JANUA LINGUARUM RESERATA:

OR

A SEED-PLOT OF ALL LANGUAGES and Sciences:

I. E.

A compendious Method of learning the Latine (as alſo any other) Tongue, together with the foundations of Sciences and Arts: comprehended in an hundred Titles, and a thouſand Periods.

The third Edition, very much corrected and enlarged by the Author *A. Comenius* in Latine.

Together with a PORTALL to the JANUA, and *an Etymologicall Dictionary.*

Tranſlated into Engliſh by *Th. Horne.*

LONDON,
Printed by ROBERT YOUNG, and are to be ſold by *Thomas Slater* at the white Swanne in Ducke lane, 1636.

AD LECTORES ERUDITOS PRAEFATIO.

COgnitum Scholis non satis fuisse verum & genuinum linguas tradendi modum hactenus, res ipsa loquitur. Consenescebant plerique, qui se dediderant literis circa vocabula. Soli latinæ linguæ decem & plures anni tribuebantur, imò tota ætas, tardissimo, eoque exili & operæ pretium non refundente, profectu. Questi id sunt jampridem viri magni, Vives, Erasmus, Sturmius, Trischlinus, Dornavius, alii; quorum satis luculentæ de eâ re prodant querelæ, non item radicitùs malum tollentia remedia. Ideò excellentiora ingenia Scaligerorum, Lipsiorum, &c. vulgari illâ infeliciter tritâ viâ relicta, per devios quosdam, directiores tamen, tramites, ad linguarum & scientiarum fastigia feliciter enixi sunt. Verùm enim verò paucis illi vestigia sua, quâ sequendi essent, commonstrarunt: nec cuiusvis est propriâ indagine insueta tentare, aut (quod aiunt) nare sine cortice. Quò factum, ut scholæ ataxias suas (quidquid seculi felicitatem & literarum lucem jactarint) majori ex parte retinuerint hactenus. Distinebatur nimirum, imo distendebatur juventus, præceptionibus Grammaticis infinitè prolixis, perplexis, obscuris, majorem partem inutilibus, annis aliquot: hæc prima crux. Tum per eosdem annos effarciebatur Vocabulis rerum sine Rebus, id est, nec res, vocibus illis exprimendæ, (quò facilior, firmior, & evidentiori cum utilitate impressio fieret) monstrabantur, nec vocum junctura, cuivis linguæ propriæ ostendebantur: manifesto utrinque errore. Voces enim, quia rerum signa sunt, his ignoratis quid significabunt? Noverit puer millies millena vocabula recitare, si rerus applicare non novit, quem apparatus iste usum habiturus? E sonis etiam separatis vocabulis orationem exurgere posse qui sperat, idem speret arenam in manipulos colligari posse, aut è cæmento murum erigi absq; calce. E Vocabulariis igitur & Dictionariis Linguæ

Latinæ ſtudium nimis eſt impeditum. Sed mederi animadverſis in commodis putantur authores boni, magnorum conſilio virorum i Scholas introducti: Terentius, Plautus, Cicero, Virgilius, Horati us, &c. cùm quia cum linguæ cognitione, variarum ſimul rerum no titia inde acquiri, tum quia caſtiſſima Romani ſermonis puritas ex an tiquis illis ſcriptoribus, tanquam ex vero fonte ſecuriſſimè hauri poſſit. At vero inſtitutum hoc ut plauſibile, ita maximè incommo dum eſt. Primò enim tot Authores, quot requiruntur, comparare, no cujuſvis fortuna permittit. Deinde ad horum Authorum (plerumqu ſublimiora, quàm pro pueritiæ captu, & à noſtro uſu aliena tractant um) tam vaſta volumina juventutem adigere, eſt Cymbam exigu ludere cupientem lacu in Oceanum vaſtum, vel æternis jactandam e roribus, vel abſorbendam fluctibus, vel certè ſine ullo fructu re dendam littori, propellere. Adhæc, ſi maxime quis omnes iſtos pe reptet, reperiet tamen ſe finem ſuum, (ſufficientem videlicet lingu cognitionem) non aſſequutum, quia Authores illi materias omn non tractarunt; & ſi tractaſſent omnes illorum temporum, noſtr tamen nec noſſe nec tractare poterant: ut neceſſariò tandem alii pl res, antiqui & recentiores (Rei nimirum Herbariæ, Metallicæ, R ſticæ, Militaris, Architectonicæ, &c. ſcriptores, quos in ſui N menclatoris præfatione recenſet Friſchlinus, adjungendi, legendi, relegendi forent: quibus certe cumulandis non facilè reperiretur nis. Denique, ſi quis linguæ diſcendæ gratiâ tot tranſmittat annos ecquando ad realia veniet? Quando ſanioris Philoſophiæ cogni one imbuet animum? Quando in ſacroſanctæ Theologiæ adyta i trabit? vel Medicorum arcana perquiret? vel Juriſconſultorum vol mina evolvet? Quando ad finem ſtudiorum perveniet? & quo majus, quando tam anxiè quæſitæ eruditionis praxin in Eccleſi & Reipublicæ bonum exercebit? Certè vel (propter vitæ hujus br vitatem) nunquam, vel ſerò admodum; ſentietque vitam præparati nibus vitæ conſumptam eſſe. Omnium itaque votis optandum er Epitomen aliquam linguæ totius ita conſtrui, ut omnes quotqu habet voces & phraſes, in unum redactæ corpus, brevi temporis ſp tio laboreque exiguo perceptæ, facilem, jucundum, tutum, ad rea Authores tranſitum præſtent. Verè enim D. Iſaacus Habrecht ſcri ſit (ſed quod minùs prudenter quidam ad Dictionaria trahit.) *Quæ admodum, inquit, multò facilius eſſet viſu dignoſcere omnia animal viſitando arcam Noë, continentem ex omni genere bina ſelect quàm peragrando totum terrarum orbem, donec caſu in aliquod a*

mal quis incidisset: eâdem prorsus ratione, multò facilius omnia vocabula addiscentur ex Epitome Linguæ, *in quâ fundamenta omnium continentur, quàm audiendo, loquendo, legendo, donec casu in tot vocabula quis incidat.* Animadvertit id paucis abhinc annis è Jesuitis non nemo, qui uno fasce complexus linguam Latinam, totam vulgavit (sub titulo Collegii Hybernici Salmanticæ Hispaniarum) JANUAM LINGUARUM, Latinè & Hispanicè: ubi sententiarum duodecim centuriis comprehensa sunt omnia usitatiora latinæ linguæ vocabula, eoque modo dislocata, ut nullum eorum (exceptis particulis, sum, ex, in, &c.) semel positum recurrat, unumquodque tamen in debitâ constructione, & phrasi decorâ audiatur.

Hæc inventio quamprimùm Anglis visa fuit, approbata, commendata, & loquelâ Anglicanâ aucta, atque Anno 1615. typis vulgata fuit. Quam biennio pòst D. Isaacus Habrecht Argentinensis Germanus, Gallicæ linguæ adjectione auxit, & ibidem quadrilinguem edidit: in Germaniamque reversus, Germanicam quoque adjunxit versionem, mirè eam linguas docendi & discendi rationem commendans. Compendiosissimam enim, certissimam, utilissimam, & nunquam satis laudatam appellat. Cujus rei suffragatores reperit facilè multos. Nam & typis variis Germaniæ locis edita est, & distracta avidè, & in Scholas quasdam non incelebres introducta, & Anno 1629. octilinguis luci exposita.

Hæc cùm ad meas quoque venissent manus, avide & ingenti cum voluptate, semel & iterum perlegi, impensè juventuti gratulans, quòd certiora indies imbecillitatis subsidia Divino munere concedantur. Verùm paullo pòst, attentius eam cum scopo suo conferens, dubitare cæpi num præstaret quod promittit: tertiatâque accuratiore cum judicio lectione, deprehendi jure titulum tueri non posse. Quod verè & absque invidiâ dici, inde palam faciam, quòd Januæ non præstet usum.

Janua enim domus, annon foris adventantes intromittit? Ita sane. Hæc autem Patrum Hybernorum Janua tyronibus in Latinitatem aliunde introducendis aut parum aut nihil confert. Triplici id evincitur ratione. Primò etenim, nonnulla Vocum pars, quas quotidianus requirit usus, hic desideratur: e contra insolentia multa, tyronum captum & usum excedentia, depromuntur. Quam ob causam rectè M. Joh. Rhenius judicavit *Jesuiticam hanc Januam non tam ad instituendos linguarum tyrones, quam ad explorandos aliquousque progressorum, inprimis autem Sciolorum, in latina lingua profectus adhiberi*

liberi posse. Isthâc verò ratione non Januæ, sed Postici, obtineat nomen. Alterum desidero, quòd cùm singulæ Voces non nisi ponuntur, etiam polysemæ & homonymæ, (quarum Latina lingua bene multùm habet, ut & idiomata cætera) non nisi semel. Quomodo igitur ab hâc linguarum Januâ in Authorum lectionem mittetur (is enim Januæ scopus) Latinitatis tyro, qui tot Vocum alias atque alias significationes ignorabit? Et verò quòd tertiò, & quidem potissimùm desidero, posuissem saltem unamquamq; vocem *in principali, id est, primo, simplici, nativoque suo significatu*, reliqua inde sagax ingenium odoraretur facilius. Factum autem id non est. Pleræque voces translatæ usurpantur Metaphoricè, Metonymicè, aut Synecdochicè: utpote cum sententiarum elegantiam plerubique captarit Author. Tacebo multarum sententiarum informitatem, quæ neque moribus, neque constructioni ullum præbent usum, imò sensum nullum habent, ut ipsa verba quomodo inter se convenerint, mirari queant. (Exempli gratiâ, 360. Artifici compedes impinguntur sui. 623. Vadem intergastulo clam confectum comperi. 733. Occasus dominii attigit limen. 953. Has dictionum telas posthumus nevit, &c. & similes.)

Sed quia Patres isti tale hoc totius linguæ compendium primi tentarunt, quod inventum est, gratè agnoscimus; quod erratum, condonamus benignè. Et quia inventis addere, ut & unius inventi occasione invenire aliud, non æque difficilè, quidni aliquid *Plus ultra* moliamur? Suasit id certe doctissimus, & de Scholis perquam meritus Vir D. Rhenius, ut si quibus nostrorum forte plus otii suppetit, aliquid accuratiùs effingendi non detrectarent laborem. Sed admovisse aliquem manum nondum constat. Quo factum, ut ego è postremis licet minimus experiri, & quod ibi desiderabam, suppletum ire animum induxerim. Non certe illâ ingenii aut eruditionis (cujus mihi umbram vix esse & ultro agnosco & deploro) fiduciâ: nec quod nimis otio abundarem, sed unico Juventutis commoda promovendi desiderio promotus. Quid autem hic vel præstiterim, vel præstare voluerim, silentio prætereundum non est; sed ut Tyronum informationi, ita Eruditorum censuræ exponendum. 1. Principiò, quia mihi inter immotas Dialecticæ leges hæc est, ut Intellectus & Lingua parallelè decurrant semper, & quantum quis rerum apprehendit, tantùm eloqui consuescat, (nam qui intelligit quod exprimere nequit, à mutâ statuâ quid differt? dare autem sine mente sonos, psittacorum est) necessariò faciendum putavi, ut rerum ipsa universitas per classes certas, ad pueritiæ captum, digereretur, eoque modo id quod sermone expri-

exprimendum est, (Res ipsæ) imaginativæ parti primùm imprime-
retur. Factum itaque est, & enati sunt mihi centum communissimi
rerum tituli. 2. Proxima inde cura fuit, evolvendo lexica usita-
iora seligere, & ad exprimendas res, quibus significandis vel primùm
inventa, vel post adhibita fuerunt, ita digerere, ut nihil necessarium
omitteretur, nihil nisi suo loco quærendum relinqueretur. Redacta
igitur sunt circiter 8000. vocabula in periodos mille, quas primum
previores, & non nisi unimembres, post longiores & plurimembres
formavi.

Quia vero Ciceronis testimonio didicimus, *Multùm referre pueros a primis statim annis, ad proprietatem vocabulorum adsuefieri: Propria autem vocabula sunt* (ut August. libro secundo de doctrinâ c. 10. inquit) *cum his ipsis rebus significandis adhibentur, propter quas inventa sunt.* Anxiè prorsum in id elaboratum est, ut pro primo puerorum conceptu omnes voces proprio & nativo significatu extarent, exceptis paucis, quæ vel proprium amisisse usum deprehenduntur, vel propria Latina, quibus vernacula exprimerentur (ad hanc enim respectus fuit perpetuus) deerant.

3 His positis metis, juxta & Hybernorum secutus Januam non nisi semel quamlibet posui vocem: Homonymis exceptis, quorum si diversa significatio exprimenda fuit diversis locis (in diversâ nempe materiâ) omnino repetendæ fuerunt. De connexivis particulis, &, id, quia, omnis, &c. nemo spero litem movebit.

4 Synonyma & contraria plerumque juxta invicem posui, atque ita coordinavi, ut alterum alterius genuinum recludat sensum. Eorum tamen Synonymorum, quæ eandem prorsus rem significant, nec vernaculè, nisi unâ fortè voce redduntur, alterum parenthesi quadratæ & diversis literis inclusum apposui; ut periodo 40. Luciferum [*Phosphorum*] p. 135. Helenium [*Inula*] p. 581. Sapone [*Smegmate*].

5 Et ut Grammatica quoque subsidium haberet, ita vocum connexionem instituì, ut non solùm Syntactica constructio, sicubi à vernaculâ recedit, sed & Etymologicum aliquod accidens (Genus, Declinatio, Conjugatio, &c.) innueretur. Exempli gratiâ, E periodo 69. (Haleces salitas nobis afferunt) facilè puer halecem g. f. esse meminerit. E periodo 420 (quis iis vescatur?) Vesci non Accusativo, sed Ablativo jungi, observabit &c. 6 Vernaculas versiones Latinè ita aptavimus, ut non solùm linguarum istarum utriusque omnia themata cum potioribus derivatis & compositis, quoad fieri potuit, nativo sensu extarent; sed & surgentes inde tropi postmodum, veluti

face

face adhibitâ, ultrò queant intelligi. Seorsum autem vernaculos tus primâ hac vice (quum non omnibus quorum judicia explora nunc imus usui esse possint) excudi curavimus.

7 Indeculam vocum Latinarum, ut Patres Hyberni fecerunt, am adjunximus, idem facturi imposterum in vernaculis linguis. U grandioris operæ & majoris usus, molimur, LEXICON E MOLOGIACUM, quod appellationum omnium rationes red tum origines ipsorum thematum (sive ex Latinis, sive è Gr Hebræisque fontibus) detegendo, tum derivatorum seriem, n succinctâ, facili ratione, ob oculos pandendo. Addo. Addituri que phraseologiam brevem & accuratam: tractatum item de Ho nymis, Paronymis & Synonymis, utilissimum: & deniq; Gramm cam ad compendiosam facilitatem, celeremque praxin, ex veris turalis Didacticæ legibus concinnatam: adeoque Didacticæ ipsius docentibus & discentibus Synopsim. Quæ omnia uno compreh volumine, thesauriolum quendam primæ scholasticæ eruditionis præsentare possent.

Habituri itaque videmur JANUAM LINGUARUM sol (rerum ipsarum) postibus bene firmatam, volubilibus (Lexici) dinibus expeditè apertilem, præsentaneâ (Grammaticæ) clave pro tè reserabilem; tamdiu inquam habituri, quamdiu non ab excell tioribus ingeniis, consummatius aliquid subministratum fuerit. quo ut nihil dubitem, faciunt non tam Glaumii & Glaumianor magnifica illa, Orbi nota, promissa (de quibus re ipsa nihil d constat) quam fervidus ille multorum in eruendis Didacticæ fun mentis ardor & æmulatio. Quin imo ipse jam exquisitiora his vid quia tamen in eis concinnandis totum prope triennium (quis fa credat tantillam opellam tanti constitisse) consumptum est, nec moliendis funditùs & construendis ab integro otium, suppetit eâ q jam adornata sunt facie, luci exponere placuit: si non aliâ spe, c ut aliquis uberiore ingenio & doctrina instructus, vel ab his nos etiam accepto stimulo, plus aliquid audeat. Novum itaque iterum t taſse vadum, novam fregisse glaciem satis esto.

Visum autem est *Seminarii* potius insignire nomine opellam ha quia Rerum & Sermonis par hic cura, illudque enixè quæsitum, ut confusum rerum Chaos; distinctionis aliquam lucem in sapient tyronum oculis nanciscatur, & Vocum Phrasiumque infinitæ con riei, certæ substernantur radices: eoq; modo primi & fundamental totius Eruditionis Morum & Pietatis formentur conceptus. Hic

qua

ſcopus fuit: quem attigiſſe tantum abeſt ut glorier, ut primus eti-
efectus agnoſcam & confitear. Veniæ autem apud cordatos ſpem
Horatius, Opere in magno (etiam parvo, minutiarum pleno)
ſſe obrepere ſomnum, autumans. Et vero quid unquam ſimul
uit & maturuit?

uâ de causâ Typographos rogatos & monitos volumus, ne ſi cui
dere libellum allubeſcat, id autoribus inconſultis præſumat: fu-
n enim ſperamus, ut limatius reddatur propediem opuſculum, ad-
riſq; illis quæ innuimus, nitidius prodeat.

terim vero utinam aliquis eximiè doctus, Latinæq; linguæ po-
exorari queat, ut eâdem, vel ſimili methodo, eaſdem materias ple-
pertractare velit, Claſſicorumq; authorum phraſibus non jam
ius propriè ſolum, ſed elegantèr inſuper & nervosè omnia elo-
docere velit! Ita fieret ut amœniſſimum Univerſitatis rerum,
q; Latinitatis Viridarium collectumq; pretioſiſſimæ Scholaſti-
eruditionis Theſaurum juventus ſtudioſa haberet.

xit Deus, ut omnes audeamus aliquid publici boni Zelo!
ribebam in exilio 4. Martii Anno 1631.

J. A. Comenius.

LECTORI.

NTerum (Lector) fluctus tentavi, & ne Comenii navi naufragium faceret, meæ cymbæ aleam inii. Prodiit hic libellus, é felici quidem portu, malefidæ verò anc annixus, nec modicis depravationum procellis, & c tito nomine, deformatus: jam tandé tranquillitati congruæ reſti & ab ultimâ Comenii manu reſtauratum habes; unà cum brevi bulo primùm Anglicè donato. Comenii inſtitutũ ſatis in ſuâ pr nitione patet. Noſtrum in hujus Januæ verſione carptim ob tuos ponemus: *viz.* inculcare uſum illius, quatenus linguæ L ſervit fundamentis, ſequentiũ authorũ, quatenus ſtyli uſum exhi

Hæc monita noſtra invitus, Typographi tamen ſuaſu ſupera linguâ vernaculâ delineavi.

We muſt conſider the { *Precognitions,* / *Precepts.*

1. Precog. *Whatſoever is taught is beſt taught by precognition.* * Ariſt. lib. 6. c

2. *The ſenſe, and eſpecially the ſight doe much helpe our ſtanding; ſo that be that maketh things moſt ſenſuall, doth beſt he learner.*

3. *The forming of the underſtanding doth much helpe the me*

4. *Examples are a ready way for the underſtanding of rules.*

5. *Precepts are ſo farre advantageous, as they are uſefull.*

Hence we inferre, 1. *a neceſsity of skill in all the paradigm flexion and conjugation, before this author be ſet upon.*

2. *A knowledge of theſe (as* Comenius *deſires) in the n tongue, becauſe as we can more eaſily diſcerne numbers, caſes, gen perſons, tenſes, &c. in our owne tongue than in another; ſo being knowne in our own tongue, they ſerve better for the knowledge ſtrange one.*

3. *That Etymologie is the ſureſt ground of our teaching ſy ſo that even all ſyntax of government may be gathered out of th of the caſes.*

4. *Such a graduall proceeding is needfull, that what is t may be aſlep to that which followes.*

5.

LECTORI.

. *That the Grammar rules must be by the Masters paines made ne to the weakest capacity: as for the knowledge of the genders, hees or males are masculines, all shees or females of the feminine der.*

. *Such a sensuall explanation must be given to all technicall words, ch are met withall in the* Janua, *as may be easie to the weakest ca- ty.*

Now for the proceeding.

. Comenius *would have his* vestibulum *first begun withall, that dren before they come to a higher worke may be perfected in the tise of declining Nounes by themselves, or agreeing with adje- es, and in the conjugating of Verbes, which must be continually lcated and repeated.*

. *Then let them come to the* Janua, *in which work wee may sooner e all words incloſed, than seeke them at adventure in other mens kes: yet I thinke it fittest that those chapters which are of trees, ts, herbes, &c. are to be learned last, because in them is least tise of syntax, either in construing, or making of Latine.*

. *For construction let this be our ground, that it be founded in sense, directed by grammar rule, so that in each false construction wee violence either to sense, or to some rule in grammar.*

. *The points and illative particles are to be observed.*

. *All phrases, that is, appropriated formes of speech, are to bee re- ad into the simple sense, and then to bee rendred in the exactnesse r owne idiom.*

. *The principall words in the clause, that is, the nominative case th its adjectives) and the verbe; let the sense bring in the rest: as* nomenclaturam rerum perdidicit: qui perdidicit. *the sense will what followes.*

. *Where words are of different signification, let the Master try scholars ingeny, in finding out that which is most agreeable to the d of the author.*

. *Double translation helpes much in construction: first out of La- into English, then into Latine againe.*

. *There ought to be daily repetition of three or foure precedent le- es, both for perfecting the practice, and confirming the memory.*

0. *Wee must observe what words in our owne tongue are immee- ely made of the Latine; as*

LECTORI.

1. *Substantives.*

	in Lat.		*in*
ion, io,	oratio.	*ody*, *trisyllab.* odia,	custo
itie, itas,	pietas.	*isme*, ismus,	gentilis
rie, ria,	penuria.	*act*, *ect*, *ict*; *from Lat. in* a	
ance, antia,	constantia.	ectus, ictus: *as*, abstractus,	
ence, entia,	pœnitentia.	fectus, conflictus.	

2. *Adjectives with their adverbes.*

	in Lat.		*in*
ous, osus,	studiosus.	*ant*, ans,	const
iall, alis,	realis.	*ent*, ens,	contin
ible, *from Lat. in* bilis,	affabilis.		

3. *Verbes with their participles in* ing *and* ed, *beginning with*

	in Lat.		*in*
a, ab, *abuse*,	abutor,	in, *inhibite*,	inhib
abs, *abstaine*,	abstineo.	inter, *intercede*,	interc
ad, *adhere*,	adhæreo.	præ, *prevent*,	præve
de, *deferre*,	defero.	pro, *propound*,	propo
dis, *dispute*,	disputo.	per, *perfect*,	perfici
ex, *expell*,	expello.	trans, *transpose*,	transp
con, *confirme*,	confirmo.	re, *redeeme*,	redim
ob, *observe*,	observo.	se, *seduce*,	seduc

These rules are (with many others) true for the most part, espe from the Latine to the English.

11. *Take notice how derivatives in the Latine tongue doe f the signification of their primitives, and compounds of their sim or vary from them, as in words compounded with* de, ab, in, re, se,

12. *Let not errours be slightly passed over, but let them be pu to writing, that the Master may examine them when he pleaseth*

13. *Let the scholar be much exercised in extemporary turnin sentences out of English into Latine; yet in their making Latine good so to observe the Authors composition, that the scholar by king upon the words of his Author may be able to amend his own vours.*

14. *Let* Lillies *Grammar be so ordered, that all the parts m repeated and examined.*

LECTORI.

Quæ sequuntur potiùs ad Januæ calcem inseri debent: ne verò hæ paginæ vacarent hîc inseruimus.

Hitherto of the use of Janua: *now of other Authors, as the use of em may helpe a style.*

Where consider the { *Precognitions,* / *Precepts.*

Precog. 1. *Too greene wits are not to be accustomed to a style, but h as are of some maturity.*

2. *A knowne tongue serves best for the first exercise of a boyes vention: for he is most acquainted to the propriety of it.*

3. *The use of a knowne tongue helpes the invention much in an unwne: for Rhetoricall ornaments are even the same in all tongues.*

4. *As a beginner in this art had need of a skilfull hand to guide ; so must the Master to try the* genius *of what Author his scho- style is most conformable, and therein exercise him.*

5. *All the instruments of Oratory, and method of ordering his ter and words, must be fitted to the capacity of him whom we in- d to instruct: and therefore a youth must be exercised in the practi- knowledge of tropes and figures in his owne tongue.*

6. *All the* series *of naturall and artificiall things (which lye with- he compasse of a boyes capacity) may be so ordered, that he may be thence to adorne his speech with allusions, comparisons, simili- es, &c.* viz. *observing the natures, gestures, perfections and imperfe- ns, and other qualities of naturall things, and the use of artificiall.*

7. *A graduall proceeding from a confabulatory to an epistolary style, ce to the composure of Orations, is very usefull.*

8. *It is the fittest that a boy be most exercised in those which are d* genus deliberativum *and* demonstrativum, *as best agreeable to a nners capacity.*

9. *The use of an Author is the best helpe to a beginners inventi- of which observe these*

Precepts.

1. *Let us choose some polite and acurate Author in our owne tongue, eable to a boyes capacity, and first accustome the learner to the imi- on of single clauses, then of whole discourses; so that where the Au- perswades or dehorts, let him doe the like: then the Master may w something of his own doing in imitation of the Authors, to spurre the scholar to the like exact performances, and where (as in a glasse) ay see his owne failings.*

2. *Then let him proceed to a Latine Author, whose use con*
first, in Translation: secondly, in Observation: thirdly, in Imitati
fourthly, in Variation: fifthly, in Allusion: sixthly, Abbreviati
seventhly, Amplification and Paraphrasing: eighthly, in analizing

Of Translation.

3. *First, let the Translation be genuine, not childish; but suc*
may expresse the Authors mind fully.

Secondly, let it bee first out of Latine into English, then into La
againe.

Of Observation.

4. *First, take notice of all the choisest phrases and expressi*
and especially of the Verbe with its forme of government, which g
the use of the clause.

Secondly, of all the tropes, figures, and syntacticall elegancies,
which Alsted, Nizol. &c.

Thirdly, of parallel places in the same or other Authors; for w
purpose an Oratoricall Index *would be very usefull, had we one so*
ratory like that of the learned Master Farnaby *for Poetry.*

Fourthly, all choise epithetes which doe much adorne a speech
it is better to say, The tyrannicall and insolent behaviour of Tar
quinius *abrogated the regall authority among the Romans: than bar*
Tarquines *pride, &c.*

Fifthly, all sentences, adagies, descriptions, similitudes, formes of
guing, of transition, how to bring in an exordium, *&c.*

Of Imitation.

5. *First, we must not imitate the worst passages in Authors,*
the best too much, nor so much as to neglect the use of our owne inv
tion.

Secondly, these three things in generall are to be imitated;
Authors invention, disposition, elocution: so like the Nightingale
built her neast neere Orpheus his tombe, we may draw the swe
influence into our owne styles.

Thirdly, in speciall wee must imitate the Authors forme of com
sition; where he hath a Noune or Verbe, so must we; where he h
a question, so must we, and thereby all his elegance may bee with
injury made our owne: as

A. Let *Cæsars* power limit our actions: obedience is the g
ry of a subject.

B. I

B. Let the Lords ſecrets command our reverence: ſubmiſſion the grace of Chriſtians.

A. Earneſtneſſe in the minde is broken off by weakneſſe of the dy: and the fury of thoſe deſires languiſheth, to which the members e not ſerviceable.

B. Stubbornneſſe in the will is ſubdued by the bearing of calami-: and thoſe weapons of luſt waxe dull to which proſperity is not a netſtone.

Of Variation.

6. *When we change or tranſpoſe the words of the Author, as* citus

Of Chriſtians.

A. *A ſort of men* odious for their wickedneſſe.

Of Flatterers.

B. *A ſort of men* pleaſing for their baſeneſſe.

Of Alluſion.

7. *When we apply any thing taken out of an Author, to another* poſe *than he entends it*: viz.

I may ſay of Flaterers, as the Hiſtorian of the Duke of Venice, They are honourable ſlaves.

Of Abbreviation or Epitomizing.

8. *When we ſuccinctly handle that which the Author is more pro-*e *in; ſo* Florus *dealt with* Livie.

Of Amplification or Paraphraſing.

. 1. *When we handle that largely, which the Author toucheth briefly; handle that in proſe, which he hath done in verſe.*

2. *By analizing or reſolving the Authors diſcourſe into its parts, ewing his arguments and manner of handling them. In an hiſtory take is old Verſe,*

Quis? quid? ubi? quibus auxiliis? cur? quomodo? quando?

Hæc monita breviter delineavi, quæ partim ex mei amiciſſimi Ma-ſtri Willielmi Brook, & Magiſtri Ezech. Woodward lucubrationi-as (quorum juvencâ noſtrum aratrum ſublevatum agnoſco;) partim meis aliorumque experimentis exhauſi. Boni conſulas, & (Deo nnuente) quicquam majoris momenti expectes.

Paradigma primæ Declinationis.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hæc Musa, *a song.*	*Plurali-ter.*	*Nomin.* hæ musæ, *son*
	Genit. musæ, *of a song.*		*Genit.* musarum, *of so*
	Dativ. musæ, *to a song.*		*Dativ.* musis, *to songs*
	Accus. musam, *the song.*		*Accus.* musas, *the song*
	Vocat. ô musa, *ô song.*		*Vocat.* ô musæ, *ô song*
	Ablat. à musâ, *from a song.*		*Ablat.* à musis, *from so*

Paradigmata secundæ Declinationis.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hic magister,	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hi magistri,
	Genit. magistri,		*Genit.* magistrorum,
	Dativ. magistro,		*Dativ.* magistris.
	Accus. magistrum,		*Accus.* magistros,
	Vocat. ô magister.		*Vocat.* ô magistri,
	Ablat. à magistro.		*Ablat.* à magistris.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hic dominus.	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hi domini,
	Genit. domini,		*Genit.* dominorum,
	Dativ. domino,		*Dativ.* dominis,
	Accus. dominum,		*Accus.* dominos,
	Vocat. ô domine,		*Vocat.* ô domini,
	Ablat. à domino.		*Ablat.* à dominis.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hic Georgius,
	Genit. Georgii,
	Dativ. Georgio,
	Accus. Georgium,
	Vocat. ô Georgi,
	Ablat. à Georgio.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hoc regnum,	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hæc regna,
	Genit. regni,		*Genit.* regnorum,
	Dativ. regno,		*Dativ.* regnis,
	Accus. regnum,		*Accus.* regna,
	Vocat. ô regnum,		*Vocat.* ô regna,
	Ablat. à regno.		*Ablat.* à regnis.

Singular.

Paradigmata tertiæ Declinationis.

Nomin. hic pater, *Genit.* patris, *Dativ.* patri, *Accus.* patrem, *Vocat.* ô pater. *Ablat.* à patre.	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hi patres, *Genit.* patrum, *Dativ.* patribus, *Accus.* patres, *Vocat.* ô patres, *Ablat.* à patribus.	of lapis
Nomin. hæc virtus, *Genit.* virtutis, *Dativ.* virtuti, *Accus.* virtutem, *Vocat.* ô virtus, *Ablat.* à virtute.	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hæ virtutes, *Genit.* virtutum, *Dativ.* virtutibus. *Accus.* virtutes, *Vocat.* ô virtutes, *Ablat.* à virtutibus.	of parens
Nomin. hæc ætas, *Genit.* ætatis, *Dativ.* ætati, *Accus.* ætatem, *Vocat.* ô ætas, *Ablat.* ab ætate.	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hæ ætates, *Genit.* ætatum, *Dativ.* ætatibus, *Accus.* ætates, *Vocat.* ô ætates, *Ablat.* ab ætatibus.	of parens
Nomin. hæc oratio, *Genit.* orationis, *Dativ.* orationi, *Accus.* orationem, *Vocat.* ô oratio, *Ablat.* ab oratione.	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hæ orationes, *Genit.* orationum, *Dativ.* orationibus, *Accus.* orationes, *Vocat.* ô orationes, *Ablat.* ab orationibus.	of parens
Nomin. hoc animal, *Genit.* animalis, *Dativ.* animali, *Accus.* animal, *Vocat.* ô animal, *Ablat.* ab animali.	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hæc animalia, *Genit.* animalium, *Dativ.* animalibus, *Accus.* animalia, *Vocat.* ô animalia, *Ablat.* ab animalibus.	of parens
Nomin. hoc calcar, *Genit.* calcaris, *Dativ.* calcari, *Accus.* calcar, *Vocat.* ô calcar, *Ablat.* à calcari.	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hæc calcaria, *Genit.* calcarium, *Dativ.* calcaribus, *Accus.* calcaria, *Vocat.* ô calcaria, *Ablat.* à calcaribus.	of parens

Singulariter.

not: how from oß this Cases varis
from the endings oß parens.

Paradigmata tertiæ Declinationis.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hoc cubile,	*Pluraliter.*	*Numin.* hæc cubilia,
	Genit. cubilis,		*Genit.* cubilium,
	Dativ. cubili,		*Dativ.* cubilibus,
	Accuſ. cubile,		*Accuſ.* cubilia,
	Vocat. ô cubile,		*Vocat.* ô cubilia,
	Ablat. à cubili.		*Ablat.* à cubilibus.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hoc ænigma,	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hæc ænigmata,
	Genit. ænigmatis,		*enit.* ænigmatum,
	Dativ. ænigmati,		*Dativ.* ænigmatibus,
	Accuſ. ænigma,		*Accuſ.* ænigmata,
	Vocat. ô ænigma,		*Vocat.* ô ænigmata,
	Ablat. ab ænigmate.		*Ablat.* ab ænigmatibus.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hoc onus,	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hæc onera,
	Genit. oneris,		*Genit.* onerum,
	Dativ. oneri,		*Dativ.* oneribus,
	Accuſ. onus,		*Accuſ.* onera,
	Vocat. ô onus,		*Vocat.* ô onera,
	Ablat. ab onere.		*Ablat.* ab oneribus.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hoc crimen,	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hæc crimina,
	Genit. criminis,		*Genit.* criminum,
	Dativ. crimini,		*Dativ.* criminibus,
	Accuſ. crimen,		*Accuſ.* crimina,
	Vocat. ô crimen,		*Vocat.* ô crimina,
	Ablat. à crimine.		*Ablat.* à criminibus.

Paradigma quartæ Declinationis.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.*	*Pluraliter.*	*Nomin.* hæc genua,
	Genit.		*Genit.* genuum,
	Dativ.		*Dativ.* genibus,
	Accuſ. hoc genu,		*Accuſ.* genua,
	Vocat.		*Vocat.* ô genua,
	Ablat.		*Ablat.* à genibus.

Paradigm

Paradigma quintæ Declinationis.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* hæc facies,	Pluraliter.	*Nomin.* hæ facies,
	Genit. faciei.		*Genit.* facierum,
	Dativ. faciei,		*Dativ.* faciebus,
	Accuſ. faciem,		*Accuſ.* facies,
	Vocat. ô facies,		*Vocat.* ô facies,
	Ablat. à facie.		*Ablat.* à faciebus.

Terminationes Declinationum.

Singular.	1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
Nominat.	a,	er, us, ius, um,	*diverſly.*	us, u,	es,
Genit.	æ,	i,	is,	us, u,	ei,
Dative.	æ,	o,	i,	ui, u,	ei,
Accuſat.	am,	um,	em, im, em & im,	um, u,	em,
Vocat.	a,	er, e, i, um.	*diverſly.*	us, u,	es,
Ablat.	â.	o.	e, i, e & i.	u.	e.

Pluraliter.	1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
Nominat.	æ,	i, a,	es, a, ia,	us, ua,	es,
Genit.	arum,	orum,	um & ium	uum,	erum,
Dative.	is & abus,	is,	ibus,	ibus, ubus,	ebus,
Accuſat.	as,	os, a,	es, a, ia,	us, ua,	es,
Vocat.	æ,	i, a,	es, a, ia,	us, ua,	es,
Ablat.	is & abus.	is.	ibus.	ibus, ubus.	ebus.

Adjectivum comparativi gradus.

Singulariter.	*Nomin.* durior & durius,	Pluraliter.	*Nomin.* duriores & duriora,
	Genit. durioris,		*Genit.* duriorum,
	Dativ. duriori,		*Dativ.* durioribus,
	Accuſ. duriorem & durius,		*Accuſ.* duriores & duriora,
	Vocat. ô durior & durius,		*Voc.* ô duriores & duriora,
	Ablat. à duriore vel duriori.		*Ablat.* à durioribus.

Conjugatio

Conjugatio Verborum.

Active voice.

Indicative Mood

Preſent tenſe.

O, as, at : amus, atis, ant.

eo, es, et : emus, etis, ent.

O, is, it : imus, itis, unt.

io, is, it ; imus, itis, iunt.

Preterimperfect tenſe.

Abam, abas, abat : abamus, abatis, abant.

ebam, ebas, ebat : ebamus, ebatis, ebant.

ebam, ebas, ebat : ebamus, ebatis, ebant.

iebam, iebas, iebat : iebamus, iebatis, iebant.

Preterperfect tenſe.

I, iſti, it : imus, iſtis, erunt vel ere.

Preterpluperfect tenſe.

Eram, eras, erat : eramus, eratis, erant.

Future tenſe.

Abo, abis, abit : abimus, abitis, abunt.

ebo, ebis, ebit : ebimus, ebitis, ebunt.

am, es, et : emus, etis, ent.

iam, ies, iet ; iemus, ietis, ient.

Imperative Mood.

A, ato ; et, ato : emus, ate, atote ; ent, anto.

Paſsive voice.

Indicative Mood

Preſent tenſe.

Or, aris vel are, atur : amur, amini, antur.

eor, eris vel ere, etur : emur, emini, entur.

or, eris vel ere, itur ; imur, imini, untur.

ior, iris vel ire, itur : imur, imini, iuntur.

Preterimperfect tenſe.

Abar, abaris vel abare, abatur abamur, abamini, abantur.

ebar, ebaris vel ebare, ebatur ebamur, ebamini, ebantur.

ebar, ebaris vel ebare, ebatur ebamur, ebamini, ebantur.

iebar, iebaris vel iebare, iebatur : iebamur, iebamini, iebantur.

Preterperfect tenſe.

Us ſum, us es, us eſt : i ſumus, iſtis, i ſunt.

Preterpluperfect tenſe.

Us eram, us eras, us erat : i eramus, i eratis, i erant.

Future tenſe.

Abor, aberis vel abere, abitur abimur, abimini, abuntur.

ebor, eberis vel ebere, ebitur : ebimur, ebimini, ebuntur. (entur

ar, eris vel ere, etur : emur, emini

iar, ieris vel iere, ietur : iemur, iemini, ientur.

Imperative mood.

Are, ator ; etur, ator : emur, amini, aminor ; entur, antur.

e, eto ;

Active.	Passive.
eto; eat, eto : eamus, ete, etote; eant, ento.	ere, etor; eatur, etor : eamur, emini, eminor; eantor, entor.
ito; at, ito : amus, ite, itote; ant, unto.	ere, itor; atur, itor : amur, imini, iminor; antur, untor.
ito; iat, ito : iamus, ite, itote; iant, iunto.	ire, itor; iatur, itor : iamur, imini, iminor; iantur, iuntor.
Subjunctive Mood.	*Subjunctive Maod.*
m, es, et : emus, etis, ent.	Er, eris vel ere, etur : emur, emini, entur.
am, eas, eat : eamus, eatis, eant.	ear, earis vel eare, eatur : eamur, eamini, eantur.
m, as, at : amus, atis, ant.	ar, aris vel are, atur : amur, amini, antur.
am, ias, iat : iamus, iatis, iant.	iar, iaris vel iare, iatur : iamur, iamini, iantur.
Preterimperfect tense.	*Preterimperfect tense.*
rem, ares, aret : aremus, aretis, arent.	arer, areris vel arere, aretur : aremur, aremini, arentur.
rem, eres, eret : eremus, eretis, erent.	erer, ereris vel erere, eretur : eremur, eremini, erentur.
rem, eres, eret : eremus, eretis, erent.	erer, ereris vel erere, eretur : eremur, eremini, erentur.
rem, ires, iret : iremus, iretis, irent.	irer, ireris vel irere, iretur : iremur, iremini, irentur.
Preterperfect tense.	*Preterperfect tense.*
rim, eris, erit : erimus, eritis, erint.	Us sim, us sis, us sit : ti simus, ti sitis, ti sint.
Preterpluperfect tense.	*Preterpluperfect tense.*
ssem, sses, sset : ssemus, ssetis, ssent.	Us essem, us esses, us esset : ti essemus, ti essetis, ti essent.
Future tense.	*Future tense.*
ro, eris, erit : erimus, eritis, erint.	Us ero, us eris, us erit : ti erimus, ti eritis, ti erint.
Infinitive Mood.	*Infinitive Mood.*
Are,	Ari,
re,	eri,
re,	eri,
re.	iri.
sse.	um esse vel fuisse.
	urum esse.

Active.	Passive.
urum esse.	umiri vel andum esse.
andi, ando, andum.	
endi, endo, endum.	
endi, endo, endum.	
iendi, iendo, iendum.	
Supines.	
um,	
u.	
Particip. pres.	*Particip. pret.*
Ans,	Us.
ens,	*Future tense.*
ens,	Andus,
iens.	endus,
Future tense.	endus,
Urus.	iendus.

JANU

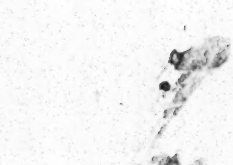
JANUÆ LINGUARUM RESERATÆ VESTIBULUM;

OR,

THE PORTALL TO THE GATE OF TONGUES:

BY

J. A. COMENIUS.



Januæ Latinitatis Veſtibulum.

VEnite pueri,
Diſcite Latinã linguam
lchram & elegantem
mprehendite
o veſtro captu,
varias res,
ientiæ ſemina,
us vos juvabit,
ceptores amabunt,
i laudabunt,
i gaudebitis,
rincipium difficile,
dium erit facile,
is jucundus.

Cap. 1.
De accidentibus rerum.

DEus eſt eternus,
Mundus temporarius,

gelus immortalis,
mo mortalis,
rpus viſibile,
itus inviſiblilis,
ima itidem,
lum eſt ſupremum,
medius,
ra infima,
bes eſt remota,

The Portall to the Gate of Tongues.

COme yee children,
Learne the Latine tongue
Being neat and elegant
Comprehend ye it
According to your capacity,
And the divers things,
The ſeeds of wiſdome,
God will helpe you,
Maſters will love,
Others will praiſe you,
Your ſelves will rejoice,
If the beginning be hard,
The middle will be eaſie,
The end pleaſant.

Cap. 1.
Of the accidents of things.

GOd is eternall,
The world *temporary,
* Enduring but for a time.
An Angell is immortall,
Man is mortall,
The body is viſible,
The ſpirit is inviſible,
The ſoule likewiſe,
Heaven is the higheſt,
The aire the middlemoſt,
The earth the loweſt,
A cloud is *afarre off,
* Removed.

Nebula propinqua,
Locus eſt magnus aut parvus,
Tempus longum aut breve,
Area lata vel anguſta,

Domus ampla vel arcta,
Montes ſunt alti,
Valles profundæ:
Colles elevati,
Caſa eſt humilis,
Turris excelſa,
Abies procera,
Fluvius brevis aut profundus
Filum eſt tenue (ſubtile)
Funis craſſus,
Arundo eſt cava,
Lignum ſolidum,
Foramen eſt vacuum (inane)
Caminus plenus fumi,
Linea eſt recta vel curva,
Superficies aſpera vel lævis,
Pondus grave aut leve,
Numerus par vel impar,
Globus eſt rotundus,
Columna teres,
Menſa quadrata,
X habet formam crucis,
Pavo eſt formoſus,
Simia deformis.

Colores.

Creta eſt alba,
Tabula nigra,
Cinnabaris rubra,
Sulphur luteum,

A miſt neere,
A place is great or little,
Time is *long or ſhort,*
A Court-yard is broad or n
row.
A houſe large or ſtrait,
Mountaines are high,
Valleyes deep,
Hillocks lifted up,
A Cottage is low,
A tower high,
A firre-tree tall,
A river is *ſhallow or deep,*
A thread is ſlender (ſmall)
A rope thicke,
A reed is hollow,
Wood is ſolid,
A hole is void (empty)
A chimney full of ſmoake,
A line is ſtreight or crooke
An out-ſide rough or ſmo
A weight heavie or light,
A number even or odde,
A bowle is rownd,
A pillar is long and round,
A table foureſquare,
X *hath the forme of a cro*
A peacocke is beautifull,
An ape ill-favoured.

Colours.

Chalke is white,
A board is blacke,
Vermilion is red,
Brimſtone of a pale yellow,

ramen viride,
rmamentum cæruleum,
ærum eſt pellucidum,
ſer opacus,
ua turbida vel clara.

Sapores.

l eſt dulce,
ut & ſaccharum,
amarum,
etum acidum,
ſalſum,
er acre,
maturum pomum acerbum vel auſterum.

Odores.

lor eſt ſuavis,
tor teter.

Aliæ qualitates.

tum eſt humidum,
vis ſiccus,
a dura,
ro mollis,
acies lubrica,
na eſt calida & candens,

rbo frigidus & ater,
s incedimus veſtiti,
i nudi,
icornis eſt ferum animal,
cca manſuetum (cicur)
o ſævum,
is mite,
nviva eſt hilaris,
cus amœnus,

Graſſe is *greene*,
The firmament blew,
Glaſſe is perſpicuous,
A planke duskiſh,
Water is *troubled or cleere*.

Savours.

Honey is ſweet,
As alſo ſugar,
Gall is bitter,
Vinegar tart,
Salt briniſh,
Pepper is ſharpe,
An unripe apple ſowre or unpleaſant.

Smelling.

A ſmell is ſweet,
Stinke unſavoury.

Other qualities.

Clay is moiſt,
Duſt dry,
Bones are *hard*,
Fleſh ſoft,
Ice brittle,
A live cole [illegible] *warme and glowing*,
A dead cole cold and blacke,
We goe cloathed,
The Indians naked,
An unnicorne is a fierce beaſt,
A cow gentle (tame)
A Lion is cruell,
A ſheep gentle,
A gueſt is merry,
A place delicious,

Amicitia jucunda,
Nuncium lætum,
Omnia illa grata & accepta,
Locus eſt commodus vel incommodus,
Tempus opportunum vel importunum,
Inſtrumentum aptum vel ineptum,
Perſona idonea vel inidonea
Res eſt neceſſaria vel ſupervacanea,
Rei uſus utilis aut noxius,

Res rei ſimilis aut diſſimilis,

Sylva eſt denſa vel rara,
Ager fæcundus aut ſterilis,
Motus eſt celer aut tardus,
Curſor alacer aut piger,
Operarius gnavus aut ignavus,
Securis eſt acuta vel ſtupida (hebes)
Cibus crudus vel coctus,
Sermo jocoſus vel ſerius,
Hiſtoria certa aut dubia,
Teſtimoniũ verũ, aut falsũ.

Comparativa.

Primus eſt doctus,
Secundus doctior,

Tertius doctiſſimus.

friendſhip pleaſant,
good newes is joyfull,
all theſe welcom & accept
place is fit or unfit,*
*Convenient or inconve
time ſeaſonable or unſeaſ ble,
an inſtrument is fit or u
a perſon agreeable or unag able,
a thing is neceſſary or ſu fluous,
the uſe of a thing neceſſar hurtfull,
*one thing is like or unlik *another,*
* T
a wood is thicke or thin,
a field fruitfull or barren,
motion is ſwift or ſlow,
a runner chearfull or ſlug
a workeman expert or ſlo full,
a hatchet is ſharpe or bl (dull)
meat is raw or boiled,
a ſpeech merry or ſerious,
a hiſtory certain or doubtf
a teſtimony is true or falſe

Comparatives.

The firſt is learned,
the ſecond is more learned learneder,
the third learnedeſt or m learned,

Anomala comparatio.

rus eſt magnus,
melus major,
phas maximus,
er eſt parvus,
us minor,
chilus minimus,
eviſia eſt bona,
lſum melius,
um optimum,
erta eſt mala,
era pejor,
is peſſima,

Denominativa.

catus eſt aureus,
erus argenteus,

enum cupreum,
tharus ſtanneus,
lleus ferreus,
mnum ligneum,
rus lapideus.

Irregular compariſons.

a bull is great,
a camel bigger,
an elephant the biggeſt,
a ſparrow is ſmall,
a titmouſe ſmaller,
a wren the leaſt,
ale is good,
meath better,
wine the beſt,
a lizzard is bad,
a viper worſe,
an aſpe the worſt,

Denominatives.

a ducat is of gold,
*a * dolar of ſilver,*

*Elſe I know not how to render *Talerus.*

a kettle of copper,
a pot of tinne,
a hammer of iron,
a fourme of wood,
a wall of ſtone.

Cap. 2.

De rerum Actionibus & Paſſionibus.

Creatoris in honorem,

iunt omnes creaturæ ſu-
um officium.

Cœleſtium actiones.

geli celebrant eum,

Cap. 2.

Of the actions and paſſions of things.

For the honour of the Creator,
all creatures doe their duty.

The actions of heavenly Creatures.

*Angels do * celebrate him,*

* Or praiſe.

Sol lucet,
Luna ſplendet,
Stellæ micant,
Mane incipit dies,

Veſperi nox,

Elementorum.

Elementa alunt nos,
Ignis ardet,
Flamma flagrat,
Scintilla gliſcit,
Tonitru tonat,
Ventus flat,
Pluvia pluit,
Nix ningit,
Aqua in plano fluit,

Ex vaſe manat,
E fonte ſalit,

E puteo hauritur.

Plantarum.

Herba creſcit,
Folium viret,
Flos floret,
Fructus matureſcit,
Quem ut carpas,
Flecte ramum,
Sive ſint pyra, ſive pruna, ſive ceraſa, &c.
Nux continet nucleum,
Roſa olet benè,
Urtica urit.

Animalium.

Lapis jacet,

The ſunne ſhines,
The moone is bright,
The ſtarres doe twinckle,
The day beginneth in morning.
The night at evening.

Of the Elements.

The elements doe nouriſh
The fire burneth,
The flame flaſhes,
A ſparke gloweth,
Thunder thundreth,
The winde bloweth,
The raine raineth,
The ſnow ſnoweth,
The water runneth on plaine (ground)
It floweth out of a veſſel
It bubbleth (or leapeth) of a fountaine,
It is drawne out of a pit.

Plants.

An hearb increaſeth,
A leafe is greene,
A flower flouriſheth,
The fruit waxeth ripe,
Which that thou maiſt
Bend the bough,
Whether they bee peare plums or cherries, &
A nut conteineth a kern
A roſe ſmelleth well,
A nettle ſtingeth (burn

Of living creature

A ſtone lyeth,

bor ſtat,
imal ſe movet,

is volat,
ſcis natat,
uadrupes graditur,
rpens ſerpit,
rmis repit,
ervus currit,
quus hinnit,
os mugit,
gnus balat,
rcus (ſus) grunnit,
ſus murmurat,
pus ululat,
nis latrat,
ies arietat,
eſtia laniat,
epus fugit,
ulpes mutat pilos,
atus (felis) capit mures,
allina ponit ova,
nſer veſcitur avenâ,
ermes rodunt pinguia,
ediculi mordent cutem,
t & pulices atque culices,
ormica eſt laborioſa,
ranea artificioſa,
pes pungunt aculeo,
uicquid vivit viget.

Hominis.

os agimus varia,
orpore & animo,
aput repletur cerebro,
egitur capillis,

A tree ſtandeth,
A living creature moveth it ſelfe,
A bird flyeth,
A fiſh ſwimmeth,
A fourefooted beaſt goeth,
A ſerpent creepeth,
A worme creepeth,
A hart runneth,
A horſe neigheth,
An oxe loweth,
A lambe bleateth,
A hog (ſow) grunteth,
A beare murmureth,
A wolfe howleth,
A dog barketh,
A ram butteth,
A wild beaſt teareth in pieces
A hare flieth,
A foxe changeth haires,
A cat catcheth mice,
A Hen layeth egges,
A gooſe eateth oates,
Wormes gnaw fat things,
Lice doe bite the skin,
As alſo gnats and fleas,
An ant is laborious,
A ſpider artificiall,
Bees doe prick with the ſting,
What ever liveth is lively.

Of Man.

Wee doe divers things,
With body and minde, (brain,
The head is filled with the
Is covered with haires,

Excepto vultu, (tũ eſt,
Nullũ membrũ fruſtra da-
Nam oculis cernimus,
Per naſum excernimus,
Frons habet rugas,
Aures audiunt,
Nares olfaciunt,
Lingua guſtat, quomodo res ſapiat,
Dentibus mandimus,
Stomachus concoquit,
Inteſtina egerunt,
Hepar conficit ſanguinem, & dimittit per venas,
Cor palpitat,
Pulmo reſpirat,
Labia ſunt circa os,
Barba ornat mentum,
Fæminæ ſunt imberbes,
Humeris bajulamus,
Brachiis amplectimur,
Manibus laboramus,
Siniſtra tenet, dextra peragit opus,
Palma palpamus,
Pugno percutimus,
Vola prehendimus,

Digitis conſtringimus,

Unguibus ſcabimus & ſcalpimus.
Sub pectore venter eſt,
Infra axillas latera,
Sub his coſtæ,

except the countenance,
no member is given in va
for, we ſee with the eyes,
we purge out filth by the n
the forehead hath wrinck
the eares doe heare,
the noſtrils doe ſmell,
the tongue taſteth how thi
ſavour,
we eat with the teeth,
the ſtomacke concocteth,
the bowels doe caſt out,
the liver makes blood, &
deth it through the vei
the heart panteth,
the lungs doe breath,
the lips are about the mo
a beard adorneth the chin
women are beardleſſe,
we carry on the ſhoulders,
we embrace with the arm
we labour with the hands,
the left holdeth, the right
formeth a worke,
we handle with the palme,
we ſmite with the fiſt,
wee hold with the hollo
the hand,
wee ſtreiten (any thing) w
the fingers,
wee ſcratch and ſcrape w
the nailes,
the belly is under the bre
the ſides below the arme-
the ribs below theſe,

Tergum habet ſupernè ſcapulas, infernè lumbos,
Natibus ſedemus,
Pedibus ambulamus.

Mentis.

Mens cogitat ſemper aliquid.
Etiam in ſomnio ſomniat,
Intellectus intelligit,
Ratio ratiocinatur,
Memoria meminit,
Et ſi quid oblita eſt, recordatur.
Voluntas vult bonum,
Declinat malum,
Sed ſæpe fallitur,
Gaudet & triſtatur,
Securus curat nihil,
Tutus timet nihil,
Vegetus laborat,
Feſſus quieſcit,
Vigilia enim fatigat,
Sopor recreat,
Cum ſeptem horas dormiviſti,
Et evigilas, excita alios,

Morbidorum.

Jejunus appetit eſcas,
Satur faſtidit,
Delicatus deligit,
Sanus bene valet,

the backe hath the ſhoulder-blades above it, below it the loines,
we ſit on the buttocks,
we walke with the feet,

Of the minde.

The minde alway thinketh of ſomething,
alſo it dreameth in a dreame,
the underſtanding underſtãds
the reaſon reaſoneth,
the memory remembreth,
and if it have forgotten any thing, remembreth it,
the will deſires that which is good,
it ſhunneth evill,
but is often deceived,
it rejoiceth and is ſad.
a careleſſe man regardeth nothing;
a man that is ſafe feareth nothing,
one that is luſty laboureth,
one that is weary reſteth,
for watching wearieth,
ſleepe refreſheth,
when thou haſt ſlept ſeaven houres,
and awakeſt, ſtir up others,

Of the diſeaſed.

he that is faſting deſires meat,
he that is full loatheth it,
he that is delicate chooſeth,
he that is ſound is in health,

A gro-

Ægrotus ægrotat,
Cui dolet is queritur,
Morbi ſine dolore ſunt periculoſi,
Et plerumque lethales,
Febris redit per vices,
Apoplexia enecat citò,
Scabies facit pruritum,
Ulcus ſcatet tabo,

Recens vulnus ſanatur,
Quicquid putret, ſordet,
Robuſt⁹ poteſt multú ferre,
Tener parum ſufferre,

Cæcus non videt,
Surdus non audit,
Mutus non loquitur,
Tactu caret nemo, niſi paralyticus,
Claudus claudicat,
Mutilo deeſt aliquid,

Opificum.

Agricola arat,
In vere ſeminat,
In æſtate metit,
In autumno vindemiat,

Hyeme triturat in horreo,

Hortulanus plantat hortum,
Molitor molit in molâ frumentum,

A ſicke man is ſicke,
He that is grieved complai
Diſeaſes without griefe a dangerous,
And for the moſt part dead
A feaver returneth by fits,
An apoplexy killeth ſudden
A ſcab cauſeth an iteh,
A bile abounds with corru blood.
A new wound is healed,
Whatſoever is rotten, ſtinke
A ſtrong man can bear muc
He that is tender (can) ſuff little,
He that is blind ſeeth not,
He that is deafe heareth n
He that is dumb ſpeakes no
No man wanteth the touchi but he that is ſick of a palſ
A lame man halteth,
Something is wanting to t maimed.

Of workmen.

A husbandman ploweth,
He ſoweth in the ſpring,
He moweth in the ſummer,
In autumne he gathereth t Vintage,
In winter he threſheth in t Barne,
A gardener plantes a garde
A miller grindeth bread-co in the mill,

Pistor pinsit in furno panem è farina,
Pastor pascit gregem,
Decat fœnum in prato,
Format è lacte caseos,
Lanio mactat pecudes,
Venator venatur feras,
Auceps capit volucres,
Piscator piscatur,
Coquus parat cibos,
Elixat in ollo,
Assat in verubus,
Frigit in butyro,
Torret in craticula,
Fercula condimus aromatibus,
Potum condimus in cella,
Ex uvis fit vinum,
Cerevisia promitur è dolio,
Auriga jungit equos,
Et ungit rotas,
Et proficiscitur subito, in cæno autem hæret,
Quum vehit onera curru aut traha,
Nauta navigat navi,
Nauclerus gubernat,
Remiges remigant,
Per fluvios vadamus,

Aut utimur scaphis,
Aut struimus pontes & ponticulos,
Viator it per semitam,

a baker bakes bread of flower in a furnace,
a shepheard feedeth his flocke,
He cutteth hay in the medow,
He maketh cheeses of milke,
a butcher killeth beasts,
a huntsman hunts wild beasts,
a fowler catcheth birds,
a fisher fisheth,
a cooke prepareth meat,
He boyleth in a pot,
He roasteth it on spits,
He fryeth in butter,
He broileth on a grediron,
We season our dishes (of meat) with spices,
We lay up drinke in a cellar,
Wine is made of grapes,
ale is drawne out of a tunne.
a carter joyneth horses,
and greaseth the wheeles,
and goeth suddenly, but sticketh in the mire,
When he carrieth burdens in a cart or drey,
a mariner saileth in a ship,
a pilot guideth it,
Rowers row it,
That we may goe through rivers,
We either use boats,
or make great or little bridges,
a traveller goeth through a path,

Et cavet ne erret,
Aut cadat in foveam,
Cedit retro, ubi porro nequit pergere,
Mercator tractat merces,
Metuit damnum, quærit lucrum,
Moneta gestatur in crumena
Quoniam pecunia quæ debemus solvimus,
Emimus & vendimus caro aut vili,
Nummi sunt diversi: quisq; suo valore,
Netrix net e lino,
Textor texit linteum, telam
Pannifex e lano pannos,

Sartor mensurat vestes,
Sutor fuit calceos ex corio,

Pellio e pellibus pellicea,

Restio torquet restim,
Figulus fingit fidelias, (mat,
Scriniarius sua scrinia gluti-
Faber cudit,
Lignarius asciat securi, & ædificat ædificium,
Ponit fundamentum, erigit parietes,
Operit tecto,
Debile non est firmum,
Fulcitur fulcris,
Ut ne ruat.

and takes heed lest he wande
or fall into a ditch,
hee goeth backeward whe
moreover he cannot proce
a merchant dealeth in ware
hee feareth losse, hee seeke
gaine,
money is carried in a purse,
because with money wee p
those things which we ow
we buy and sell deere or chea

moneyes are divers: everie o
in his owne value. (hemp
the spinster spinneth out
a weaver weavs linnen, a we
a clothier (maketh) cloaths
wooll,
a taylor measureth cloaths,
a shoomaker soweth shooes
leather,
a skinner (maketh) leathern
coats of skinnes,
a roper twineth a rope,
a potter maketh jugges,
a joyner glueth his deskes,
a smith coyneth,
a carpenter hewes with an ax
and buildeth a building,
he layeth the foundation, he
setteth up the wals,
he covereth it with a roofe,
a weak (building) is not firme,
it is underpropped with props
that it fall not,

Verba impersonalia.

i tibi libet licet,
i te piget laboris, pudeat te,
Decet te pœnitere peccati,
Adolescentē decet silentiū,
i te sessionis tædet, oportet spatiari.

Verbs impersonals.

if it listeth you, it is lawfull,
if it irke you of a labour, let it ashame you,
it is meet to irke you of sinne,
silence becommes a young man
if it irke you of sitting, it is meet to walke abroad,

CAP. 3.

De rerum circumstantiis.

Adverbia.

QUis vocat me? Ego.
Tune es? quis est igitur
lic? Paulus.
Expectemus donec veniat,
Bene, salve, ago gratias.
Ut vales? sic mediocriter,
Ubi fuisti? unde redis? ex oppido.

Qua ivisti? per porticum.

Quorsum vis? domum.
Et quo inde? nusquam.

Quando in horto fuisti?
Heri, hodie, modo, nuper, dudum.
Quando me invises? mox, cras, perindie, aliquando.

Scisne memoria lectionem?
Sic satis, ego minime (neutiquā)

CAP. 3.

Of the circumstances of things.

Adverbs.

WHo calleth me? I.
art thou there? who is there then? Paul,
let us expect till he come,
wel, God save you, I thank you
how do you? so, indifferently,
where hast thou bin? whence returnest thou? out of the towne.
which way wentest thou? through the gallery.
whither wilt thou goe? home,
and whither from thence? no whither,
when hast thou bin in the garden?
yesterday, to day, erewhile, of late, long agoe,
when wilt thou visite me? by and by. to morrow, the day after, sometime,
dost thou conne thy lesson by heart?
so so, I doe not at all.

Quæ eſt cauſa? num es oblitus? ferè,
Cur non repetis?
Mihi nunc non vacat.
Quare? Miſſus ſum in villam,

Profectò? ibo una. nequaquam,
Quamobrem? repetemus in itinere,
Id præſtat quam garrire,
Omnino, redibimusne mature?
Fortaſſe, ſed vix, Eho dubitas?
Procul eſt, properabimus,
Ceu ſutores? quid tum?
Noſtrã ætatẽ decet agilitas,
Sic aiunt, imo ſic eſt,
Ne clama, atqui ſumus ſoli,
Quomodo ludemus? pila. quamdiu?
Totũ diem. hui nimium eſt,
Atqui ſunt feriæ.

Præpoſitiones.

Pergamus rogo te,
Nũc tibi parvas voculas exponam,
Ad nos trahimus, a nobis trudimus,
Cum nobis ducimus, ante nos pellimus, pone nos raptamus,
Secundũ flumẽ facile eſt nare,
Adverſus illud impoſsibile,

what cauſe is there? wh
haſt thou forgotten? alm
why doeſt thou not repeat
I am not at leiſure now.
wherefore? I am ſent into t
Village.
truely? I will goe togeth
with you. no.
wherefore? we will repeat
our journey.
that is better than to prat
altogether, ſhall wee retur
preſently?
peradventure, but ſcarce
oh doubteſt thou?
it is afar off, we wil make h
as coblers? what then?
nimbleneſſe becommes our
ſo they ſay. yea it is ſo,
cry not, but we are alone,
how ſhall we play? at ba
how long?
all the day. alas it is too mu
but they are holidayes,

Prepoſitions.

Let us goe on I entreat the
now I will expound the ſm
words to thee,
we draw to us, we thruſt fr
us,
we lead with us, we drive b
fore us, we ſnatch behind
it is eaſie to ſwimme with t
ſtreame,
againſt it is impoſſible,

pud altare ſacerdos habet
penes ſe diaconum,
e temerario nota, quod in-
tra ædes non maneat,

pra culmen ſcandat,
tra limen reptet,

tere coram nobis, quid
feciſti clam nobis,
uia eſt palam,
ontra præceptum feci,

rga præceptorem ingratus
fui,
uidam ob ſua facinora, e
domo profugus,
xta viam currens, citra
ſtagnum conſtitit,
einde ultra ſtagnum pro-
greſſus,
enit in deſertum,
bibat circa paludes,
berrabat inter nemora,
avigabat trans mare, uſq;
ad extremas inſulas,
rope orbis terminos,
xtra patriam vagans,
ro quo intercedunt,
erum propter exemplum
æterorũ non poteſt recipi
em! quantum infortuniũ!
elix præ talibus,
(dit.
Qui conſcientiã purã cuſto-

the Prieſt at the altar hath
his Deacon in his power,
touching one that is raſh, ob-
ſerve that he ſtay not with-
in the houſe,
let him climbe over the top,
let him creep within the thre-
ſhold,
confeſſe before us what thou
haſt done privately from us,
becauſe it is open,
I have done contrary to the
command,
I have beene unthankefull to-
ward the maſter,
one for his wickedneſſe, being
a runnagate out of the houſe
running nigh the way, ſtood
on this ſide the poole,
afterward having gone beyond
the poole,
hee came into the wilderneſſe,
he went about the mariſhes,
he wandred among the woods,
he ſailed beyond the ſea, even
to the utmoſt Ilands,
nigh the bounds of the world,
wandring out of the countrey,
for whom they entreat,
but for the example of others
he cannot be received,
alas, how great miſhap!
he is happy in compariſon of
ſuch,
who keeps his conſcience pure

Numeralia.

Scis numerare? utique,

Tenta igitur: quot ſunt res,
Unus eſt codex bibliorum,
Duo ſunt teſtamenta, vetus & novum,
Tres perſonæ ſanctæ Trinitatis,
Quatuor Evangeliſtæ, quinque ſenſus, ſex profeſti dies,
Septem petitiones in oratione dominica,
Octo dies ſunt ſeptimana,
Ter tria ſunt novem,
Decem præcepta Dei,
Undecim Apoſtoli, dempto Juda,
Duodecim fidei articuli,
Triginta dies ſunt menſis,
Centum anni ſunt ſeculum,
Satanas eſt mille fraudum artifex.

Numerals.

Know you how to numbe
likewiſe.
try then, how many thin
there are, (*b*
there is one volume of the
there are two teſtaments,
old and the new.
three perſons of the holy T
nity,
foure Evangeliſts, five ſenſ
*ſixe * working dayes,*
* Not hallowe
ſeaven petitions in the Lo
prayer.
eight dayes are a weeke,
thrice three are nine.
ten commandements of Go
eleven Apoſtles, Judas bei
excepted,
twelve articles of the faith,
thirty dayes are a moneth,
a hundred yeeres are an ag
ſatan is the forger of a tho
ſand deceits.

CAP. 4.

De rebus in ſchola.

SCholaſticus frequentat ſcholam,
Quò in artibus erudiatur,

Initium eſt a literis,
E ſyllabis voces componuntur,

CAP. 4.

Of things in a ſchoole.

A *Schollar frequente*
the ſchoole,
whereby he may be inſtruct
in the arts.
the beginning is from letter
words are cõpoſed of ſyllabl

lictionibus ſermo,
libro legimus tacitè,
t recitamus clarè,
olvimus eum membranæ
ponimus in pulpito,
amentum eſt in atramen-
ario, in quo tingimus ca-
amum,
ibimus eo in charta, in u-
râque pagina,
erperam, delemus,
ignamus denuò rectè, vel
n margine,
ctor docet,
cipulus diſcit non omnia
imul, ſed per partes,
ceptor præcipit facienda

ctor regit Academiam,
agogus advertit & ur-
et,
os monet & conſignat,

iſter inſtituit univerſos,
nguli attendunt,
emendat mendas,
gens proficit, negligens
apulat,
nim ferula eſt præſtò,
verberant baculo,
cædunt virgis,
que venia ne exeas,
moram redeas,

a ſpeech of words,
we read ſilently out of a booke,
or recite it aloud,
we wrap it up in parchment,
and lay it in a deske,
inke is in the inke-horne, in which we dip the quill,

wee write with it in paper, on either page,
if badly, we blot it out,
and ſeale forthwith rightly, or in the margent,
a teacher teacheth,
a ſcholler learneth not altogether, but by parts,
the Maſter commands things to be done,
the Governour ruleth the Academy,
the Schoole-maſter obſerveth and furthereth,
the obſerver warneth and ſetteth downe,
the Maſter inſtructs all, they attend ſeverally,
one amendeth faults,
the diligent profiteth, the negligent is beaten,
for the ferula is at hand,
they beat not with a ſtaffe,
but beat with rods,
goe not out without leave,
returne after thy ſtay,

Quod agere debes, age,

Linea fit regulâ, circulus circino,
Grammaticus loquitur, dialecticus disputat,
Vera a falsis discernit,

Rhetor ornatè loquitur, Musicus cantat,
Poeta carmina fingit,
Pictor effigiem pingit,
Historicus res gestas narrat,
Physicus naturam scrutatur,
Medicus eam imitatur,
Ethicus tradit mores, qui studiosum decorant,
Verùm de iis paulò infra.

performe that which t
oughtst to doe,
a line is made by rule, a ci
by compasse.
a Grammarian speaketh, a
gician disputeth,
he discerneth truths from
shoods,
a Rhetorician speaketh
gantly, a Musician sing
a Poet maketh verses,
a Painter maketh a pictu
a Historian tells things d
a Philosopher searches na
a Physitian imitateth it,
a Moralist sheweth man
which become a vertous
but of them a little lower

Cap. 5,
De rebus domi.

Pulsa fores si clausæ sint,

Quum aperitur transi ostium
Et intra in atrium, clavis claudit seram, iterumque recludit,
Clavus figitur, pavimentum calcamus,
Laquear nobis impendet, fenestræ sunt vitreæ,

Cap. 5.
Of things at home.

Knocke at the doore
they be shut,
when the dore is opened, g
and within into the cou
key locketh the locke,
unlocketh it againe,
a naile is fastened, we tre
the floore,
the roofe hangeth over u
windowes are of glasse,

pocauſtum calefit, cameræ frigent,
ciſtis & arcis abſcondimus res,
corbibus portamus,
ccus non ſervatur in ſacco
cubiculo ſunt lecti pulvinaribus ſtrati,
rvical ſubdimus cervici,
getibus nos integimus,
ubantes ſupini vel proni,

tula eſt pro urinâ, & ſeceſſus pro alvo levanda,
crementa fœtent,
re ſuffimus,
iem lavamus quotidiè,
palneo ſudamus,
lariis tergimus nos,
nſor tondet crines,
ſit comam pectine,

culæ abſterguntur ſpongiâ,
iſquiliæ verruntur ſcopis,
uſium & tunicam, thoracem, femoralia, & tibialia induimus & exuimus
oties opus eſt pallium & togam amicimus,
ei & collaria, chirothecæ, ſandalia ſunt honeſtatis ergo,

a hot-houſe is warmed, chambers are cold,
wee hide things in cheſts and coffers,
we carry in baskets,
juice is not kept in a bag,
there are beds in a chamber covered with feather-beds,
we lay a pillow under the neck
we cover our ſelves with coverlets, lying with the face upward or downeward,
a chamber-pot is for urine, & a privie for eaſing the belly,
excrements doe ſmell,
we perfume with frankincenſe,
we waſh the face daily,
we ſweat in a bath,
we cleanſe us with napkins,
a barber cutteth the haire,
hee kembeth the haire with a combe,
ſpots are wiped out with a ſponge,
chippings are ſwept with beſomes,
we put on and off, our ſhirt & coat, our doublet, breeches, and neather-ſtockes,
as oft as is needfull we put on a cloake and gowne,
caps and bands, gloves, ſandals are for credit ſake,

Cingulo nos cingimus, ligulis aſtringimus,
Mappa ſternimus menſam,

Ad juſculum & pulmentum eſt cochlear,
Edulia alia ſcinduntur cultro,
Muſcas abige muſcario,
Tolle patinas,
Infunde in poculum,
Et propina hoſpitibus,
Accende candelam, inde candelabro,
Emunge emunctorio, ſed ut ne extinguas,
Vir & mulier ſunt conjuges,
Viduus ducit interdum virginem,
Sponſus habet ſponſam,
Poſt nuptias maritus maritam,
Puerpera peperit puerum,

Hunc oſculatur nutrix, fovetque in gremio,
Filius eſt hæres, filia accipit dotem,
Parentes educant ſobolem,
Vitricus & noverca privignos,
Liberi ſunt liberi, ſervi ſerviunt,

we gird our ſelves with a
dle, we tye with points,
we cover a table with a ta
cloath,
there is a ſpoone for por
and pappe,
other meats are cut wi
knife,
drive away flyes with a fl
take away the covers,
powre into the cup,
and drinke to the gueſts,
light a candle, ſet it int
candle-ſticke,
ſnuffe it with ſnuffers, bu
to put it out, (*lo*
man and woman are yoke
a widower ſometime m
eth a maide,
a bridegroome hath a bri
after the marriage, a hus
(*hath*) *a wife,*
a married wife hath bro
forth a childe,
the nurſe kiſſeth him, and
him in her lap,
the ſon is an heire, the da
ter taketh a dowry,
parents do bring up their
a ſtep-father and ſtep-m
their ſtep-children,
children are free, ſervant
ſerve,

iniſtri miniſtrant, famuli
famulantur,
ncillæ ancillantur,
atruus & amita, ſunt patris
frater & ſoror, avunculus
& matertera matris,

vi habent nepotes,
ognati affines.

miniſters do miniſter, ſervants doe ſerve,
maid ſervants doe waite,
an uncle and aunt (called patruuus *and* amita *in lat.) are the fathers brother & ſiſter,* avunculus *and* matertera, *the mothers,*
grandfathers have nephewes, kinſmen kindred by marriage.

Cap. 6.
De rebus in urbe & regione.

Rbs munitur mœniis,
c non vallo & foſsâ,
rta habet valvas,
hinc eunt plateæ,
foro ſolent eſſe ciſternæ,
dificia ſunt publica aut (privata,
Nam quod non uni proprium eſt, eſt commune.)
ves & incolæ incolunt civitatem,
uſtici habitant in pago,
icini in eodem vico,
curia congregatur Senatus,
onſul præcedit, Senatores ſequuntur,

Cap. 6.
Of things in the city and countrey.

A City is fortified with wals,
as alſo with a trench & ditch the gate hath folding dores,
hence goe the ſtreets,
ciſternes are wont to be in the court, (vate,
buildings are publicke or pri-
(for what is not proper to one is common)
citizens and inhabitants doe people a city, (lage,
husbandmen dwell in the vil-
neighbours in the ſame towne,
the ſenate is gathered in the court,
the Conſul goeth before, the Senatours doe follow,

Judex (Prætor) judicat lites,
the Judge (the Mayor) j
eth controverſies,

Actor accuſat ſontem criminis,
the pleader accuſeth the
der of a crime,

Reus ſe excuſat,
the accuſed excuſeth him

Teſtis jurat & teſtatur,
a witneſſe ſweareth and
neſſeth,

Lictor ligat,
the officer bindeth him,

et ducit in carcerem,
and carrieth him into pri

Carnifex occidit & ſuſpendit,
the executioner killeth
hangeth,

Tabellarius fert literas (epiſtolam) cerâ & ſigillo obſignatas,
a carrier beareth letters
led with waxe and ſea

Nuncius nunciat oretenus,
a meſſenger relateth fa
face,

Templum eſt ſacer locus,
the temple is a ſacred pl

Caupona profanus,
a taverne a profane (one)

Ædituus pulſat campanas,
the Sexton ringeth the

Populus coit in æde, exercet religionem,
the people meeteth in
*Church, doth * reli*
duties, *Rel

In cœtu canuntur pſalmi & hymni,
pſalmes and hymnes are
in the aſſembly,

Dei verbum prædicatur, Sacramenta adminiſtrantur,
the word of God is prea
the ſacraments adminiſ

Preces peraguntur devotè,
prayers are performed
vontly,

Feſta celebrantur feſtivè,
feaſts are celebrated feſti

Magiſtratus eſt neceſſarius,
magiſtracy is neceſſary,

Ut Rex in regno regnet,
that the King may reig
his Kingdome,

Dominus domi dominetur,
let a Lord rule at home,

imperant, ſint clemen-
es,
parent obſequentes,
us probus probatur, ſi-
ut & fidus ſubditus,
ceps eſt minor atq; Dux,
nes major quam Baro,

ilis, eques, inſignibus
onatus,
eſt prorſus optanda,
um eſt pernicioſum,
quum hoſtis arcendus
ſt,
ites merent ſtipendia,
um præliantur & pugnāt,
æ clangunt, tympana ſo-
ant,
arcubus jaciunt ſagittas,
diis dimicant,
nis ſe defendunt,

rmentis arces expugnant,

vertuntur cum victoriâ.

let them which rule be merciſull,
they which obey, obſervant,
an honeſt Maſter is approved,
as alſo a faithfull ſubject,
a Prince is lower, and a Duke,
an Earle is greater than a Baron,
a Noble man, a Knight ennobled with titles of honour,
peace is altogether to be wiſhed
warre is hurtfull,
unleſſe when an enemy is to be driven away,
ſouldiers ſerve for wages,
when they fight and skirmiſh,
the trumpets ſound, the drums beat,
they ſhoot arrows out of bowes
they fight with ſwords,
they defend themſelves with weapons,
they beat downe towers with canons,
they returne with victory.

CAP. 7.
De Virtutibus.

VIrtutes ſectare,
Vita vitia quæ lex vetat,

CAP. 7.
Of Vertues.

FOllow thou Vertues,
ſhunne thou vices which the law forbiddeth,

Patrans flagitia, eſt ſceleſtus (nequam)
Ut prudens ſis proſpice finem,
Aſpice media, attende occaſioni,
Occipe nil temerè, delibera diu, feſtina lente,
Rumori ne crede, arcanum ne vulga,
Quod ignoras ne affirma aut nega,
Interroga potius,
Eſto temperans, quum eſuris, ede,
Quum ſitis bibe,
Heluones vorant & potant,

Prandium & cæna tibi ſufficiant,
Jentaculum & merendam ne cura,
Jejunare aliquando expedit,
Sobrius non eſt ebrius,
Eſto caſtus, gere te pudicè,
Eſto modeſtus non procax, taciturnus non loquax,
Vos juvenes colite ſenes,
Manifeſta narra, ſecreta ſuſſurra, occulta cela,

Quum quis loquitur, tace,

he that commits wicked
is miſchievous (naught)
that thou maiſt bee wiſe
vide for the end,
behold the meanes, attend
the occaſion,
begin nothing raſhly, deli
rate long, haſten ſlowly,
beleeve not a report, divu
not a ſecret,
doe not affirme or deny t
which thou art ignoran
rather doe thou aske,
be temperate, when thou
hungry, eat,
when thou thirſteſt, drinke
gluttons doe eate and dri
greedily,
let dinner and ſupper ſuf
thee,
regard not a breakefaſt a
beaver,
ſomtime it is expedient to
a ſober man is not drunke,
be chaſt, carry thy ſelf chaſ
be modeſt, not babling, ſil
not prating,
yee young men reverence
tel things manifeſt, matter
the ſecret, conceale thi
hidden,
when any one ſpeaketh, h
thy peace,

um tibi quid dicit au-
ſculta, (pera,
um quid jubet obtem-
li te jactare, (bus,
c ſis arrogans aut ſuper-
na fama eſt ingens gloria,
nc amare eſt fas, ſpernere
nefas,
nnibus eſto comis, nemini
blandus,
ulator eſt odioſus,
et interdum jocari, ſed
urbanè,
dere etiam licet, ſed non
cachinnari,
xamus joco, taxamus ſe-
riò,
crepamus quomodocun-
que,
ugalis contentus eſt pau-
cis,
varus eſt parcus, liberalis
argus,
ves fatuus fidit Deo in co-
pia,
ffidit in inopia,
ſtus appetit nihil alieni.

rari turpe eſt,
nod quis petit mutuo da,

uod mutuo accepiſti red-
de,

when hee ſaith any thing to thee, hearken, (obey,
when he commands any thing doe not boaſt of thy ſelfe,
neither be arrogant or proud,
a good report is great glory,
it is lawfull to love it, unlawfull to deſpiſe it,
bee gentle to all, flattering to none,
a flatterer is odious,
it is lawfull to jeſt ſometimes, but civilly,
it is alſo lawfull to laugh, but not to laugh unreaſonably,
we vex in jeſt, wee rebuke ſeriouſly,
*we checke *after any faſhion,*
* Howſoever.
a thrifty man is content with a few things,
a covetous man is ſparing, a liberall bountifull,
a fooliſh rich man truſteth God in plenty,
he diſtruſteth him in want,
a juſt man deſireth nothing of another mans,
it is diſhoneſt to ſteale,
lend thou that which any one requireth,
reſtore that which thou haſt borrowed,

Quod

Quod promiſiſti præſta,
perform that which thou h
promiſed,

Quum eges, ne pigeat poſcere,
Quum datur, ne pudeat ſumere,
Quum impetraſti, age gratias,
when thou wanteſt, let it
irke thee to aske,
when it is given, be not aſh
med to take,
when thou haſt obtained, gi
thankes,

Fur pendat furtum, aut pendeat in patibulo,
Pœnâ ſanè dignus eſt,
let a thiefe pay for his theft,
let him hang on the gallo
indeed he is worthy of puni
ment,

Donum gratis datur, præmium pro officio,
Merces pro merito,
Puſillanimis non eſt fortis,
a gift is given freely, a rew
for duty,
wages for deſert,
a man of a weake ſpirit is
ſtrong,

In proſperis effertur,
In adverſis trepidat,
Tu eſto ad operas alacris,
Otia linque ignavis,
Si quid vis conari, debes prius contari,
he is puffed up in proſperi
he trembleth in adverſity,
be thou cheerful at thy lab
leave idleneſſe to the ſlugg
if thou wilt endevour
thing, thou oughtſt firſt
aſſay,

Et tunc rem aggredi,
Nec amplius cunctari,
Fortuna eſt inconſtans, adfert miſeros caſus,
Quos patiens patitur,
Etiam ſi gemat, fleat, ploret,
and then to ſet upon the thi
nor to delay any more,
fortune is unconſtant, it br
geth miſerable chances,
which a patient man ſuffe
although he mourne, weepe,
ment,

Cohibe iram, delinquenti parce,
keepe in thine anger, ſpare
offender,

Depr

eprecanti ignoſce,
æſit te quis? condona ei culpam,
ffendiſti tu aliquem? paca & placa illum,
njurias tolerare ſatius eſt quam ulciſci,
alignus maledicit, ſtolidus minatur,
uperioribus eſto obediens,
Equalibus officioſus,
nferioribus affabilis, & eris omnibus amabilis,
Quicunque humanus eſt, obvios ſalutat,
alutantes reſalutat,
nterrogantibus reſpondet,
oſtulantibus porrigit,
Egenis opitulatur, mæſtos ſolatur,
gnaros informat,
Conſilii indiges conſulit,

nvidet nemini, favet omnibus,
Verax ſtudet veritati, mendax mentitur,
Amicus diligit, inimicus odit.
Doloſus decipit, ſincerus non fallit,
Socius juvat, ſodalis colludit,

pardon him that entreats,
hath any one hurt thee? forgive him the fault,
haſt thou offended any? appeaſe and quiet him,
it is better to beare injuries, than to revenge them,
a malicious man curſeth, a fooliſh threatneth,
be obedient to thy ſuperiours,
courteous to thy equals,
gentle to thy inferiours, and thou ſhalt be amiable to all,
whoſoever is courteous ſaluteth them that he meeteth,
hee ſaluteth againe thoſe that ſalute him,
he anſwereth them that aske,
he giveth to them that requeſt
he helpeth the poore, hee comforteth the ſad,
he informeth the ignorant,
hee adviſeth thoſe that ſtand in need of advice,
he envieth no man, he favoureth all,
a true man ſtudieth for truth, a liar lieth,
a friend loveth, an enemy hateth,
a crafty man deceiveth, a ſincere cozeneth not,
a companion helpeth, a partner playeth with one,

Comes

Comes comitatur.

Concluſio.

Multane ſuperſunt? pauca puto,
Ecce ultimus titulus,
Nam hoc veſtibulum eſt tantum exordium, (venit,
Quod non prolixũ eſſe con-
Venimus ergo ad clauſulam, vita tranſit velut umbra,
Quicquid natum eſt moritur, omnia ſunt vana,
O peccator, mors te devorabit, ——————
Tandem ibis in ſepulchrum,
E luce in tenebras.
Tu proinde quiſquis es,

Formida infernum,
Deſidera cælum,
Peccare noli, ne pereas,
Hic ſubſiſtimus, nec addimus magis,
Acquieſce lector,
Reliqua reperies ordine,
Januam ingreſſus, ora ita,
Miſerere noſtri,
Benigne Salvator,
Jeſu Chriſte,
Da ſcientiam,
Da pietatem,
Da beatitudinem,
Benedicte in ſecula ſeculorũ

Amen.

a fellow accompanieth,

The concluſion.

Do many things remain?
I thinke,
behold the laſt title,
for this porch is onely a beg
ning,
which is not fit to be large,
wee are come to the end,
paſſeth as a ſhadow,
whatſoever is borne dieth,
things are vaine,
O ſinner, death will conſ
thee, —————— (gra
at laſt thou ſhalt goe into
out of light into darke neſſ
thou therfore whoſoever t
art,
feare hell,
deſire heaven,
ſin not leſt thou periſh,
here we ſtay, neither doe
adde more,
Reader reſt contented,
thou ſhalt find the reſt in or
entring the gate, pray thus,
Have mercy on us,
O bleſſed Saviour,
Jeſus Chriſt,
grant us knowledge,
grant us godlineſſe,
grant us bleſſednesſe,
O thou bleſſed for evermor

Amen.

JANUA LINGUARUM

THE GATE OF LANGUAGE UNLOCKED.

CAP. I.
The Entrance.

1 *God save you friendly Reader.*
2 *If you aske what it is to be learned, t*
(this) for an answer, to know the differenc
things, and to be able to marke out every th
by its owne name.
3 *Is there nothing beside? not any thing tr*
4 *He hath laid the foundation of all learni*
who hath throughly learned the naming
* *nature and art.*

* Of things naturall and artificiall.

5 *But peradventure that is hard?*
6 *It is so, if thou doest it unwillingly, or s*
affright thy selfe with a foregoing conceip
7 *At length, if there shall be any harshnes*
will be in the beginning.
8 *Doe not the draughts of letters also se*
wonderfull strange sights to children at
first looking on?
9 *But when they have spent a little labo*
they observe that it is a sport.

10 Ide

fol: 1

JANUA LINGUARUM RESERATA.

CAP. I. *INTROITUS.*

SALVE Lector amice.
Si rogas quid sit eruditum esse, respon-
m habe; Nosse rerum differentias, & posse
umquodq; suo designare nomine.

Nihilne præterea? Nil certè quidquam.
Totius eruditionis posuit fundamenta, qui
Nomenclaturam Naturæ & Artis perdidi-
cit.
Sed id difficile forsan?
Est, si invitus feceris, aut præconceptâ o-
pinatione teipsum terrueris.
Tandem, si quid asperitatis erit, initio erit.

Annon & literarum ductus puellis primo
intuitu mira portenta videntur?

Ast ubi paululum impenderint operæ, lu-
sum esse animadvertunt.

10 Idem in omni re evenit, ut inſpectu exteriore operoſa appareat.

11 At ſi aggrederis, nihil eſt quod non cedat & ſe ſubdat ingenio,

12 Qui cupit capit omnia,

13 Agedum itaque, quiſquis es, ſperare et te jubeo, deſperare veto.

14 En vide exiguum hoc opuſculum.

15 Hic tamen velut in breviario, univerſum mundum, latinamque linguam oſtendam.

16 Tenta quæſo, evolve & ediſce aliquot pagellas.

17 Facto hoc, oculatum te ad omnia humanitatis ſtudia reipſa comperies.

Cap. 2.

De ortu Mundi.

18 Deus creavit omnia ex nihilo.

19 Principio enim expandit vaſtiſſimum ſpatium, ubi cælum & terra exiſtunt.

20 Et complevit id tenebricosâ quadam informi caligine.

21 Ex quâ tanquam materiâ figuravit creaturas corporeas, diſtinctas formis, & veſtitas accidentibus variis, prout cujuſque deam intra ſe conceperat.

22 Implantavitque cuique naturam ſuam, eſt, vim obſervandi aſſignatum locum modum, genuſque ſuum.

The ſame happeneth in every thing, that *they appeare painfull at the outward ſight.
But if thou ſetteſt upon it, there is nothing which doth not yeeld and ſubmit it ſelfe to the wit.
He that deſireth comprehendeth all things.
Goe on therefore, whoſoever thou art, I command thee to hope, I forbid thee to deſpaire.
Behold, ſee this poore ſmall worke.
Yet here will I ſhew the whole world, and the latine tongue, as in an abridgement.
Try I pray you, turne over and learne theſe certaine few pages.
This being done, you ſhall finde your ſelfe indeed quicke-ſighted to all ſtudies of humanity.

*It appeare.

CAP. 2.
Of the Worlds originall.

GOd created all things of nothing.
For in the beginning he ſpread out a moſt huge ſpace where heaven and earth * are, and filled it with a certaine foggie and miſhapen darkeneſſe.
Whereof, as the matter, hee ſhaped the bodily creatures, diſtinguiſhed in formes, cloathed with divers accidents, even as he had conceived the patterne of every one within himſelfe.
And he implanted in every one its owne nature, that is, a power to obſerve its place, manner, and kind (appointed to it.)

*Doremain.

CAP. 3.
De Elementis.

23 ANte omnia verò confuſum iſtud Ch
os juxta denſitatis & raritatis grad
in quatuor ſpecies ſeparavit.

24 Tenuiſsimam, ſubtiliſſimamq; partem ſe
lucidam & calidam, & appellavit ignem
lucem.
25 Aliam iterum tenuem, pellucidam & te
dam, dixit Aerem.
26 Tertia portio fluida & frigida fuit aqua

27 Sub quâ manſit ſedimentum craſſum, lim

28 Atque hæc ſunt ſimplicia corpora ex
bus compoſita (mixta) exſurgunt.
29 Omnia enim reliqua ex his conſtant.
30 Quippe ex iis generantur, iis nutriuntu
eadem dum corrumpuntur, reſolvuntur.

CAP. 4.
De Firmamento.

31 AStra ſunt ceu lampades in æthere
penſæ, ut indeſinenter circumcirc
tatæ lumine ſuo tenebras illuminent, c
autem temporum vices dimetiantur.
32 Planetæ ſunt ſeptem, quiſq; in ſuo Orbe

CAP. 3.
Of the Elements.

*But before all he ſeparated that confuſed
* Chaos into foure kindes, according to the degrees of thickeneſſe and thinneſſe.*

* That called the earth without forme and voide Gen. תוהו ובהו

Hee made the thinneſt and moſt ſubtle part right and hot, and called it fire and light.
Againe, the other being thinne, tranſparent and warme, he called aire.
The third part flowing and cold, was water.
Under which remained mud (or earth) a thick groſſie ſubſtance.
And theſe are ſimple bodies, out of which the mixed (or compound) bodies doe ariſe.
*For all other things * are made of theſe.*

* Conſiſt.

For they are generated out of theſe, they are nouriſhed with them, they are reſolved into them, when they are corrupted.

CAP. 4.
Of the Firmament.

*The Starres are as it were Lampes hung in the Skie, that being unceſſantly turned about, they may enlighten the darkeneſſe with their light, but may meaſure out the courſe of times by their * motion.*

* Courſe.

The Planets are ſeaven, every one in its orb.

33 Infima eſt Luna, quæ, prout nobis illuſt
ſui medietatem exhibet, incrementa &
crementa pati videtur, retardationeque
menſes efficit.

34 Sol revolutione ſuâ dies & annos defini

35 Ortum ejus præcedit aurora & dilucu
quum dieſcit & luceſcit.

36 Occaſum ſequitur crepuſculum, quum
peraſcit & nocteſcit.

37 Aſcendens ad noſtrum Zenith, facit ver
ſumq; deſcendens, Autumnum, & utr
Æquinoctium.

38 Imus dat brumam, orditurq; hiemem:
mus ſolſtitium, inchoatque æſtatem, u
rius (*Caniculæ ſtella*) excitat æſtum.

39 Mercurius eum in epicyclo ſuo circuit
ùs quàm ſemianno: venuſta Venus ſeſqui

40 Hanc manè Luciferum (*Phoſphorum*)
peri Heſperum vocant.

41 Mars ignito jubare periodum ſuam bi
fermè percurrit, ſplendidus Jupiter no
am undecim: gelidus Saturnus penè v
novem.

42 Eclipſes (*obſcurationes*) Luminarium
propter interpoſitionem tertii, & obu
tionem.

43 Stellæ fixæ cum octavâ ſphærâ æqui
progrediuntur, ſed inæqualitèr coruſc

CAP. 5. *De igne.*

44 INcendium ex quavis ſcintillâ, ſi pe
tis, oritur.

3 The lowest is the moon, which as it sheweth its middle part cleere to us, seemeth to waxe * and wave, and by its stay maketh the moneths.

4 The sunne determineth the dayes by its revolution.

5 The morning and day-light goeth before its arising, when it waxeth day and light.

6 The twilight followeth its setting, when it waxeth even and night.

7 Mounting up to our zenith it maketh the spring, and againe descending, Autumn, and on both sides the Equinoxe.

8 Being at the lowest it maketh the shortest day, and beginneth winter, where the dog-star stirreth up the heat.

9 Mercury encompasseth it in his epicycle, sooner than in halfe a yeere, beautifull Venus in a yeer and an halfe.

10 In the morning they call it [a] Lucifer (or Phosphorus) in the evening [c] Hesperus.

11 Mars with its fiery rayes runneth through its period in two yeeres, bright Jupiter not also in eleven, cold Saturne almost in twenty nine.

12 The Eclipses (darknings) of these lights happen by the interposure and over-shadowing of a third.

13 The fixed stars goe on equally with the right sphere, but they glister unequally.

* Suffer encreases and decreases.

a Lat. b Græc. c Græc.

CAP. 5. Of the Fire.

1 Burning ariseth out of every sparke, if you suffer it.

45 Nam quidquid ignem concipit, id prim
gliſcit, deinde ardet, tum flagrat & flamm
poſtremò crematum redigitur in favill
cineres.

46 Lignum ardens torris appellatur, extinct
titio, particula ejus carbo, & quamdiu
det pruna.

47 Fumus ardens flamma eſt, camino adhær
fuligo.

CAP. 6.
De Meteoris.

48 VApores aquoſi perpetuò ſurſum fe
tur.

49 Ex his denſatis fit nubes: aut ſi hæc d
ſum labitur nebula.

50 Inde pluit, ningit, grandinat.

51 Pluvia diſtillat lentè, imber densè, nim
impetuosè.

52 Hic ſi inter diſtillandum gelaſcit, fit gra
ſi incaleſcit nimium, uredo ſeu rubigo.

53 Pruina eſt congelatus ros, ſtiria ſtillarig

54 Nives ſegetem operiunt, ne à gelu vel gl
algeat.

55 Aura lenis cùm ſpirat, focillat nos, ve
vehemens cum flat, quatit, proſternit &
terit, quoquo ſe vertit.

56 Cardinales ſunt, Subſolanus (*Orientalis*)
ſter (*Notus*, *Meridionalis*) Favonius (*O
dentalis*) Aquilo (*Boreas*, *Septentrional*

45

For whatsoever taketh fire, it first spreadeth, after it burneth, then it blazeth and flameth, lastly, being burned it is turned into embers & ashes.

A burning sticke is called a brand, being put out, charcoale, a part of it a coale, and as long as it gloweth a fire-coale.

Smoake set on fire is a flame, sticking to the chimney, soote.

CAP. 6.
Of Meteors.

WAteriſh vapours are continually carried upward.

A cloud is made of theſe being thickned, or if it fall downeward, a miſt.

Thence it rayneth, ſnoweth, haileth.

Raine runneth downe ſoftly, a ſhower cloſely, a ſtorme violently.

If it freeze in the falling, it becommeth haile, if it grow over hot, it becommeth blaſting or mildew.

A hoare froſt is a congealed dew, an iſicle a ſtiffened drop.

Snow covereth the corne leſt it chill with froſt or ice.

A mild gale when it * bloweth, cheriſheth us, a vehement wind when it bloweth, ſhaketh, caſteth down and bruiſeth, whitherſoever it turneth it ſelfe.

* Breatheth.

The cardinall winds are the Eaſt, South, Weſt, and North.

57 Turbo & Circius in gyrum se circumag

58 Exhalationes sulphureæ incensæ edunt gura (*fulgetra*) & chasmata.

59 Et tum caloris cum frigore pugna Toni ciet, cum fragore terribili.

60 Emicans inde flamma fulmen nuncupa

61 Quod sive sit urens, sive discutiens, mento se dissipat, & quicquid eo icitur, ruit.

62 Cum fulgurat, tonat, fulminat, quis non nitus pavescat?

63 Cometa nunquam fulsit, quin sterilit inureret (terris) aut infectionem.

64 Iris matutina (ut & Halo) nubilosam, pertina serenam tempestatem [*sudum*] ciat.

CAP. 7. De aquis.

65 E Laticibus scatentes saliunt fontes, rivi manant.

66 Ex his colliguntur fluvii, & denique fi na, jugiter intra ripas suas decurrentia.

67 At sicubi profluvio & decursu carent ment, & in stagna se diffundunt.

68 Paludes sunt scaturigines sine fluxu.

69 Torrentes sunt aquæ pluviales rapidè d entes: à quibus fiunt exundationes & via.

7 *The whirlewind, and vehement Southerne wind turne themſelves in a circle.*

8 *Sulphureous exhalations being kindled, make lightnings, flaſhings and chaſmes.*

9 *And then the fight of heat with cold, raiſeth thunders, with a terrible *noiſe.* * Cracke.

10 *The flame ſhining thence is called lightning.*

11 *Which whether it be the burning, or the ſecretly piercing lightning, diſperſeth it ſelfe in a moment, & whatſoever it ſtrikes it overthrows*

12 *When it flaſheth, thundreth, lightneth, who being exceedingly amazed would not be affraid?*

13 *A Comet did never ſhine but it branded the earth with barrenneſſe and infection.*

14 *The morning raine-bow (as alſo the *Halo) fortels a cloudy weather, an evening raine-bow cleere weather.* * Circle about the Moone.

CAP. 7. *Of waters.*

15 *FOuntaines ſpring out of freſh ſprings, whence brookes guſh out.*

16 *Out of theſe rivers are gathered, and laſtly floods running downe continually within their bankes.*

17 *But if in any place they want iſſue and vent, they ſwell and ſpread themſelves into ſtanding pooles.*

18 *Fens are ſprings without running.*

19 *Torrents are raine-waters running downe ſwiftly, by which are made land-floods and deluges.*

70 Aquam ubi flúit fluentum, ubi gyratur gitem & vorticem, ubi ſeipſam abſorbet raginem (*barathrum*) ubi expers fundi e byſſum dicito.

71 Si quid ei mergis emerget: ſed claram bari quid refert?

72 Bulla fit à ſtillante gutta.

73 Mare ſalſum eſt muriæ inſtar.

74 Ubi tellurem terminat, ſinus & promo ria habet.

75 Undæ ejus ſex ab intraneo æſtu horis flu ad litora refluuntque reciprocè cum ſo horribili: maximè intra freta.

76 In boreali plaga oceanus eſt glacialis.

CAP. 8. *De terra.*

77 TErræ ſuperficies alicubi uda eſt & ul noſa, alicubi arida & petroſa.

78 Non nullibi planities, alibi montes & les, ac convalles, tumuli & depreſſa (loca) atus, antra & ſpeluncæ conſpiciuntur.

79 Colles & clivi cacumen verſus euntibus clives ſunt, declives retrò.

80 Terræ motus fit à ſubterraneis flatibus, ſi prorumpunt foràs, labes fiunt.

81 Glebam ſi teris & frias, pulvis erit, ſi dilu lutum.

Call water where it floweth a flood, where it is turned a whirle-poole, where it suppeth up it selfe a swallow, where it is without bottome an abysse.

If thou dippest any thing into it, it ariseth againe: but what matter is it that cleare water be troubled?

A bubble is made of a falling drop.

The sea is salt like brine.

Where it boundeth the earth, it hath bayes and promontories.

Its waters flow sixe houres to the shoare, and ebbe contrarily with an hideous noise, especially within the streights.

In the northerne coast the ocean is icie.

CAP. 8. Of the Earth.

THE surface of the Earth is somewhere moist and plashie, in other places dry and rockie.

In some places plaines, in others mountaines and vallies, and dales, hillocks and low grounds, gapings, caves and dens are beheld.

Hills and cliffs are steepe upward to them which goe toward the top, but they are steepe downeward the contrary way.

An Earth-quake is made by blasts under the ground, which if they doe breake out, they become an huge gaping.

If you bruise and crumble a clod, it will bee dust, if you wash it, soft clay.

CAP.

CAP. 9. *De lapidibus.*

82 LApis comminutus arena eſt, quæ ſi
ſior ſabulum & glarea vocatur.

83 Saxa humi jacent, (ſive extant ſive del
cunt) cautes eminent.

84 Scrupulus calceo illapſus, ni exim
urget.

85 Cote acuimus obtuſa, ſilice elidimus ig
Lydio (lapide metalla) probamus.

86 Tofus arenoſus & ſcaber eſt.

87 Alabaſtrites candidiſſimum marmor.

88 Magnes ſe obvertit Septentrioni direct

89 Gemmarum pretioſiſſima eſt Carbunc
ſecunda ab illâ Adamas, tùm Rubinus,
phirus, Smaragdus, Jaſpis, &c. qui ang
micant.

90 Hæmatites, Alectorius, Bufonius ſeq
res ſunt.

91 Uniones (*Margaritæ*) in conchis reperiu

92 Corallia ſunt arbuſculæ marinæ ramuſc

93 Vitrum Cryſtalli ſimilitudinem habet,
duritiem, ſcinditur Smyrite.

CAP. 10. *De metallis.*

94 METalla è fodinis eruuntur: è quib
quia & liqueſcunt, & ſpiſſantur [
ſiſtunt] varia conflantur.

CA

CAP. 9. Of ſtones.

A Stone being bruiſed is ſand, which if it be thicker is called drift ſand and gravell.

Great ſtones doe lye on the ground, whether they ſtand out or lye hid, but ragged rockes ſtand up.

A little gravell ſtone being gotten into the ſhooe, troubles (the foot) unleſſe it be taken out.

We ſharpen blunt things with a whet-ſtone, we ſtrike fire with a flint, we try metals with a touch-ſtone.

The ſame ſtone is ſandy and rough.

The Alabaſter ſtone is the whiteſt marble.

The Magnete turneth it ſelfe directly to the North.

Of gemmes the moſt pretious is the Carbuncle, the ſecond after it an Adamant, then the Rubine, the Saphire, the Emerauld, the Jaſper, which being carved with corners doe ſhine.

The blood-ſtone, the cocke-ſtone, the toad-ſtone are of a worſer ſort.

Pearles are found in ſhell-fiſhes.

Corals are twigs of a ſea-ſhrub.

Glaſſe hath the likeneſſe, but not the hardneſſe of Chryſtall, it is cut with an Emerauld, or Diamond.

CAP. X. Of metals.

Metals are gotten out of the mines, of which many things are caſt, becauſe they melt, and afterwards ſtand and thicken.

95 Aurum eſt perfectiſſimum, quia puriſſimu & ponderoſiſsimum, præſertim obryzum.

96 Clibano ſi vel centies immittas, ne hilu ſubſtantiæ deperdit.

97 Argentum huic proximè accedit, quum p rum putum eſt, ſed habet ſcorias, quæ a buruntur.

98 Ferrum utut duriſsimum, ferrugine arro tur: conduratum aliquoties chalybs dicitu

99 Cupro adhæret ærugo.

100 Orichalcum eſt cadmiâ tinctum æs: fu tantum poteſt ob friabilitatem.

101 Electro ſtannum & hoc plumbum, molli & vilius eſt.

102 Argento vivo (*hydrargyro*) nihil mirabil us: liquidum eſt, nec tamen madet.

103 Nam ſive id ſuper aliquid effundas, ſive aliquid immergas, ſive aſpergas, nihil m deſcet.

104 Sal, Alumen, Vitriolum, Nitrum, Sulphu Bitumen, Naphtha, Ceruſſa Creta, Rubric Cinnabaris, &c. Succi minerales dicuntur.

CAP. II.

De Arboribus & Fructibus.

105 PLanta fibris radicum humorem imbi bens aleſcit.

106 Eo deſtituta flacceſcit, marceſcit, areſcit

Gold is the moſt perfect, becauſe it is pureſt and weightieſt, eſpecially (that gold which the Latines call) Obryzum.

Being put into the furnace, though it were an hundred times, it loſeth nothing of its ſubſtance.

Silver comes next to this when it is purified, but it hath droſſe, which is burnt away.

Iron, howſoever it be the hardeſt, yet it is fretted away with ruſt: being oftentimes hardned it is called ſteele.

Greene ruſt ſtickes to copper.

Latton is braſſe coloured with oare, it can onely be caſt (not wrought with the hammer) becauſe of its brittleneſſe.

Tin is ſofter & of leſſe worth than Electrum, and lead than it.

Nothing is more ſtrange than quicke-ſilver, it is liquid, and yet it is not moiſt.

For whether you powre out that upon ſomething, or dip ſomething into it, or ſprinkle any thing with it, nothing will become wet.

Salt, Allome, Vitrioll, Nitre, Brimſtone, Hill-ſlime, Petroll, Ceruſe, Marle, Vermilion, &c. are called minerall juices.

CAP. 11.
Of Trees and Fruits.

A Plant drinking in moiſture by the ſprigs of its roots receiveth nouriſhment.

Wanting that moiſture it hangs downe the leaves, withereth, dryeth up ſtreightway.

107 Stirps dicitur, quatenus se in ramos & musculos, & frondes pandit.

108 His defectis, trunci & caudicis & stip nomen habet.

109 Extrinsecus cortex, intus Libri sunt(dum virent, glubi possunt) medulla est tima.

110 Arboribus folia delabuntur,& recresc præterquam gummosis, quæ continuò [& *usque*] vernant, ut buxus, taxus, &c.

111 Pomus[*Malus*] Pyrus. ficus, olea, sat sunt: fraxinus, fagus, alnus, ornus, sy stres.

112 Hlæ omnes fructiferæ: harum plera steriles, ut betula, populus alba, populu gra.

113 Quædam umbriferæ sunt: nominatim, lia, platanus, ulmus,& cæteræ latifoliæ.

114 Salix dat vimina, quorum contextu bes & crates fiunt.

115 Abies procera est, ut & picea, larix, pressus, cedrus.

116 Palma, si curvatur, eò validius in subli nititur.

117 Gemma hians protrudit florem (sed i co grossum) flos fructum: qui ubi matur carpitur, aut decutitur, aut per se decidit.

118 Quidã sunt præcoces,alii serotini,alii p ennes(ut Juniper⁹): eduntur autem vel rec tes(aliquando cum termite devulsi)vel vi vel fracidi.

It is called a ſtalk as it ſpreads forth it ſelfe into boughes, twigs, and leaves.
These being cut off, it hath the name of a trunke, locke, and ſtumpe.
The barke is without, the pith within.

Leaves fall from the trees and grow againe, eſpecially from gummy ones which are continually reene, as the boxe, the yew.
An apple tree, peare tree, fig tree, olive, are garn trees, the aſh, the beech, alder, the wild aſh, called the Latins Ornus, the holme, are wild trees.
They are all fruitfull, the moſt of theſe forreſt rees are barren, as the birch, the white poplar, he blacke poplar.
Some are ſuch as give a ſhadow, namely the teile ree, the plane tree, the elme, and others with road leaves.
The willow yeeldeth twigs, by the wreathing hereof baskets and hurdles are made.
The firre tree is tall, as alſo the pitch tree, the arix, the cypreſſe, the cedar.
The palme if it be bent, ariſeth on high ſo much he more ſtrongly.
The gaping bud thruſteth out the flower (but n a figge the greene fruit) the flower the fruit, hich being unripe is called in Latine groſſulus, fter it waxeth ripe, and is cropped, or is ſhaken ff, or falleth of it ſelfe.
Some are ſoone ripe, others late, ſome of a coninued duration (as the juniper) but they are eaen either mellow, or rotten ripe.

119 Ceraſa oblongis petiolis pendent, amar
breviuſculis.

120 Meſpila ſunt lanuginoſa, pruna (Damaſc
Armeniaca, Perſica, Cerina, Nana, ſelveſtria
ſiculata.

121 Putamen amoveat, & nucem (ſi caſſa non
frangat oportet qui nucleum eſſe vult: ſiv
juglans, ſive avellana, quam fert corylus,
tribulus, ſive amygdalum.

122 Suber & Ilex glandes, quercus etiam ga
pinus ſtrobilos, cornus corna, laurus, ace
ſorbus ſylveſtris, baccas ferunt.

123 Sorba, ſiliquæ, & cottonea [*cydonia*] aur
citrea, limonia, & punica [*granata*] mala
pant [*adſtringunt*]: ficus, fraga, mora [*mora
ri*] mora Rubi Idæi, mora myrti [*myrtill
Vaccinia*] uva ſpina [*creſpina, criſpa*] laxan

124 Thus, myrrha, maſtiche, camphora, reſina,
gummi, ſunt arborum certarum, quin & ſucc
[*electrum, lyncurium, gleſſum*] ut ferunt.

CAP. 12. *De herbis.*

125 HErba cauli vel ſcapo excreſcens (
mum, cucumeres, pepones, melones
curbitæ, ocyſſimè creſcunt) emoritur quo
nis: præter ſedum [*ſemper vivum*] & vincá
vincam, quæ perennant.

126 Rapum, napus, carota, ſiſer, ſecundum lut
[*baucia*] raphanus major, raphanus minor, p
naca, braſſica, ſpinacia, crambe, atriplex, ſo
mus, petroſelinum, naſturcium, olera vocan

Cherries hang by ſomewhat long ſtrings, bulla-
es on very ſhort.

Medlars are covered with Downe, plums (dam-
ens, the Armenian, Perſian, white plum, bullace,
ild plums) are ſtony.

He muſt take away the ſhell, and muſt break the
t (if it be not empty) which will eat the kernell,
hether it be a wallnut, or hazell nut (which the
azell tree beareth) or a water nut, or an al-
ond.

The corke and holme (beareth) maſt, the oake
ſo oake apples, the pine pine apples, the cornall
ee (beareth) cornels, the bay, the maple, the wild
rviſe (beareth) berries.

Serviſes, huskes, and quinces, orenges, citrons,
imons and pomegranates doe binde. Figges,
rawberries, mulberies, raſpices, myrtle berries
oe looſen.

Frankincenſe, myrrhe, maſticke, camphire, ro-
, pitch, are the gummes of certaine trees, more-
er amber as they report.

CAP. 12. Of herbs.

AN herbe growing out of a ſtalke or ſtem,
(baſil gentle, cucumbers, pepons, melons,
urds grow very ſuddenly) dyeth yeerly, except
ngreene and perwinkle, which are continuall.

The rape, the turnep, the carret, the skirwicke,
e greater, the leſſer radiſh, parſnep, cabbage, ſpi-
ge, colewort, orage, the hartechoke, maids parſley,
ter creſſes, are called pot-herbs.

127 Fruges ſunt quæ in culmum [*calamum*] gunt, & ſpicas (ſive ariſtas ſive muticas) ſe glumis autem granum fovent, ut oryza, minor [*manna*] hinc ſemen oryzæ minoris [*na Polonicum*] zea [*ador*] milium, panicum mentum Saracenicum, frumentum Indicum

128 Legumina verò ſiliquis & valvulis, ut in piſo, ervo, cicere, lupinis, viciâ, lente, videre

129 Sed quî fit ut triticum in ſiliginem [*ſec* mò in zizania [*aram*] & lolium, hordeum i lopē, avena in avenam fatuam degeneret?

130 Farrago & alicaſtrum pecoris causâ ſeri

131 Bulboſa ſunt alliū, cepa, porr°, ſcilla, col

132 Aromata ſunt piper, zingiber, cedoaria, momum, nux myriſtica, macer, caryophyll cus, acorum, coriandrum, aniſum, anethu minum, ſinapi.

133 Odoriferæ & coronariæ (quibus coroll ta & ſervias vient) ſunt: amaracus, [*majoran* ranthus, bellis, caryophyllus, lavandula, p roſa, roſmarinus, tulipæ & lilia, violæ, ſerp primula veris, &c.

134 Gramen dicuntur muſcus, carex, polyg betonica, trifolium, cytiſus, plantago, mille convolvulus, conſolida, malva, lappa, urtica prunella, artemiſia, erica, ruſcum [*ononis*] & a les, alga, ac lens paluſtris.

135 Medicinales hortenſes ſunt, abrotonum aquilegia, cardui varii, gentiana, helenium *la*] helleborus, hyſſopus, leviſticum [*bi num*] matricaria, menta, nardus, pulegium thrum, ruta, ſalvia, Satureia.

Fruits are thoſe which ariſe up into a ſtalk, and
ing forth eares, whether eared or bearded, but
ep the graine warme with huskes, as rice, barly,
llet, panicke, Turkey wheat, Indian corne.
But pulſe with ſhales, and huls, as we may ſee in
bean, peaſe, the red or white peaſe, lupines, vet-
es, lentiles.
ut how commeth it to paſſe, that wheat dege-
ateth into rye, yea into tares and cockle, barley
wild barley, oats into wild oats?
rouender and the Romane Alicaſtrum is ſowen
cattell.
arlicke, onions, leekes, the ſea onion, dogges
e are bolled.
heſe are ſpices, ginger, worme-ſeed, cinamon,
nutmeg, mace, cloves, ſweet cane, coriander,
ſe, muſtard ſeed.
doriferous, and garland herbs (of which they
e coronets, garlands, and noſegayes) are ma-
m, columbines, the white daiſie, the gilliflower,
nder, piony, the roſe, roſemary, the daffodill,
lillies, wild betony, the primroſe.
oſſe, ſedge, knotgraſſe, betony, trifoly, the cy-
ſhrub, planten, milfoile, black-withwind, cam-
, mallowes, the burre, the nettle, wallwort,
heale, mugwort, ling, broome, and water herbs,
eed, and duckes-meat, are graſſe.
hyſicall garden hearbs, are ſoutherne wood, a-
celandine, divers thiſtles, gentian, enula cam-
, hellebore, hyſſope, aliſander, feverfew, mint,
, penni-royall, wilde pellitory, rue, ſage, ſa-
e.

136 Medicinales campestres sunt, angelica, a
strum, borrago, buglossa, centaurium, cha
milla, cichorium, endivia, hypericum, narci
origanum, pimpinella, scabiosa, scolopendri
tormentilla, verbascum, & panaces.

137 Aconitum, cicuta, napellus, venenatæ sun
papaveris capitulum vulneratum distillat
um, quod vim habet soporandi & stupefa
di.

CAP. 13. *De fructibus.*

138 Sambucus, ribes, rubus, rubus idæus,
ra, ligustrum, glycyrrhiza, balsamum
num, spinosusque paliurus, & sentis fr
cluent.

139 Arundines [*cannæ*] & junci, in palus
proveniunt.

140 Ex scirpo enodi (cui typhæ innascunt
getes conficiunt.

141 Boleti, tubera, capreolini & ruffuli, inte
gos præstantissimi sunt.

CAP. 14.

De animalibus, & primò avibus.

142 Quidquid vitâ, sensu, & motu pra
est, animal est.

143 Alites namque volant, Aquatilia natan
pennis, hæc pinnis) quadrupedia curru
tilia repunt.

13

§ Medicinall field hearbs are, angelica, balme, mint, borage, bugloſſe, centory, camomile, cicory, endive, S. Johns wort, the daffodill, origanum, pimpernell, ſcabious, hartſ-tongue, ſet-foile, the cowſlip, and coaſtmary.

Wolfebane, hemlock, are poyſonous, but the head of poppy being bruiſed diſtilleth Opium, which hath power to make men ſleepy.

CAP. 13. Of Shrubs.

§ THe elderne, the gooſeberry, the bramble, the blacke-berry, the ivie, privet, licoras, balme, night-ſhade, and the pricklie holly, and the thorne, are named ſhrubs.

Reeds, canes, and bulruſhes, grow in fenny grounds.

Men make mats of the ſmooth bulruſh, at which cats-tailes doe grow.

Muſhromes, puffes, the wreathed and reddiſh, are the moſt excellent among toad-ſtooles.

CAP. 14.

Of living creatures, and firſt of birds.

§ WHatſoever is endued with life, ſenſe, and motion, is a living creature.

§ For the fowles flye, the water creatures ſwim, (thoſe with wings, theſe with fins) the fourfooted creatures run, the creeping creatures creepe.

144 Volucres ſunt bipedes (manucodiatam eſſ
podem dicunt) & plumatæ & roſtratæ (exc
to veſpertilione, qui piloſus & dentatus.)

145 Roſtro colligentes grana, ingluviem refe
unt: nulla mingit.

146 Procreationis cauſa nidos ſtruunt, halcyo
ipſo pelago nidulatur.

147 Tum pariunt ova (quæ ſubter teſtâ albu
& vitellum [*luteum*] occultant) iisq; incuba
pullos excludunt, qui dum pipiunt, pipione
cuntur.

148 Rapaces ſunt vultur, milvus, accipiter, f
niſus: quæ unguibus uncis turtures, alia
innocuas dilaniant.

149 Noctua noctu (non ſubluſtri ſolùm, ſed
luni) tuetur, interdiu cæcutit, ut & aliæ no
næ, bubo, aſio, ſcops, aluco, ulula, ſtrix, capri
gus.

150 Phaſiani, otides [*tardæ*] tetraones [*urogalli*]
leagrides [*gallopavones*] capones, attagenes
dices in deliciis habentur.

151 Olor [*cygnus*] fulica, mergus, querquedula,
crotalu [*pelecanus*] & aliæ aquaticæ, palmip
ſunt, nulla pennipes.

152 Sturni gregatim, ſed abſq; ordine, grues v
congruè, ardeæ admodum excelsè volitant.

153 Canoræ ſunt, cantharis, alauda, acredula [*luſ
a, philomela*] carduelis, fringilla, galbulus, m
la, linaria.

154 Palumbus & livia ſunt columbæ feræ.

4 *All flying creatures are twofooted (they say the bird of Paradice is footlesse) and they are feathered and beaked, a bat excepted, which is hairie & toothed.*

5 *Gathering graines of corne with their bils, they stuffe their crop: no bird pisseth.*

6 *For procreations sake they build nests, the kingfisher builds in the sea it selfe.*

7 *Then they lay egges (which under a shell hide the white and the yolke) and sitting upon them they hatch young ones, which while they chirpe are called* * pipiones *in Latine.*

8 *The vulture, kite, hauke, falcon, goshauke, are ravenous birds, which teare to pieces the turtle doves, and other harmelesse creatures with their crooked clawes.*

* Properly young pigeons.

9 *The owle sees by night, not onely where some light is, but also without moone-light, and is blind in the day time, as also other nightly birds, the scritch owle, the horne coots, the howlet, the mischievous scritch owle, the goate milker.*

10 *Pheasants, bustards, turkies, capons, woodcocks, partridges, quailes, are accounted delicate meat.*

11 *The swan, the seagull, the cormorant, the teale, the pelican, and other water foule are flat footed, none is feather footed.*

12 *Stares flye in flocks, but without order, Cranes flye very orderly, Herons flye very high.*

13 *The gold finch, larke, nightingale, linnet, chaffinch, owzell, are singing birds.*

14 *The woodculver and the stock dove are wild pigeons.*

155 Merops, upupa, picus, ficedula, rubeta, cr
ruca, vermibus veſcuntur, ut & vanellus fo
taſſe.

156 Trochilus & parvus parus ridiculè ſe ſtrut
oni compararent.

157 Turdus ſibi ipſi exitium cacare dicitur, q
quod conſpurcat, id viſcum pullulat, unde v
cum, id eſt, aviarium gluten.

158 Coturnix curtam habet caudam, motaci
ſuam indefeſsè motat, pavo ſuam ocellatam d
pandens ſuperbit.

159 Caſsita cirrum, gallus cucuriens in ſuo ſt
quilinio criſtam erigit.

160 Anſer [*gauſa*] (quem turundis ſaginant) g
grit, anas tetrinnit, gallina gracillat, glocitat
gluctit, corvus croeitat, aquila clangit, cico
crepitat [*glotorat*] cuculus cuculat, pica gar
monedula [*graculus*] fringulat, cornix corni
tur, hirundo trinſat, paſſer fritinnit aut minu

161 Ceterùm pſittacus articulatas voces conf
mare ſueſcit.

162 Phœnix, gryps, harpyiæ figmenta ſunt.

CAP. 15. *De aquatibus.*

163 Piſces lympham ore immiſſam branch
emittunt.

164 Squamoſi ſunt vivipari, glabri ovipari.

165 In illis mares habent lactes, fœminæ ova.

155 The wood-pecker, hoope, the gnat ſnapper, the bunting, the titling, eat wormes, as alſo the ſea-cob perhaps.

156 The Egyptian wren, and the little titmouſe, ſhould compare themſelves to the oſtrich but ridiculouſly.

157 The thruſh dungeth deſtruction for himſelfe, becauſe that which he defileth ſpringeth forth miſſelden, whence comes bird-lime.

158 The quaile hath a ſhort taile, the wagge-taile alwayes wags his tayle, the peacocke ſpreading abroad his party coloured tayle is proud.

159 The lark ſetteth up the tuft of feathers upon her head, the cocke when he is upon his owne dunghill ſetteth up his combe.

160 A gooſe (whom they fat with crums) gaggles, a ducke quacks, a hen cackles and cluckes, a raven croakes, an eagle frilleth, the ſtorke chatters, the cuckow cuckoweth, the pye chatters, the ſwallow ſings, the ſparrow chirps.

161 Furthermore, the parret uſeth to frame articulate ſounds.

162 The phœnix, griffon, harpyes, are feined devices.

CAP. 15. Of water creatures.

163 Fiſhes let out at their gills that water which they let in at their mouth.

164 The ſcaly ones are live breeders, the ſmooth ones lay egges.

165 In theſe laſt the males have ſoft rowes, the females have ſpawne.

166 Flu-

166 Fluviatiles ſunt, ſturio [*acipenſer*] huſo [*eſox*] mia, exos [*ſilurus*] anguilla lubrica (quã ſi capeſ elabitur) capito [*mugil*] mullus [*barbus*] trutt [*aurata*] thymallus, alburnus, gobius, muſte certa [*cirta*] fundulus, apua.

167 Piſcinales, carpio [*cyprinus*] lucius [*lupus*] co cin°, perca, tinca, oculata [*melanur°*] ſelava [*rana.*]

168 Marini, ſalmo, murena, congrus, raja, oſtrea, varia monſtra.

169 Haleces ſalitas in tinis, paſſas verò, & ſolet ſtos paſſeres in faſciculis nobis adferunt.

170 Aſellus arefactus niſi probè contuſus, e non eſt.

171 Delphinus pernicitate, balæna [*cetus*] magnit dine omnibus anteit.

172 Cancer & cammarus [*aſtacus*] cum chelis ſu prorſum & retrorſum gradiuntur.

173 De murice [*conchylio*] purpura comparatur.

CAP. 16. *De jumentis.*

174 Jumenta ſunt animalia domeſtica, nos ju vantia.

175 Gibboſus enim camelus vehiculi vicem pra ſtat.

176 Equus juba inſignis, etſi ferox indole, dom tur tamen, ut ſeſſori obtemperet (de quo infra.

177 Effrenis nihilominus efferatur, eumque dej cit [*peſſum dat*] aut calcitrando ferit.

66 The ſturgeon, the mackrell, the laxe, the eele (which ſlides away if you finger her) the mullet, barble, trout, mullet, bleake, gudgeon, eele pout, gudgion, dace, are river fiſhes.

67 The carpe, pike, perch, tench, the ruffe, are pond fiſhes.

68 The ſalmon, lamprey, conger, thornebacke, oiſter, and divers monſters, are ſea fiſhes.

69 They bring us ſalted herrings, but red (or dried) in herring barrels, but plaiſes dried in the ſunne in bundles.

70 The ſtock-fiſh is not to be eaten unleſſe it be well beaten.

71 The dolphine goes before them all in ſwiftneſſe, the whale in greatneſſe.

72 The crab and crevis goe forward and backward with their clawes.

73 Purple dye is made of a certaine ſhell fiſh, which the Latines call Murex, (to us unknowne.)

Cap. 16. Of tame beaſts.

74 Jumenta (in the Latine) are beaſts for labour, homebred living creatures, helping us.

75 For the boſſe-backed camell ſerves in ſtead of a wagon.

76 The horſe faire to ſee with his maine, and fierce to deale with by diſpoſition, yet is tamed to obey his rider, of which hereafter.

77 But ſometimes hee is enraged (eſpecially being unbrideled) and throwes him downe, or ſtrikes him with his heels.

178 Cantherius factus hinnire desistit.
179 Dum pullus est ungulis ejus soleæ non app
cantur.
180 Pandus asellus ab agasonis fuste rudit.

181 Taurus cum paleari pendulo boat & mug
agnus balat.
182 Vervex est aries cui scrotum ademptum, v
atus arietat.
183 Caper est castratus hircus (hœdo nondum
aruncus.)
184 Porcus grunnit & non ruminat, utut bisul
non castratus dicitur verres, exsecta sus m
lis.
185 Porcelli sumen scrofæ sugunt.
186 Canis cum catulis allatrat advenam, prop
quantem mordet vel clanculùm.
187 Si irrites, distento rictu ringitur, si percut
quiritatur.
188 Rabie correptus, discurrit passim, & in qu
irruit, laniat, hydrophobumq; reddit.

CAP. 17. *De feris.*

189 IN amœnis nemoribus aut secus sylvar
saltus pastæ feræ; repetunt [*referunt se*
sua lustra [*spelæa*] & latebras.
190 Elephas [*barrus*] bellvarum maxima, barri
quia crura sine flexu habet, proboscide [*pro*
cide] pabulum attrahit.

178

8 *Being made a gelding he ceaseth to neigh.*
9 *Whilest he is a colt horse-shooes are not applied to his hoofes.*
10 *The shrinking asse brayeth because of the drivers club.*
11 *The bull with his dangling dewlap belloweth and loweth, a lambe bleateth.*
12 *A weather is a ram whose cod is taken away, being vexed he buts with his head.*
13 Caper *(in Latine)* *is a gelded goat.*
14 *A hog grunteth, but cheweth not the cud, yet howsoever cloven footed being gelded he is a barrow,* majalis *(in Latine) is with us a spaid sow.*
15 *But the little pigs sucke the teats of the sow that hath farrowed.*
16 *The bitch with her whelps barketh at a stranger, but comming neare, bites, gnawes him.*
17 *If you provoke her she grins with her jawes opened, if you strike her she yelps.*
18 *Being taken with madnesse she runnes about all abroad, and whatsoever she fals upon she kils, and makes them afraid of water.*

CAP. 17. Of wild beasts.

1 *WIld beasts being fed in the pleasant forrests, or by the lawnes in the woods, goe into their dens and lurking holes.*
2 *The elephant the greatest of beasts roaring, *because he hath legs without bending, draweth his meat with his trunke.*

* Which ocular experience denieth.

191 Monoceros [*unicornu*] abditiſſima deſert hoſpitaque teſqua incolit.

192 Rhinoceros oſſeis ſquamis indutus eſt.

193 Alcis tergus ſecando eſt impenetrabile.

194 Villoſus urſus murmurat & uncat.

195 Pardus [*panther*] quod terno ſaltu non prehdit, mittit.

196 Tigris ferocitate omnes ſuperat.

197 Lynx maculoſa viſu pollet.

198 Cervum cornua non gravant, quamvis gdia, agilis eſt & longiſſimi ævi: rancet qdoque.

199 Non abſimilis huic dama, ſed minor: caprea cujus maſculus hinnulus eſt.

200 Capricornus & ibex præruptas rupes dunt.

201 Bubalus [*biſon*] urus, feri boves ſunt.

202 Leo armis hirtis formidolosè rugit.

203 Vulpes ineunte vere glabreſcens fit dep [*alopeciam patitur*] gannit, nunquam cicur

204 Lepore nihil timidius, quidquid ſtrepit, aurigit; aut ſe proripit, & ad dumeta conſ dum capitur, vagit.

205 Cuniculus fodicando cuniculos, talpagru facit.

206 Herinaceo [*echino*] & hiſpidæ hyſtrici ſunt pro pilis.

207 Simia operum noſtrorum imitatrix eſt cercopithecus.

The unicorne inhabiteth the moſt hidden deſarts, and the deſolate thickets.

The Rhinocerot is covered with bony ſcailes.

The alces hide cannot be pierced by cutting.

The rough beare murmureth and roareth.

A panther letteth goe that which hee catcheth ot at three jumps.

The tiger excelleth all in fierceneſſe.

The ſpotted Linx is excceding quicke of ſight.

His hornes doe not load the hart, though very eat ones, hee is nimble, and of a very great age, metimes he beginneth to rot.

The bucke is not unlike to him, but leſſer, alſo he roe whoſe male is a fawne.

The wild goat and the Ibex, climb up the cragie rockes.

The buffall, the elke, the owre, are wild oxen.

The lion with his rough ſhoulders roareth hieouſly.

The foxe when the ſpring commeth, growing ld, loſeth his haire (he is troubled with the ſcure) he grinneth, he is never tamed.

None is more fearefull than an hare, whatſoer maketh a noiſe ſhe pricketh up her eares, or beketh her ſelfe to her heeles, and flyeth to the buſes, when ſhe is taken ſhe cryeth out.

The coney maketh her burrowes, the mole her illockes by digging.

The hedge-hog, and the briſtly porcupine have rickes in ſtead of haires.

The ape is an imitatreſſe of our workes, as alſo he monkey.

208 Glire & mele nihil somnolentius.

209 Viverra, mustela, martes, martes Scythica, Noricus, &c. pelliciis conveniunt.

210 Sciurus, sorex, cricetus, &c. foramina sib vant.

211 Sed mus penuaria perreptans, catis [*felibu* muscipulis subinde præda fit.

CAP. 18.
De amphibiis, & reptilibus.

212 Amphibia sunt, castor [*fiber*] Lutra, ran axans, testudo, bufo [*rubeta*] & cro lus, qui inter manducandum maxillam [*man lam*] superiorem movet, &c.

213 Serpentia, exuviasque deponentia sunt, si anguis [*coluber*] hydra [*natrix*] cæcilia, aspi *psas, ptyas*] vipera, excetra, &c.

214 Draco ipso halitu, basiliscus obtutu, necat

215 Lacerta [*seps, stellio*] salamandra, scorpio, bus ambulant.

216 Limaces sunt cochleæ sine testâ.

CAP. 19. *De Insectis.*

217 Insecta sunt primò, varii vermes, è quibus brici fimeta, erucæ plantas, teredines [ligna, tineæ vestes, blattæ libros, convolvuli gurguliones [*curculiones*] frumenta corrodu

8 *There is nothing more ſleepy than the dormouſe nd badger.*

9 *The ferret, the weeſell, the marterne, the ſable, he ſtirian mouſe, are alike in their furres.*

0 *The ſquerrel, the rat, the ſhrow, delve themſelvs oles.*

But the mouſe creeping through cellars, now nd then becommeth a prey to the cats and traps.

CAP. 18.
Of creatures living on land or water, and creeping things.

2 *Such as live on land or water, are the otter, the croaking frog, the tortoiſe, the toad, the ed toad, the crocodile, which as hee eateth, moveth the higher jaw.*

3 *Creeping things that caſt their skinnes, are the iſsing ſnake, the water ſnake, the ſlow worme, the ſpe, the viper, &c.*

4 *The dragon killeth with his very breath; the aſiliske by beholding.*

5 *The lizzard, the ſalamander, the ſcorpion goe n their feete.*

6 *The dew ſnailes are ſnailes without a ſhell.*

CAP. 19. Of Inſects.

7 *Inſects are firſt divers wormes, of which the earth worms feed on dunghils, caterpillars on lants, wood worms on wood, moths on garments, pa-r-wormes on paper, the palmer worme on vines, eevels on corne.*

218 Lendes, pediculi, pulices, culices, cimices cari, nos ipsos infestant, quin & Ricini ac hirnes | *sanguisugæ.*]

219 Bombyces sericum, apes bombilantes mellis (quod fuci depascunt) conficiunt, exa ut novam coloniam, emittentes.

220 Crabrones & vespæ, acuto sunt aculeo.

221 Oestro [*tabano asilo*] percitum pecus subi

222 Scarabæorum & locustarum genera com sunt, quædam edulia.

223 Bruchi & canthari, cantharidesq; & scar cornuti, & papiliones, & cicindela, & hepioli *raustæ*] &c. volatiles sunt; fullo, scolopendra, pes [*multipeda*] coniscus, porcellio, tipula reptant.

224 Cicada foris, gryllus domi cantillat.

225 Formica pusilla est, sed actuosa, semper fes & micas fert.

226 Aranea araneum nexat.

CAP. 20. *De homine.*

227 PRinceps animantium homo, mundi epit vagiens nascitur.

228 Quem obstetrix fasciis involutum in cun ponit.

229 Nutrix verò alma, amplectens & amplexa lumnum suum, uberibus lactat, pusio ipse lact

230 A cunabulis venitur ad serperastra: ubi i bimulus incessum sibi format, & fari ac balb incipit, crepitaculis, pupis, & crepundiis lu

Nits, lice, gnats, fleas, punies, mites, doe trou-
e us our ſelves, moreover tickes & horſe-leeches.
Silke-wormes doe make ſilke, humming becs
ake honey combes (which the drones eat up)
nding out a ſwarme as a new colony.
Hornets and waſps have ſharpe ſtings.
Cattell ſmitten with a badbee, leap up & down.
There are very many kindes of beetles and lo-
ſts, ſome may be eaten.
Graſſe wormes, and black-beetles, the horſe-fly,
horned beetle, butterflyes: and the candle flye,
ſuch as can flye, the earewig, the ſcolopendra,
blind beetle, the cheeſe-lip, the water ſpider
e creepe.
The graſhopper ſingeth abroad, the cricket at
ome.
The ant is little, but active, ſhe alwayes carri-
h little ſtickes and crumbs.
The ſpider weaveth a cobweb.

Cap. 20. Of man.

Man the Prince of living creatures, the a-
bridgement of the world, is born crying.
Whom the Midwife layeth in a cradle, being
rapt in ſwathing clothes.
But the nurſe that bringeth him up, hugging
d embracing her foſter child, ſuckleth him with
r teats, the little one himſelfe ſucketh.
From the cradle he comes to knee bands, where
e infant of two yeeres old learneth to goe, and be-
meth to ſpeake and prattle, playing with rattles,
bies & toies.

231 Impuberes cum pubescunt, sonoram vocem terasit, hirquitalliuntque.

232 Ephebi dicuntur adolescentes, adulti juven

233 Virilis vergit ad provectam: senilis rugas & nos adfert.

234 Annosa vetula edentula fit, senecio decrep [*silicernium.*]

235 Ita infantia seipsam ignorat, pueritia lud transigitur, juventus vanis, virilitas laborios nectus ad priora relabitur.

236 Senes enim bis pueri.

237 Mediocris statura optimè est proportiona

238 Nam gigas terriculo est, nanus [*pumilio*] diculo.

239 Nudus est, non hirsutus.

240 Fauni enim [*satyri*] commenta sunt.

CAP. 21.

De corpore, & primum de membris externis.

241 COrporis nostri compages ex ossibus, laginibus, tendinibus, nervis, carne, lis, cute triplici, & membranis, seu involucr riis coagmentata est.

242 Membra cohærent nexibus perpetuis, in portione decentissimâ.

243 Nam quæ bina sunt, ex opposito sibi ad locantur, quæ singula, per medium.

11 *Young boyes under foureteene yeeres old, when they come to foureteene yeeres, change their ſhrill voice, and waxe lecherous.*

12 *Youths are called ſtriplings, and by and by being growen up, young men.*

13 *Being at mans eſtate, hee proceedeth to his ripe yeeres, his old age bringeth wrinckles, and gray haires.*

14 *An aged old woman becommeth toothleſſe, an old man is decrepit.*

15 *Thus infancy knoweth not it ſelfe, the childhood is ſpent in toyes, the youth in vanity, the mans eſtate in labours, old age falleth back to the former.*

16 *For old men are twice children.*

17 *A man of a middle ſtature is beſt proportioned.*

18 *For a gyant is an affrightment, a dwarfe a laughing ſtocke.*

19 *Man is naked, not hairy.*

20 *Fauni (and ſatyres) are fictions.*

CAP. 21.

Of the body, and firſt of the outward members.

21 *THe frame of our body is made up of bones, griſtles, tendrels, nerves, fleſh, muſcles, a threefold skin, and divers membranes or covers.*

22 *The members agree with perpetuall bonds in a moſt decent proportion.*

23 *For where there are two of the ſame kind, they are placed on the ſides, one over againſt another, where but one, in the middle.*

244 In vultuum lineamentis ſtupenda eſt varie

245 Frons anguſta ſuilla eſt, gibboſa aſinina, lata
næ qualitatis, rugoſa animi anxii, caperata
cundi nota: erugata & exporrecta effrontem
guit.

246 Pupilla oculi albugini hærens, ſpeculum eſt
jectarum rerum imagines in ſe recipiens.

247 Hanc palpebræ nictando humectant, cilia
& ſupercilia communiunt.

248 Sed hirqui lachrymas ſudant.

249 Inter tempora & naſum (quem alii ſimum
bent, alii aduncum) ſunt genæ, iisque ſubſunt
læ.

250 Per nares ut cloacam muccus demanat, q
vibriſſæ detinent, ne exſudet, niſi mungatur.

251 Mentum virile barbâ, labrum ſuperius my
tegitur: quidam tamen imberbes ſunt.

252 Anterior pars colli jugulum eſt, poſterior
vix.

253 Thorax mammis turgidus infernè ventrem
bet, ad partes latera.

254 Coſtæ ab axillâ cæptæ, in hypochondria
nunt.

255 In inguine verenda ſunt.

256 Infra coxas femora, femina ſunt, ſub gen
tibiæ, ſub poplite ſuræ.

257 A ſuffragine planta pedis eſt, talos calcem [
caneum] convexum plantæ & ſolum, cumq;
tis hallucem continens.

1 *In the lineaments of faces there is wonderfull variety.*

2 *A narrow forehead is hoggiſh, a bunched one like an aſſes, a broad one a note of a good diſpoſition, wrinkled one of a troubled minde, a frowning one of a naughty mind.*

3 *The apple of the eye ſticking to the white, is a laſſe, receiving into it the images of things ſet before it.*

4 *The eye-lids moiſten it by winking, but the browes, and haire upon the brows doe fortifie it.*

5 *But the corners ſweat out teares.*

6 *The cheekes are betweene the temples, and the noſe, which ſome have flat, others crooked, and the nawes are under them.*

7 *The filth of the noſe floweth downe through the noſtrils, as a ſinke, which the noſe hairs do withhold that it drop not downe, unleſſe it be wiped.*

8 *The beard covereth a mans chin, the muſtaches the upper lip, yet ſome are beardleſſe.*

9 *The fore part of the necke is the throat, the hinder part the nape.*

10 *The breaſts ſwelling up with paps, hath the belly below, the ſides on (both) parts.*

11 *The ribs beginning at the arme-pits, end at the top of the belly.*

12 *In the groine are the ſecrets.*

13 *Under the hips are the thighes, under the knees the ſhanks, under the ham the calves of the legs.*

14 *Below the paſterne is the ſoale of the foot, containing the ankles, the heele, the hollow part of the ſole, and the great toe with the leſſer.*

258 Tergum ſupernè habet ſcapulas, poſt lum
ſubſequenter nates [*podicem*] ſeſsionis gratiâ
nibus circumvolutas.

259 Spina dorſi totius ſtructuræ [*fabricæ*] ſul
eſt, ut erecti ſtare poſsimus: ſed conſtituitur è
ginta quatuor vertebris contiguis, ut incu
queamus, quod non fieret ſi os continuum e

260 Manus in ſe lacertoſum [*toroſum*] brachi
continet cubitum, volam, quæ diducta palma
contracta pugnus.

261 Digiti ſunt quinque, ſinguli articulos tre
condylos habentes.

262 Pollice premimus, indice monſtramus, ve
prominet, inter quem & minimum annularis

263 Unguibus ſcabimus, ſcalpimus, laceramus,
cinamus.

264 Siniſtra [*læva*] tenet, dextra operatur, om
aptè, niſi quis ipſe ineptus aut iners.

265 Ambidexter præ ſcæva [*ſcævola*] multum
bet.

CAP. 22. *De membris internis.*

266 EJa, jam viſcera inſpiciamus.

267 Alimentum dentibus primoribus inciſu
molaribuſque commanſum (bucca enim molend
num eſt) per gulam (*œſophagum*) ad ſtomachu
(quadrupedibus primò ad rumen, tum ad om
ſum, pòſt ad pantices, demumq; ventriculum v
rum, echinus dictum) demittitur: ubi fit conco
ctio prima.

The backe above it hath the ſhoulder blades, below the loines, afterward the breech for ſitting ſake covered with buttockes.

The backe-bone is the upholder of the whole ſtructure, that we may ſtand upright, but it conſiſteth of thirty foure turnings, joining one to the other, that we may be bowed, which could not be done if the bone was all joined together.

The hand containeth under it the brawny arme, the elbow, the hollow of the hand, which being ſpread abroad is the palme, being drawn in, the fiſt.

There are five fingers, every one having three knuckles, and ſo many couplings.

We preſſe any thing with the thumbe, we point with the forefinger, the middle finger ſtandeth out, between which & the little finger is the ring-finger

Wee ſcratch, claw, teare, rend in pieces with our nailes.

The left hand holdeth, the right hand worketh all things fitly, unleſſe any one himſelfe be unskilfull or ſluggiſh.

Hee that can uſe both hands alike hath much advantage over one that is lefthanded.

CAP. 22. Of the inward members.

GOe to, let us now look into the bowels.

Foode being cut with the foreteeth, & chewed with the great teeth (for the cheek is the mill) is let down through the wezand to the ſtomacke: in fourfooted beaſts, firſt to the cud, then to the panch, after to the fat guts, but at length to the ventricle (called echinus) where the firſt concoction is made.

268 Nam venæ meſaraicæ chylum exſugunt, et (excrementis craſsioribus, per inteſtina & a foras egeſtis, quæ ſtercora merdæ & oleta deferunt ad jecur, ubi denuò fit ſeparatio.

269 Seroſum per ureteres meat ad renes, inde veſicæ inſtillatur, & fit urina [*lotium*] quæ me do emittitur.

270 Pinguior pars ab hepate rubedinem acci & fit ſanguis, qui per venas diſtribuitur.

271 Lien [*ſplen*] interim attrahit, & rurſus e melancholiam: fel bilem [*choleram.*]

272 Pituita [*phlegma*] per omnia diffluit.

273 Cor in pectore ſitum, primum eſt vivens, & timum moriens, proinde caloris plenum.

274 Quo ſine requie palpitans, vitalem ſpiri progenerat, perque arterias quaquâ verſum c municat.

275 Refrigeratur (cor) ab adjacente pulmone, ſpirando per arteriam aſperam: quâ læsâ, rauc fit & tuſsis, ut & à clamore immoderato.

276 Præcordia hæc [*exta*] ab inferiore ventre ſe tranſverſo [*diaphragmate*] disjunguntur.

277 Omentum verò ilia, ut meſenterium lactes volvit.

8 For the meſeraicke veines ſucke out the chyle, and carry it to the liver (the thicker excrements being caſt out through the guts and fundament, which are dung and excrements) there at laſt the ſeparation is made.

9 The ſerous part goeth through the urine pipes to the reines, and is there inſtilled into the liver, & urine is made which is ſent out by making water.

10 The fatter part taketh redneſſe from the blood and becommeth blood, which is diſtributed through the veines.

11 The ſpleene in the meane time draweth, and againe caſteth out melancholy, the gall (draweth) choler.

12 The flegme runneth through all parts.

13 The heart placed in the breaſt is the firſt living and the laſt dying, therefore full of heat.

14 With which panting without reſt, it begetteth the vitall ſpirit, and communicateth it through the arteries every way.

15 The heart is refreſhed by the adjoining lungs, by breathing through the winde pipe, which being hurt, there happeneth hoarceneſſe, and the cough, as alſo by immoderate crying.

16 Theſe entrailes are diſ-joined by the midriffe from the lower belly.

17 But the caule wrappeth the guts, as alſo the meſentery the meſeraicke veines.

CAP.

CAP. 23. *De accidentibus corporis.*

278 Juxta exteriorem aſpectum quidam ſunt pulenti & obeſi, alii graciles, macilenti & goſi, quidam formoſi, alii deformes.

279 Secundum habitudinem interiorem vegeti morboſi, robuſti aut teneri.

280 Criſpi non facilè calveſcunt, rufi caneſcunt.

281 Cilones in phreneſin proclives ſunt, & inclu tur vacerræ.

282 Præſtat luſcum eſſe, quàm cæcum; ſurdaſt quàm ſurdum, hæſitantem quàm balbum, bla quàm mutum.

283 Strabo diſtortè, pætus obliquè contuetur; cles monoculus eſt.

284 Naſuti acritèr odorari, buccones inglu flacci & jugulis non cavis, bardi eſſe putantu

285 Verruca, ſtruma, gibbus [*gibber*] & quodvi ber deformant.

286 Similitèr & nævi, lentigo [*vitiligo*] porrigo petigo, mentagra [*mentigo, lichen*] varix, & om macula.

287 Item ſi quis obſtipus incedat, aut cernuus.

288 Calvitium alii ſibi decori reputant, alii de cori.

289 Claudicatio à luxatione eſt, alioqui nec lor des, nec valgi, nec vari, nec ſcauri, nec panſæ c dicant.

290 Intertrigo ab attritu eſt.

CA

CAP. 23. Of the accidents of the body.

1 *ACcording to the outward appearance, ſome are groſſe and fat, others ſlender, lean, and crved, ſome well ſhaped, others deformed.*

2 *According to the inward conſtitution (they are) ſtie or diſeaſed, ſtrong or weakely.*

3 *Such as have curled heads doe not eaſily waxe ald, the red headed waxe gray.*

4 *Such as have high foreheads are ſoone ſubject to the phrenſie, and are ſhut up in a cage.*

5 *It is better to be one-eyed than blinde, deafiſh than quite deafe, ſtammering than tongue-tyed, liſping than dumbe.*

6 *One that is goggle eied looketh aſquint, one that hath a wandring eye, indirectly:* Cocles *(in latin) is one that hath but one eye.*

7 *Thoſe who have great noſes are thought to ſmel exactly, thoſe who have great cheeks (to be) gluttons, the long eared, and ſuch as have not hollow throats, dunces.*

8 *A wart, a wen, a bunch in the backe, and every ſwelling doe disfigure.*

9 *As alſo moles, pimples, ſcurfe, a ring-worme, a feſtered chin, a ſwelling veine, and every ſpot.*

10 *Alſo if any one go bending & looking downward*

11 *Some thinke baldneſſe to be a grace to them, others a diſhonour.*

12 *Halting comes by wrenching a joint, otherwiſe neither the crump-footed, the ſplay-footed, the crooklegd, nor the ſwollen ankles, nor broad footed are lame.*

13 *Galling is by bruiſing.*

291 Spado eſt, cui teſticuli [*colei*] ablati ſunt.

CAP. 24. *De morbis.*

292 VEntriculus (à quo ægritudinum origo) nis eſurit & ſitit, oppletus ſingultit & ctat, crudus eſcam faſtidit.

293 Pallor cachexiam, hoc eſt, valetudinem la dam, torpor ac veternus enervatam arguunt.

294 Morborum alii dolorem, alii ſtuporem, ali ritum duntaxat, alii convulſiones inducun recidivi plerumq; conficiunt.

295 Decumbentes ſi non brevi convaleſcunt, valetudinarii, & quod pejus, clinici.

296 Hoc ſolatio eſt, cui multum doluit, dedol

297 Cephalalgia, (potiſsimum ſi cranium [*calv* ſolidum os ſit) aut vertiginem, aut delirium furorem cauſſatur.

298 Odontalgia fit, cum parvuli dentiunt, aut gingivæ putreſcunt.

299 Lippitudo eſt cæcitatis præparatio, nec c aurium tinnitus bonum protendit.

300 Gravedo [*rheuma*] eſt catharri diſtillatio, ma reſpirationis difficultas.

301 Angina tonſillas inflammans & augens, ne gulet fauces, guttur gargariza.

302 Languores & animi deliquia aceto reficiu

303 Lienteria [*diarrhœa*] & dyſenteria proſlu facit, tenaſmus evanidas inflationes.

1 He is a gelding whose genitals are taken away.

Cap. 24. Of Diseases.

2 The ventricle from which is the originall of diseases, being empty is an hungred, and thirsty, being filled, heaveth and belcheth, being raw it loatheth its meat.

3 Paleneſſe argueth ſickeneſſe; that is, a languiſhing conſtitution, dulneſſe and drowſineſſe an enfeebled (one.)

4 Of diſeaſes, ſome bring griefe only, others ſenſeleſſeneſſe, others an itching onely, others convulſions, but relapſes for the moſt part doe kill (men.)

5 They which lye ſicke, if they recover not in a ſhort ſpace, become crazy, & which is worſe, bedrid.

6 This is a comfort, he which hath bin grieved much is paſt griefe.

7 Head ache, eſpecially if the skull be a ſolid bone, cauſeth either giddineſſe, or dotage, or madneſſe.

8 The tooth-ach happeneth either when little ones breed teeth, or after that the jawes do putrifie.

9 Soreneſſe of the eyes is the preparation to blindneſſe, neither doth the frequent tingling of the eares portend (any) good.

10 Rheume is the dropping downe of a moiſt ſubſtance, the tiſſicke is a difficulty of breathing.

11 Waſh thy throat leſt the ſquinancy inflaming & doubling the kernels of the throat, ſtrangle the jaws.

12 Faintings & ſwounings are relieved by vinegar.

13 An inflammation of the ſpleen, & the fretting of the entrailes cauſeth looſeneſs, coſtiveneſs vaniſhing ſwellings.

304 Stranguria calculi primordium.

305 Tormina [*vermina*] affligunt ilia, colica pa
colum.

306 Pleuritis & lumbago minùs cruciant, ict
nihil ferè.

307 Tumor tumescit & desidit; non sic hernia
ramex.)

308 Toxicum qui assumsit, turgescit, sed ei re
theriaca.

309 Arthritis artuum junctúras (ex interfluxu
moris acris) divexat, quæ in manibus pecul
tèr chiragra, in pedibus podagra, in coxendic
ischias dicitur.

310 Tertiana febris alterno die repedat.

311 Quartana, hydrops, phthisis, diuturni & l
les sunt, ille intercute aquâ perimit, hæc len
be consumit & consummat.

312 Epilepsiâ laborantes à morbo caduco [*com
li, herculeo, sacro*] parumper absunt.

313 Paralyseos & apoplexiæ [*sideration*
forem perhibent esse spasmum.

314 Pestis bubones & carbunculos jaculans, re
& subitò invalescit, ingentes nationes vasta

CAP. 25. *De ulceribus & vulneribus.*

315 Suppurans ulcus ubi abscesit, apostema
tur, dum rumpitur tabum & sanies ex e
fluit, se pure autem cum carne convoluto &
cretorit glandula.

4 The ſtrangury is the beginning if the ſtone.
5 Gripings trouble the guts, and the cholicke the great gut.
6 The pleuriſie and weakeneſſe in the loines doe vexe leſſe, the jaundiſe not at all.
7 A tumour ſwelleth and ariſeth againe, ſo doth not a rupture.
8 He that hath taken poiſon ſwelleth, but treacle reſiſteth it.
9 The gout troubleth the junctures of the joints, y the interfluxe of a moiſt humour, which is pecularly called in the hands chiragra, in the feet podagra, in the hips the ſciatica.
0 A tertian feaver comes again every other day.
A quartane (feaver) the dropſie, the conſumption of the lungs, are laſting and deadly, the one illeth by the water between the fleſh and the skin, he other conſumes & ends us with a ſlow waſting.
Such as are ſicke of the epilepſie, are but a little from the falling ſickeneſſe.
Men report that the crampe is a forerunner of he palſie and apoplexy.
The peſtilence darting botches and carbuncles, uddenly and in an inſtant prevaileth, it waſteth reat nations.

CAP. 25. Of ulcers and wounds.

A Feſtering ulcer, when it is gone, is called an impoſtume, when it is broken, corrupt 5
od and matter runneth out but of the filth with fleſh rolled and grown together is made a core.

316 Carcinoma, herpes, gangræna, phagedena, nerea lues, lepra, erysipelas, varioli [*morbilli*] stulæ, papulæ, more scabiei, pruriginem prorit & contactu inficiunt: ideò contagiosi sunt.

317 Vulnus cæsim fit aut punctim, plaga percussi aut contusione; cujus signum livor est.

318 Illud neglectim habitum exulcerat [*recrude*

319 Quum vomica coit, crusta obducitur, tan tamen cicatrix supersit.

320 Vibex à verbere est, pusula ab adustione, c ab induratione.

CAP. 26. *De Sensibus externis.*

321 CAleat an frigeat quid, tangendo, humi an siccum sit, prensando, durum an m comprimendo, læve an asperum, attrectando, g an leve, tollendo, periculum fac, comperies.

322 Palpando quærimus, quod non conspicam

323 Atq; iste est primus sensus, tactus.

324 Gustus dignoscit sapores.

325 Quomodo quid sapiat scire vis? gusta.

326 Nam saccarum dulce est, absinthium amar cetosa acida, piper acre, labrusca acerba, imm [*immitia*] poma [*mala*] austera, quædam plan sipida.

327 Olfactus odores, qualiter quid oleat, inter

328 Moschus enim (qui cruor est circa umbi Zibethi collectus) fragrantiam exhalat, a

The canker, the ſhingles, the gangrene, the wolfe, the french diſeaſe, the leproſie, the meaſles, the ſmall poxe, bliſters, pimples, after the manner of a ſcab, ſtirre up itch, and infect by touching, therefore they are contagious.

A wound is made by cutting or pricking, a blow by ſmiting or bruiſing, whereof blewneſſe is a ſigne.

That being negligently looked to, feſtereth.

When an impoſtume cloſeth, it is covered with a ſcab, yet at laſt the skarre remaineth.

A blewiſh print is by a ſtroke, a bliſter by burning, a thicke skinne by hardening.

CAP. 26. Of the outward Senſes.

MAke tryall, thou ſhalt find whether any thing be hot or cold by touching it, moiſt or dry by feeling it, hard or ſoft by preſſing it, ſmooth or rough by handling it, heavie or light by lifting it.

We ſeeke that by groaping which we cannot ſee.

And this is the firſt ſenſe, by touching.

The taſt diſcerneth ſavours.

Wilt thou know how any thing ſavours? taſt it.

For ſugar is ſweet, wormewood is bitter, ſorrell tart, pepper biting, the wild grape ſharpe, unripe ſloes ſowre, ſome things are wholly unſavory.

The ſmelling diſcerneth ſmels, how any thing ſmelleth.

For musk (which is a corrupt blood gathered about the navell of a Civet) ſendeth out a fragrant

adusta (caro) nidorem, morticina fætorem.

329 Mucida [*situ corrupta*] putida, putrida, ranc
(cujusmodi lardum esse solet & arvina) sord
[*fœtent.*]

330 Auditu sonos discernimus.

331 Contrarii sunt risus & fletus, plausus & plan
jubilum & gemitus atque suspiria, susurrus & v
feratio.

332 Tonus repercussus & resonans, echo dicitur,
lus silentium.

333 Visu colores (quorum albus & niger ext
sunt, reliqui intermedii) discriminamus sic.

334 Pix est atra, Æthiops fuscus [*furvus*] passer
lus, anser aquilus, castanea spadicea [*badia.*]

335 Inter cærulea, caryophyllon dic hyacinthi
violam janthinam, sugillationem lividam, cy
cyaneum, felinos oculos cæsios [*glaucos.*]

336 Inter viridia, quercetum herbeum, pinetum
sinum, pontum hialum [*venetum.*]

337 Rubra sunt Leo fulvus, minium puniceum,
cum purpureum, flamma rutila.

338 Lutea sunt, aurum flavum, cadaver exsang
ridum, later semicoctus gilvus [*helvus.*]

339 Albi denique species sunt, russus, cinereus,
lidus, lacteus, canus, candidus, vulgò noti, sed
dam sunt discolora, versicolora, decolora.

nell, broiled or burned fleſh, an unpleaſing ſent, ings dead of themſelves a ſtench.

Muſty, mouldy, rotten, rammiſh things (ſuch as acon and tallow is wont to be) doe ſtinke.

We diſcerne ſounds by the hearing.

Laughter and weeping, ſhouting and wailing, ejoycing and mourning and groanings, whiſpe- ing and crying out are contraries.

A tune beaten backe and reſounding, is an ec- ho, none is ſilence.

We diſcerne colours by the ſight (whereof white nd blacke are extreames, the reſt middle.)

So pitch is blacke, an Ethiopian is tawny, a ſpar- ow is browne, a gooſe gray, a cheſſenut is bay.

Amongſt blew things, call the * Caryophyllon a ew, a violet, a purple colour, a ſtroke, a black blew, e herbe blew-bottle, of an azure, cats eyes gray.

* The flower of an Indian ſhrub.

Among greene things, a grove of okes, a graſſe- reene, a grove of pines, a lecke greene, the ſea, a ſea-greene.

Red things are, a Lion, a deepe yellow, red lead, darke red, ſaffron, a purple-like, a flame ſhining ike gold.

Things yellow like the yolke of an egge, gold is bright yellow, a bloodleſſe carcaſſe wan, an halfe aked bricke a whitiſh yellow.

To conclude, the kinds of white are ruſſet, aſhy, ale, milkie, gray (like mens haires) a pure white re commonly knowne, but ſome are ill-coloured, ſome) parti-coloured (ſome) that have loſt the olour.

CAP.

CAP. 27. *De Sensibus internis.*

340 UT sentire te sentias, interni sensus dati s
tres, qui in cerebro resident.

341 Nimirum, sub sincipite sensus communis, qui
visæ, auditæ, gustatæ etiam, simulachrum app
hendit.

342 Hic in somno à vaporibus obstruitur, hinc in
sibilitas.

343 Sub vertice habitat phantasia, quæ discrim
rerum dijudicat.

344 Hæc in perpete est agitatione, hinc cogita
nes, somnia, & multifariæ imaginationes.

345 Sub occipitio memoria est, quæ apprehens
dijudicata in futurum usum recondit.

346 Illas rerum icones (sive dudum, sive nuper
pressas) ad revidendum resumere, reminisci es

347 Eæ si obliteratæ sunt, oblivionem vocamus.

348 Quamobrem, quorum constantèr meminisse
lumus, eorum crebrò recordamur.

349 Quod oblitus sum, qui memor est, mihi me
ret [*commemoret.*]

350 Vigilia nimia fatigat, quia (cerebrum) exsic
sopor recreat, quia irrigat.

351 Nec tam impensè inedia debilitat, quam
somnia.

352 Dormituriens oscitat & pandiculatur, do

CAP. 27. Of the inward Senses.

THat thou maist know that thou perceivest things three inward senses are given, which oe reside in the braine.

That is, under the forepart the common sense, hich apprehendeth the representation of the thing ene, heard, tasted.

This in the night is stopped by vapours, hence nsensiblenesse.

Under the crowne dwelleth the phantasie, which discerneth the differences of things.

This is in perpetuall motion, hence thoughts, dreames, and divers imaginations.

Under the hinder part is the memory, which layth up things apprehended and judged for future se.

6 To remember is to re-assume those images of things, whether long agoe, or lately imprinted, to review them.

7 If they be blotted out, we call it forgetfulnesse.

8 Wherefore wee oft call to minde those things which we desire constantly to remember.

9 Let him which is mindfull rehearse to me that which I have forgotten.

0 Too much watchfulnesse doth weary, because it dryeth the braine, sleep refresheth, because it watereth.

1 Neither doth want of meat so exceedingly weaken as want of sleepe.

2 He that beginneth to sleepe, yawneth and stret-

eth

tans conquinisit (i.e. capite nutat) dormi
ſtertit (aut *rhonchiſſat.*)

Cap. 28. *De mente.*

353 Mens in diſquiſitione rerum rationem c
ſulit, quia intellectum invenire ani
ei eſt.

354 Cui egregium eſt acumen, citò rem perſpi
hebetes tardiuſculi ſunt.

355 Qui multa inquirit eſt induſtrius; qui no
gnarus; qui excogitat, ſolers; qui notitiam
firmavit, expertus; qui uti novit, prudens;
utitur, ſapiens; qui abutitur, aſtutus & fra
lentus.

356 Contrà, qui nihil curat, torpidus eſt; qui n
perſpicit ſtupidus.

357 Vera rei apprehenſio, ſcientia eſt; falſa, en
debilis, opinio; ex conjecturis veniens, ſuſpic
nutans, dubitatio; impedita, hallucinatio; n
ignoratio.

358 Cùm alterius relationi credimus, fides eſt; c
veriſimilibus rationibus cedimus, perſuaſio; c
ſufficienti demonſtrationi, aſſenſus.

359 Quorum rationem non intelligimus, miram
quæ pernoſcere volupe eſt, rimamur.

ch

eth himſelfe, he that ſlumbreth noddeth, that is, ucketh with his head, ſleeping he ſnorteth.

CAP. 28. Of the Minde.

THe minde in the ſearch of things adviſeth with the reaſon, becauſe it is its purpoſe to nde out the underſtanding (of it.)

2 He that hath an exceeding ſharpe wit, quickely rceiveth a thing, dullards are ſomewhat ſlow.

3 He that ſearcheth into many things is induſtri-us, he that knoweth them is skilfull, he that devi-th them is witty, he that hath confirm'd his know-dge by uſe, is expert, he that knoweth how to uſe em, prudent, he that uſeth them is wiſe, he that nſeth them is crafty and deceitfull.

6 Contrarily, hee which regardeth nothing, is rowſie, he which perceiveth nothing, ſtupid.

7 Knowledge is the true apprehenſion of a thing, rrour a falſe, opinion a weake, comming by con-ctures, ſuſpition, wavering, a doubt, being hindred, leceipt, none at all, ignorance.

8 When we believe anothers relation, it is faith, when we yeeld to likely reaſons, perſwaſion, when to a ſufficient demonſtration, aſſent.

9 We admire thoſe things, a reaſon whereof we un-derſtand not, wee ſearch thoſe things which it is pleaſant to know.

CAP.

CAP. 29. *De voluntate & affectibus.*

360 VOluntatis est bona amare & velle, mala
disse & nolle.

361 Ex accidenti est, si hæc placent, illa displi
tum enim apparentia eam decipit, ut eligat de
riora, aut spernat quorum ignara est.

362 Ecce autem quam subjecta est affectibus! qu
identidem iis perturbatur.

363 Absunt bona? desiderat ea, optat, benè omi
tur, anhelat, conatur & molitur, quidquid pot
frustrationem nihilo secius veretur.

364 Hinc desideria, vota, spes, studia, molimin
conatus, solicitudo.

365 Antequam adipiscitur, cum tædio fert eti
paulæ moræ intercapedinem.

366 Adsunt? gestit aviditate, lætatur, gaudet, ob
ctat, se fruendo iis, amittere metuit, inde hilarit
lætitia, gaudium, voluptas, juncta tamen metu

367 Eripiuntur? tristatur, dolet, queritur: hinc t
stitia, pœnitudo, querelæ.

368 Magis verò mala eam inquietant & distrahun

369 Ventura enim abominatur & aversatur, ac decl
nat, formidat tamen, tremit & angitur: hinc ave
satio, timor & formido, tremor & anxietas.

370 Advenientia pavescit, horret, trepidat ad ea, v
stupescit, inde pavor, horror, trepidatio.

CA

CAP. 29. Of the will and affections.

1 IT is the part of the will to love and desire good things, to hate and not to desire the evill.

2 It is by accident if these things please, those displease, for then the appearance deceiveth it, that chuse the worser, or that it despise those things whereof it is ignorant.

2 But behold how subject it is to the affections! how in like manner it is disturbed with them.

3 Are good things absent? it desires them, wishes, conjecture th well, breatheth, endevoureth, and setteth upon whatsoever it can, yet nevertheless feareth disappointment.

4 Hence (come) desires, vowes, hopes, studies, paines takings, endevours, carefulnesse.

5 Before that it obtaines it, it beareth the space of a little delay.

6 Are they present? it triumphs with an earnest desire, it is glad, it rejoiceth, it delighteth it selfe with enjoying them, it feares to lose them, hence come mirth, joy, gladnesse, pleasures, yet joyned with feare.

7 Are they taken away? it is sad, grieveth, complaineth, hence sadnesse, pensiveneſſe, complaints.

8 Yet evill things doe more disquiet and distract.

9 For it abhorres, detesteth, and shunnes things to come, yet it feareth, trembleth, and is vext, hence is loathing, fear, & dread, trembling & heavinesse.

10 It feares evils comming on, it is afraid, trembleth at them, or is astonished, hence feare, horrour, trembling.

371 Quum obvenerunt, irascitur, mœret, luget, irâ, mœstitia, luctus.

372 Aliter fit in alienis bonis & malis.

373 Ibi gratulatur aut invidet; hic commiseresci (si perversa est) exultat.

374 Boni ignorantia neglectum & aspernatio violatio zelum, satietas fastidium adfert.

375 Pudor est, si quis ob turpia erubescit, sed mo ris levamen erit, si cogites omnia omnibus a dere.

376 Post lapsum enim nihil in nobis integrum, nia mutila, manca, lacera.

CAP. 30.

De Mechanicis in genere.

377 Hactenus naturalia: Artes mechanicæ quæ victum & amictum acquirunt.

378 Jam ergò artificum quoque officinæ visen nobis erunt.

CAP. 31. *De hortorum cultura.*

379 Hortus, vel pomarium est, vel viridarium vivarium.

380 Sepitur vel aggere, vel macerie, vel plancis sepe, è palis [*fudibus*] longuriis, aliisve vitili plexa.

When they have happened, it is angry; it grie-
th, it mourneth, hence anger, sadnesse, mourning.
It comes to passe otherwise in other mens good
r evill.
There it rejoiceth in their behalfe, or envieth,
ere it commiserateth, or (if it be perverse) it in-
ulteth.
The ignorance of a good thing bringeth neglect,
nd slighting the violation of it brings zeale, sa-
iety brings disdaine.
It is a shame if any one blush for things unseem-
y, but it will bee an easing of griefe, if you thinke
hat all things happen to all men.
For after the fall nothing was entire in us, all
things mangled, maimed, torne.

CAP. 30.

Of Mechanicke (or handicraft) trades in generall.

Hitherto of naturall things: Those are me-
chanick arts which get living & cloathing
Therefore now the shops of trades-men shall bee
to be seene by us.

CAP. 31. Of the dressing of gardens.

A Garden is either of apples, or of herbes, or
for beasts.
It is enclosed either with a mound, or a wall, or
ards, or a hedg folded together of stakes, long poles,
other pliable materials.

381 Hortulanus [*olitor*] ligone & rutro, bipali
fodit, & per pulvinos semina spargit.

382 Arborator seminario vel taleis vel vivir
bus consito (concinnitas est & elegantia,
quincuncem digerantur) surculos inserit &
scalproque germina putat; stolones amputat

383 Oleum ex olivis exprimitur, subtus amu
dit, fraces abjiciuntur.
384 Apiarius alvearia curat, ceramque liquat

CAP. 32. *De agricultura.*

385 AGricola est qui agrum colit, proven
annonæ se sustentat.

386 Cui fundi & prædia locantur, manceps, c
la creditur, vilicus & colonus est.

387 Arvum subactum, & à cespitis radicibus r
gatum, ut sit fœcundius, ante sementem ster
tur fimo vel margâ.
388 Novale & vervactum, & requietus ager, fer
est restibili.

389 Araturus jungit aratro boves, non funibus
jugo.
390 Tum agitans, & stimulo incitans subarat, it

The gardener diggeth with his ſpade, mattocke, nd ſhovell, and ſprinkleth the ſeeds through the cds.

The wood-cutter in the ſeed-plot ſet with graff- ockes and quick-ſets (it is a neatneſſe and come- neſſe, if they be ordered by five rowes) planteth he young graffes and watereth them, & pruneth he young branches with his ſhaving knife, he pa- eth off the ſuperfluous branches.

Oyle is preſſed out of olives, the lees ſettle be- w, the dregges are caſt away.

The bee-keeper looketh to the hives, and mel- th the waxe.

CAP. 32. Of husbandry.

HEe is a huſbandman who tilleth a field, and maintaineth himſelfe with the revenue of is proviſion.

He is a tenant to whom grounds and farmes are t out, and he to whom a village is committed is bailiffe and a farmour.

A field broken up, and cleanſed from the roots turfe, that it may be more fruitfull, before ſeed me is manured with dung or marle.

Land newly broken up, and fallow land, that is, ield laid to reſt, is more fruitful than that which owen every yeere.

Hee being about to plow, joines his oxen to the ough, not with ropes, but with a yoke.

Thendriving and pricking them on with a goad,

vertiat, seminat & occat, per liras & versuras.

391 Inter lirandum verò alterâ tenet stivam (ne liret) alterâ rallam, & culter cum buræ indit mere proscindit sulcos, donec absolvatur juge

392 Porca fit transversim ad derivandam uligi

393 Occam [*urpices*] in argilloso solo ferreame portet, in sabuloso lignea satis est.

394 Ubi segetes fruticescunt, ne à zizaniis sup tur fruges, sarritione [*runcatione*] opus est.

395 Cum messis adest, messores falce metun nipulatimque disponunt.

396 Colligunt postmodum in mergites, & co tomicibus, superante in campo stipulâ.

397 Tum vehibus in horrea convehunt, vel congerunt.

398 Tritores in areâ flagellis triturant (olim labant tribulâ): linquuntur stramina & acer

399 Subjactant exinde ventilabro, ut secern lea.

400 Si quid adhuc supereſt, cribro cernunt, frumentum, quod granariis infertur.

he underfurroweth, ploweth it againe, and a third time hee ſoweth and harroweth it, by ridges and turnings.

1 But as hee maketh ridges he holdeth the plow-handle, leſt he make the ridge fall, with the other the plough-ſtaffe, and the coulter with the plow-ſhare put upon the plough-taile, cuts the furrowes, till the * acre be finiſhed.

* So much as a yoke of oxen will plough in a day.

2 A croſſe furrow is made overthwartly to draine away the moiſture.

3 It is meet that an harrow bee of iron in a clay ground, in a ſandy ground a wooden one is ſufficient

4 Where the corne groweth into eares, leſt the fruits be choaked by tares, there is need of weeding.

5 When harveſt comes, the mowers mow with a ſithe, and order them by bundles.

6 Afterward they gather them into ſheaves, and binde them with cords, the ſtubble remaining in the field.

7 Then they carry them into barnes with carts, or heap them up into rickes.

8 The threſhers do threſh them with flailes in the floore; in times paſt they did beat it out with a threſhing cart, the ſtraw and chaffe is left.

9 After that, they toſſe it up and downe with a fanne that the chaffe may be ſeparated.

10 If any thing as yet remaine, they ſift it with a ſieve, that it may be made bread-corne, which is carried into granaries.

CAP. 33. *De molitura.*

401 ANtiquitus tundebant ſolummodò piſt
in mortario, hinc ptiſana.

402 Deinde pinſebant pilo ruido in piſtrino,
bantque pultes & alica.

403 Noviſsimè excogitatæ ſunt molæ (truſatiles
mùm, pòſt aſinariæ, tum aquatiles & ventoſæ

404 Ubi per ſaccum cilicinum farina incernitur,
cutiturque, furfuribus extrà ſparſis.

405 Sed qui molit [*molitor*] emolumento inhia

CAP. 34. *De Panificio.*

406 PIſtor maſſam in mactrâ ſpathâ ligneâ d
& in furno excoquit: Cupedinarius e
line cupedias parat.

407 Panis fermentatus geminam habet cru
medullam intus proroſam, azymus compact

408 Placentarum ſpecies ſunt, ſimilæ, ſpiræ, cru
lagana, liba, ſcriblitæ [*ſtriblitæ*] tortæ, art
ata, &c.

CAP. 35. *De pecuaria.*

409 OPilioni pedo vel flagro apparato, o
agmen concreditur, in quo ille pecu
ſuum peculiari charactere inſignitum habet.

C

CAP. 33. Of grinding.

*IN old time they did onely beat it with pestles in a mortar, hence a * ptisan.*

Afterward they did bray it with a rough pestle, a backe-house, hence pulse and frumenty.

At the very last mils were found out, first hand-mils, afterward asse-mils, then water and wind-mils.

Where the flower is shaken or sifted out through searce, the branne being bolted out.

But the miller gapeth after gaine,

* Barly soaked in water and husked.

CAP. 34. Of bread-making.

*THe Baker kneads the paste in a kneading trough with a wooden slice, and * boileth it in oven. A Confectioner prepareth sweet meats of finest flowre.*

Leavened bread hath a double crust, and crumbe full of holes within: unleavened bread is well closed together.

The kindes of cakes are simnels, rolls, cracknels, cakes, wafers, fritters, tarts, flesh-pies.

* Baked.

CAP. 35. Of the keeping of Cattell.

A Flock of sheep is committed to a shepheard, his sheep-hooke or whip being prepared, in which he hath his owne proper stocke, marked with peculiar marke.

410 Lupus voracissima bestia famelicus ululat, petitque non greges solùm, sed & armenta, à ea tuentur [*custodiunt*] molossi, hos autem illo millus.

411 Vagi pastores pascua mutantes, mapalia sua ris circumvehunt.

412 Mandræ sunt tralatitiæ caulæ.

413 Bubulci è bubilibus, subulci haris, buccinà cant.

414 Illi in præsepibus, hi in aqualiculis, pastum bentes, stabula palâ expurgant.

415 Vitulus & subrumus agnus, ex ubere colo sugunt, ancilla verò lac mulget, mulctrali exci

416 E lactis cremore [*flore*] confit butyrum, e coagulato caseus, serum supereſt.

417 Vacca prægnans forda [*horda*] dicitur, no fœta, bucula & juvenca, efferta mactation

418 Fœnum è pratis seculâ desectum & sicili catur, rastris corraditur, furcis in cumulos & lia comportatur.

419 E renascente gramine chordum fit.

CAP. 36. *De Lanionia.*

420 LAnio altilia (vescula enim non sunt ve *culenta*]: quis iis vescatur?) in lanie ctat, (id est jugulat, excoriat, dissecat) in venum exponit.

421 Intestina pulpâ effarciens, farcimina & cas [*hillas*] tomacula [*botulos*] apexabon ta [*Isicia*] item; offas penitas, pernas [*pe* & succidias conficit.

422 Adeps non concrescit æquè spissè ut seb opinior.

5 The wolfe, a moſt ravenous beaſt, yels being
ungry, and ſetteth upon not onely flockes, but alſo
eards, from whom maſtives doe protect them, but
collar defends them from him.

6 Wandring ſhepheards changing their paſtures,
arry about their hovels in carres.

7 Sheepefolds are removeable coats.

8 Neat-heards call out (their cattell) out of the
alls, ſwineheards out of their ſtyes, with an * horn. * Trumpet.

9 Thoſe giving meat in cratches, theſe in troughs,
cleanſe their ſtables with a ſhovell.

10 A calfe and a ſucking lambe ſuck beeſtings out
the udder, but a maid milketh it, receiving it in
milke-paile.

11 Butter is made of the creame of milke, cheeſe of
curdled milke, the whey remaineth.

12 A cow great with calfe is called (in latine) for-
, or horda; being not yet with calfe, an heifer, be-
g paſt bearing ſhe is for the ſlaughter.

13 Hay cut downe out of the medowes, and mowed
gain, is raked with rakes, is carried together with
rkes into cockes and ſtacker.

14 The latter crop comes of graſſe growing againe.

CAP. 36. Of the butchery.

1 A Butcher kils, that is, cuts the throat, ſlaies,
cutteth up fatlings, for leane meats are
t fit to be eaten, who would eat them? he ſetteth
hem out to be ſold in the ſhambles.

2 Stuffing the inwards, eſpecially the fatteſt of
em, with pudding meat, he maketh puddings, ſau-
ges, blacke puddings, alſo long puddings, gam-
ons and flitches.

3 Fat doth not grow together ſo cloſely as tallow,
ecauſe it is more greaſie.

CAP.

CAP. 37. *De venatura.*

423 VEnator feras in ſcrobes, foveaſque pelli aut canum ſagacium odoratu per veſti veſtigat & venatur.

424 Odoratores enim indagant, vertagi perſequ tur & aſſequuntur.

425 Cerva ut incaſſes & plagas variis tentas inci irretitur & interimitur: ſi evaſit, celerat fuga

426 Aper ſpumans & frendens venabulo tranſfi interficitur.

CAP. 38. *De piſcatione.*

427 PIſcator in lacu, & piſcina reti & verriculo gulâve, in amne ſagenâ & naſſâ piſcatur. mo (cui eſca inditur) ubivis.

CAP. 39. *De aucupio.*

428 AUceps aucupio exſtructo per illices ectas ineſcataſve aviculas, vel reticulis obruit, vel calamis viſcatis (quos in amite ſeu ticâ proſtituit) implicat, vel tendiculæ aut pulæ, aut laqueorum tranſennis illaqueat.

429 Quas vitâ donat, caveæ incarcerat, ſive jun ſive ſeparatim.

430 Siqua pedicâ impedita ſeſe expedit, avolat ſe iterum tricis intricet.

C

CAP. 37. Of hunting.

33 *A Hunts-man allureth wild beasts into ditches and pit-fals, or findeth them out and hunteth them by the foot-steps, by the smell of * blood-hounds.*

*Well sented dogs.

34 *For blood-hounds seeke out, tumblers doe pursue and overtake them.*

35 *A hind as she falleth into nets and wiles, stretched out upon forkes, is entangled and slaine, if she have escaped, she flyes away swiftly.*

36 *The foaming and raging boare is slaine, being strucken with an hunting staffe.*

CAP. 38. Of fishing.

37 *AN Angler fisheth in a lake and pond with a net and dragge, or fish-speare; in a river with a bow-net or weele, with a hooke (which is baited) every where.*

CAP. 39. Of fowling.

38 *THe fowler, his fowling instrument being set, either overwhelmes the little birds allured & entised by cals, in small nets, or entangleth them with lime-twigs, which he setteth forth on a pole, or perch, or catcheth them in the nooses of springes, or entraps them in pit-fals.*

39 *Hee imprisoneth those which hee suffereth to live, in a cage, either jointly or severally.*

40 *If any being entrapped in a snare, get her selfe loose, she flies away, unlesse he ensnare her in his gins*

CAP.

CAP. 40. *De Coquinaria.*

431 PRomus condus opsonia è promtuario pr fert, sed coquus in foco, lebetibus [*cucumis* henis & cacabis elixat, verubus assat, craticulâ t ret, sartagine frigit.

432 Si quid fervet & bullit, trullâ confutat, fi mat, rudiculâ [*rudicula*] despumat.

433 Fuscinâ extrahit, fiscinâ & qualo [*colo*] colat.

434 Residua culinæ utensilia sunt, rutabulum, ba lum, ignitabulum, radula, trua, alvei, urcei, ca & patinæ, quæ cum colluuntur, fit colluvies.

435 Vas ansâ prensabis, sed si anceps est, ambi quâ arripias.

436 Aves deplumantur, pisces desquamantur, ex terantur, exdorsuantur.

437 Assati & frixi salubriores sunt, quam jurule nisi plusculum condiantur.

438 Salsamenta & infumata ægrè concoquuntur.

CAP. 41.
De Potulentorum paratura.

439 VInitor vites novellas plantat, traducib propagat, vineam bidente pastinat, palmi ridi

CAP. 40. Of Cookery.

431 *THe yeoman of the larder bringeth forth meats out of the ſtore-houſe, but the cooke in the chimney boileth them in kettles, pans and caldrons, roaſteth them on ſpits, broyleth them on a gridiron, fryeth them in a frying-pan.*

432 *If any thing bee hot and boyleth, hee cooleth it with a ladle, if it gather ſcumme, hee ſcummeth it off with a ſcummer.*

433 *He draweth out meat with a fleſh-forke, and draineth it with a ſtrainer and colander.*

434 *Other implements of the kitchen are a cole rake, a fire-ſhovell, a fire-pan, a grater, a gridiron, a chafer, treyes, pitchers, platters and baſins, which when they are waſhed a ſinke is made.*

435 *Thou ſhalt lay hold on a veſſell by the handle, but if it be two eared, thou maiſt doubt by which thou maiſt take it.*

436 *Birds are pulled, fiſhes are unſcailed, bowelled, are broken in the backe.*

437 *Being roaſted and fryed they are more wholeſome than ſodden, unleſſe they bee ſomewhat the more ſeaſoned.*

438 *Salt fiſhes, and things dryed in the ſmoake are hardly concocted.*

CAP. 41.
Of the preparing of Drinkes.

439 *THe vine-dreſſer planteth young vines, and ſpreadeth them by drawing them along from*

ridicis seu pedamentis statuminat, paulò p
pampinat, tum vindemiat, racematione paup
bus relictâ.

440 Uvor suavis ex acinosis orcâ pressis uvis, torc
lari exurgetur, qui è lacu in cadum (vel seria
translatus mustum, & postea quam fuerit defæ
tus, vinum dicitur, potus exhilerandis mœstis a
commodus.

441 Annotinum est optimum, hornum nonnihil fe
culentum.

442 Factitia sunt, absinthites, helenites, &c.

443 Defrutum est sapa, exoletum vappa.

444 Hoc ubi non abundant, mulsum [*hydromeli*] co
quitur; itemq; cerevisia ex polenta [*farre tosto*
& lupulo.

445 Abditur in cellas frigidiores & obturatur, relin
verò promitur, siphone aut epistomio.

446 Capacioribus in cupis lapidior est, quia non e
vaporat, præsertim Cantheriis [*basellis*] altioribus.

447 Ex inclinato dolio fæces unà exeunt.

448 Ex vinaceis confit lora ceu posca.

449 Infundibula ad lagenas pertinent.

CAP. 42. *De aurigatione.*

450 EQuiso in equili equum capistro alligatum,
aut fiscella (si mordax sit) constrictum stri-
gili

rom bough to bough, he delves the vineyard with forke, he underſetteth the branches with props or upporters, a little after he pruneth, then he gathereth the vintage, the gleaning of the bowes being eft to the poore.

0 A ſweet juice is ſtrained with the winepreſſes t of grapes full of kernels, preſſed in a fatte, which ing removed out of the keele-fatte into the hogead (is called) Muſt, and after that it ſhall bee fined, it is called wine, a fit drink for cheering the ſorrowfull.

1 Being of a yeere old it is the beſt, of leſſe than a yeere ſomewhat impure. (pane wine.

2 Made wines are wormewood wine, enula cam-

3 Metheglin is wine boyled to the third part, being ſtale it is lees.

4 Where they doe not abound with this, Meath is boyled and alſo ale, of mault and hops.

5 It is laid cloſe into cooler ſellars, and is ſtopped up, but being broached it is drawen with a ſpigget or cocke.

6 It is more ſavoury in larger cups, becauſe it evaporateth not, eſpecially in higher cups.

7 The dregs goe out together out of the tunne, being tilted.

8 * Piquet is made of the kernels of grapes.

9 Tunnels belong to flaggons.

* So the French call it.

CAP. 42. Of carting.

0 A Horſe-keeper in the ſtable with his horſe-combe currieth his horſe tyed with an halter, or held faſt with a ſnaffle, if he be apt to bite, hee

gili purgat, gausape insternit, avenam vanno tilat.

451 Eques ephippio insidens, stapedibus ins calcaribus instigat, froeno & habenâ pro lubit ctit.

452 Antilena, postilena, dorsuale & phaleræ c ræ ornatui ei sunt.

453 Succussator equitem quassat, gradarius m ter, tollutarius [*asturco*] tollutim, fertur, nec pitat.

454 Auriga parippum sellario jugat, anteces ante se agit.

455 Magnates sejugibus vehuntur, pilentis & pentis, plebeii quadrigâ, trigâ, bigâ; i rhedis & essedis: alicubi etiam cisiis.

456 Onera plaustris [*sarracis*] trahisq; ægrot arcerâ, delicati lecticâ transvehuntur.

457 Currus habet rotas, ex modiolo, radiis du cim apsidibus sex, & totidem canthis, conte sed axes ut axungiâ ungantur, fucculâ sustol tur.

458 Temonis extremitati admoventur de helci pendentia retinacula (sive sint catenæ, sive l ponè autem sufflamen, ad sufflaminandum in cipiti descensu currum.

459 Qui cum per orbitas levius trahatur, ne ex tes, respice.

hee covers him with a mantle, hee winnowes the oats with a vanne.

51 The horse-man sitting on the saddle, rests himselfe upon the stirrops, pricketh with spurres, turneth him with a bridle and a reine, according to his pleasure.

52 The breast leather, the crupper, the saddle cloth, and other trappings are an ornament to him.

53 A trotting horse iogged his rider, a gentle paced horse is carried on softly, an ambler with an ambling pace, and stumbleth not.

54 A carter yoaketh a horse willing to follow to his wagon, he driveth those which will lead the way before him.

55 Great men are carried in charets, with sixe horses, in horse-litters, in coaches, the meaner sort in a wagon with foure, three, or two horses, and that in carts and waines, in some places also in carres.

56 Loads are transported in waines and dreyes, sicke men in a caroch, such as are delicate in an horse-litter.

57 A chariot hath wheeles made up of a nave, twelve spokes, sixe felloes, and so many iron binders, but the axle-trees are lifted up with a crane that they may be annointed with wheele-grease.

58 Binders hanging downe from the harnesse (whether they be chaines or leather traces) are put to the end of the waine beame, but there is an hasse behind, to stay the cart in some steep descent.

59 Which when it is drawne somewhat lightly, through the cart paths, looke backe that you goe not out of the way.

460 Clitellæ mulo aut caballo imponuntur, ut loca præcipitia & invia, transitum alium non rentia, onera transferantur.

461 Bajuli vel humeris, vel unirotâ, vel feretris rumnâ à collo suspensâ) bajulant.

CAP. 13
De Navicularia.

462 A Transmarinis apportaturi quædam na æquor navigant.

463 Nauclerus in puppi ad clavum [*gubernacu* sedens, gubernat, alii per foros cursitantes ad tennas vela explicant vel contrahunt, jam in lo, jam in prorâ, appendentes & aplustria.

464 Tranquillo salo velificatio non procedit, ni miges per transtra ad scalmos considentes r gent: (sed celocem [*liburnicam, lembum*] fl velocius impellunt, quam remi triremem) & opus, contis trudendo à brevibus & scopulis, pellant.

465 Nam huc si incidant, naufragio periclitantu rerum jacturam faciant: idcircò profundita bolide exquirunt.

466 Procellâ obortâ, ne abripiantur a decumanis ctibus, anchoram rudenti annexam jaciunt, a ita fluctuant & jactantur.

467 Primò & secundò navigans (etiamsi vent cundo) nauseam vix effugit.

Packe-ſaddles are ſet upon a mule or packe-horſe, that burdens may be carried through ſteep and unpaſſable waies, ſuffering no other manner of paſſage.

Porters carry either on their ſhoulders, or in wheele-barrowes, or in truſſes, with a bearing rope hung about the necke.

CAP. 43
Of the Art of Ship-making.

Mariners being about to carry things from places beyond the ſeas, ſaile over the ſea.

The Pilot ſitting in the hindecke at the ſterne, governes it, others running through the hatches poiſe the ſailes, or ſtrike ſaile toward the ſaile-yard, ſomtimes on the maſt, ſomtimes on the prow alſo, hanging out their flagges.

Men ſaile not in a calme ſea, unleſſe the rowers ſitting together on their ſeat, doe row at the loope-holes (but blaſts do more ſwiftly drive forward pinnaces, than oares doe a galley) and where there is need, by thruſting with their ſtaves drives them from ſhelves and rockes. * Properly one having three oares on a ſide.

For if they happen hither they are endangered of ſhipwracke, unleſſe they will ſuffer loſſe, therefore they ſound the depth with a plummet.

A tempeſt being riſen, leſt they be carried away with the huge waves, they caſt an anchor tyed to a cable, and ſo float, and are toſſed up and downe.

He that ſets to ſea the firſt or ſecond time, although with a proſperous winde, ſcarcely avoideth ſea-ſickneſſe. * Deſire to vomit.

468 Navis vacua, præsertim actuaria [*corbita*] firmius innatet, saburrâ oneratur, sed si nimiò pessum ibit.

469 Fatiscit multoties, perq; hiscentes rimas se illabitur, ac in carinam confluit, unde antliâ e tlatur.

470 Navigatione peractâ actutum navigia in p appellenda sunt, aut certè in oportunam stati deducenda.

471 In navigabili flumine lintribus & scaphis [*bis*] utuntur, imò & ratibus.

472 Ubi vadum deest [*desit*] pontone trajicit citurq; trajectus, sed portitor naulum poscit.

473 Alibi fiunt pontes, lapidei vel sublicii, & les, itemque ponticuli.

474 Urinatores quævis pro funda tranant.

CAP. 44. *De itineribus.*

475 Viator, quò tendit, rectâ sine ambagi ficiscatur, ad diverticula ne divertat.

476 Semitæ causâ viam ne deserat, nisi tritus lis, & itineris dux comesve peritus.

477 Avia & salebras qui metuit, nusquam dev

478 Bivium fallax est, quapropter ne erres, sciscitare, quâ eundum, num hâc an illâc; & trorsum an sinistrorsum flectendum.

An empty ſhip, eſpecially a brigandine, that it
y ſayle more ſtrongly, is * ballaſted, but if more
n enough, it will be caſt away.

* Loaden with ballaſt.

It chappeth ſometimes, and the filth falleth in
ough the gaping chinkes, and runs together into
keele, whence it is drawne out with a pumpe.

The * voyage being ended, the ſhips are to be ha-
ſpeedily into the haven, or indeed are to bee
ught into ſome convenient road.

* Sailing.

In navigable rivers men uſe ſcullers and boats,
alſo lighters.

Where there is a foord wanting, they convey o-
r in a ferry boat, and it is called ones paſſage, but
ferry man requireth his fare.

In ſome places bridges are made of ſtone or
od, or draw-bridges.

Such as dive ſwimme over any deeps.

CAP. 44. Of journeyes.

Et the traveller goe whither he entendeth
ſtreight, without wandrings, let him not
ne into by-pathes.

Let him not forſake the high-way, becauſe of a
h, unleſſe there be a beaten rode, and a skilfull
de and companion of ones way.

Let him which feareth by-wayes and bogges,
wander out of the way.

A forked way is deceitfull, wherefore that
erre not, enquire of ſuch as you meet, whether
muſt turne toward the right hand or the left.

479 Tramites & compita non æquè ſeducunt.

480 Peregrinari ut abſque interprete poſsis, ma calle.

481 Peregrè ituro ocreæ competunt, aut peron cænum, & petaſus [*galerus*] ob ſolem, & pe coactâ lanâ, ob pluvias, & baculus ſeu ſcipio nitatur, adminiculo enim eſt.

482 Opus & viatico ad faciendas impenſas: ve ris cambii [*collybi.*]

483 Sed & patientiâ, ſub dio enim pernocta tingit.

484 Ubi ubi es, quîcum ſis attende.

485 Latrones [*prædones*] enim prædantur, pira liant: imò in hoſpitio non hoſpes ab hoſpite

486 Sarcinæ, quibus ſua convaſata ſibi porta vidulus, mantica, peta, ſacciperium, bulga, pium (crumena) loculus, deniq; ſinus & ſ

487 Ut expeditior ſis, impedimentis ne te

488 Si maturandum eſt, celetibus uti, quàm præſtat.

489 E longinquo reducem te ſalvum & ſoſpi tabundi tui excipient.

CAP. 45. *De Mercatura.*

490 MErcatores bona aliunde allata, no lucro (quis enim cum damno qua ciat?) divendunt.

Croſſe wayes and * corners of ſtreets, doe not
ad awry.

* Where foure ſtrets do meet.

That you may travell without an Interpreter,
t the proper ſpeech of each countrey.

Boots or winter ſhooes are fit for one that goeth
road, by reaſon of the dirt, and a broad-brim-
d hat, becauſe of the ſunne, and a cloake of to-
wooll, becauſe of the raine, and a walking ſtaffe
ereon to leane, for it is an helpe.

He had need alſo of money for his journey, to lay
t, or by letters of exchange.

As alſo of patience, for it happens that he may
e in the open aire.

Where ever you are, marke with whom you are.

For theeves doe rob, pyrates take booties, yea in
Inne the gueſt is not ſafe from his hoaſt.

The packs wherein they carry their things truſ-
d up are a budget, a wallet, a ſatchell, a port-
antle, a male, a leathern bag, a purſe, a knapſack

That thou maiſt be the more ready, doe not load
hy ſelfe with unneceſſary luggage.

If you muſt make haſte, it is better to uſe race-
orſes than poſthorſes.

Thy friends will receive thee joyfully, comming
gaine ſafe and ſound.

CAP. 45. Of Merchandiſe.

MErchants doe not ſell goods brought from another place without gain, for who would ſticke with loſſe?

491 In emporiis celebria exercentur commercia pidatim nundinæ & mercatus instituuntur.

492 Et propolæ,& institores,& tabernarii,& circ foranei, & scrutarii cum scrutis suis, negotian dici volunt.

493 Et quidni? ubiq; sanè merx licet [*venit*] ve tor indicat,emptor licetur [*licitatur*] donec trahant.

494 Sed qui mercatur, ne se defraudet, numm (qui aurei sunt vel argentei, vel ærei [*æneï*]) te valorem; oboli, semoboli, teruncii, grossi, flo solidi imperialis, scutati, coronati, &c.

495 Talentum Atticum valuit sexaginta minas centenos denarios [*drachmas*] seu quadring sestertios, sestertius autem duos crucigeros, m tæ nostratis.

496 Pretium rerum ingravescit, aut remittit, se hil cariùs constare aiunt, quã quod precib° em

---

CAP. 46. *De vestiariis opificiis.*

497 LInum & cannabis macerantur in lacu exsiccata frangibulo conteruntur, tu minantur, remanente ibi flocco, hîc stupâ.

498 Dehinc netrices penso ad colum applicat trahunt sive girgillo, sive fuso cum verticillo.

499 Ex alabro vel rhombo, glomerantur glomi tela.

500 Textor stamini tramam [*subtegmen*] subte linteum & carbasum conficit,quod ut candesc solatur.

In market townes famous tradings are * uſed, * Exerciſed.
ires and merchandiſe are kept towne by towne.
Both huckſters and chapmen, and vintners, and
llars, and broakers with their old cloaths, will
called traffickers.
And why not? ſurely merchandiſe is every
here ſet to ſale, the ſeller ſheweth it, the buyer
heapeneth it, untill they bargaine.
But let him that buyeth, that he cozen not him-
elfe, know the value of monies, whether they be
f gold, ſilver, or braſſe, of an halfe-penny, far-
hing, doit, the groat, the floren, the rixe dollar,
he ſcute, the crowne.
The Atticke talent was valued at 60. pounds,
eir pound at 100. drachms, or 400. ſeſterces, but
ſeſterce at two duckats of our money.
The price of things waxeth greater or leſſe, but
ey ſay nothing coſts dearer than what is bought
entreaty.

CAP. 46. Of making cloaths.

FLaxe and hempe are ſoaked in ponds, and be-
ing dryed are bruiſed with a brake, then they
e carded, the hurds remaining there, here the tow
Afterward the ſpinſters, the tow being put on
he diſtaffe, doe ſpinne it either with a wheele, or
ith a ſpindle and wheele.
Clewes are wound from off the reele, and the
webbe is made up.
The weaver weaving the woofe to the warp, ma-
eth linnen and canvaſſe, which is laid in the ſun
hat it may be whitened.

501 Bilex & trilex triplicatum licium requirit.

502 Idem propemodum in lanificio fit.

503 Pectitur lana vel gossipium [*bambacium*] minatur, netur, texitur, & pani transeunt in num, quem si levidensis est, fullo constipat, ctor in cortinâ tingit.

504 Sartor forfice scindit, acu & digitali indu ta fuit (sed ne futuræ notabiles sint) quandoq dissuit, rursumque fissuras consuit, plicatque

505 Qui vetera sarcit [*resarcit*] veteramentariu interpolat, mango est.

506 Coriarius coria lixivio elaborat, è q pus [*calcearius*] in sutrinâ ad modulum, subulâ & picato calceamenta conficit.

507 Pellio è pellibus pellicea construit.

508 Alutarius alutas præbet, sed omnes hi pe spectum [*ludibrium*] cerdones audiunt.

CAP. 74. *Vestituum genera.*

509 VEstis ad obtegendam nuditatem è Par so ejectis data, stultè ad fastum adhibet

510 Moles nobis est, & remora, induendo toti exuendo.

511 Alii laxâ gaudent, alii strictâ, habitu multip

512 Vestitus virilis est, thorax cum manicis, col um, femoralia [*braccæ, caligæ*] toga talaris, cerna [*abolla*] sagum, læna, paludamentum.

501

1 *Being woven with two or three twiſts, it requireth a trebled threed.*

2 *The ſame is almoſt done in the weaving of woollen.*

3 *Woollen or cotton is tozed, carded, ſpunne, woven, and the rolls paſſe into the cloth, which if it be courſe, the fuller thickneth, the dier dieth in a Fat.*

4 *The Tailour cutteth garments with his ſheeres, ſeweth them with a needle and a thimble, but that the ſtitches be not * much ſeene, ſometime hee unſeweth them, and againe ſeweth up the rents, and foldeth them.* *Obſervable

5 *He that patcheth old cloaths is a botcher, hee that trimmeth them up is a broaker.*

6 *The Tanner worketh his hides with owze, of which the ſhoo-maker maketh ſhooes in his ſhop according the laſt, with an awle & a * pitched thread.* *Waxed.

7 *The skinner maketh pelts of skinnes.*

8 *The currier giveth us tawed leather: but all theſe in contempt are called handicrafts.*

CAP. 47. The kindes of garments.

9 *CLoathing being given to them being caſt out of paradiſe, is fooliſhly uſed for pride.*

10 *It is a burden and an hinderance to us in putting on and off ſo oft.*

11 *Some like it looſe, others ſtrait, after a moſt changeable faſhion.*

12 *Man-like apparrell is a doublet with ſleeves, a jacket, breeches, a gowne to the ankles, a lined coat, a mandilian, a mantle, a robe of eſtate.*

513 Fœmineus, amiculum, ſtola, ſupparus, calan
cæ [*ricæ*] pepla, præcinctoria, vitta [*reticul*
mitra.

514 Communis, induſium [*interula & ſubucula*]
pitium, pileus (cujus ſummitas apex eſt) tiara,
nicæ, pallæ, chirothecæ, tibialia, calcei (ſole
obſtragulum & corrigias habentes) ſocci, crepi
ſubere mollita ſandalia, & utrivis pedi quadran
cothurni.

415 Omnia, ubi attinet, ſpinulis [*aciculis*] uncinu
& ſpinteribus, fibulis & noduliş [*globulis*] com
ctuntur.

516 Cingulo nos cingimus, & diſcingimus, ligulis
dos adſtringimus aut ſolvimus.

517 Pallia amicimus.

518 Ornamenta adjiciuntur, redimicula (quibus
cinni & alia redimiuntur) tæniæ, fimbriæ, lin
[*inſtitæ*] lemniſci, laciniæ.

519 Item annuli, torques, monilia, inaures, armil
&c. aurifabrorum & gemmariorum opera, nec
linteola, ſtrophia, ſudaria.

520 Centones inopum ſunt.

521 Gynæceum ſuum mundum habet, matronæ
diſſequas.

CAP. 48. *De fabrilibus artificiis.*

522 PRimitus in ſpecubus, & cavernis, & taber
& frondeis tabernaculis, & cæſpititiis tug
riolis, gurguſtioliſque habitatur: nunc ædifi
omnia referta ſunt.

523 Hæc aliàs excelſa ſunt, aliàs humilia.

513 G

3 Garments for a woman, are a long coat, a veile, a ſmocke, kerchiefes, hoods, aprons, a haire-lace, a caule, a coife.

4 Common apparrell (to both) a linnen coat, a bonnet, a cap (whoſe top is a taffe) a tire, coats, robes, gloves, ſtockens having a ſoale, an upper leather, and latchets, ſockes, ſlippers, and ſandals ſoftened with corke, and buskins fitting for either foot.

5 All where it is needfull are tyed together with pins, claſps, buttons, and knots.

6 We gird our ſelves with a girdle, and ungird our ſelves, we tye our looſe knots with points.

7 We put on cloaks.

8 Ornaments are added (as) fillets, to which the treſſes and other things are tyed, ribbands, welts, guards, garland ribbands, fringes.

9 Alſo rings, collars, chaines, eare-rings, bracelets for the hands, the workes of gold-ſmiths and jewellers, alſo napkins, necke-cloaths, handkerchiefes.

10 Quilted coats are for the poore.

11 (The nurſe) hath her owne nurſery cleane, matrons have their waiting mades.

CAP. 48. Of hand-labouring trades.

22 AT the firſt men dwelt in dens and caves, and cabbins, and booths, and cottages covered with turfe and hovels, now all places are full of buildings.

23 Theſe in ſome places are high, in other places low

524 In casâ exili lubens quis degit?

525 Architectus ædificat adjutantibus fabris, ſec
ri & malleo operas ſuas peragentibus.

526 Faber murarius è cæmento (â lapicidâ para
ad libellam & perpendiculum, muros fabrica
& cruſtat, idque calce vel gypſo.

527 Lignarius (faber) trabe ferreis anſis firmata,
amuſsim aſciâ aſciat (ſegmentis & aſſulis avola
bus) terebrâ terebrat [*forat*] trochleis elevat,
rietes coordinat, clavis impactis conſolidat.

528 Ligna, ne cariem ſentiant, poſt pleniluniumſ
cidantur.

529 Lignator arbores ſternit, truncat ſerrâ [*runci*
ſerrat (ſcobe recidente) tuditéque cuneum a
git & findit, ſtrues componit, ut & ſarmento
faſces.

530 Arcularius [*ſcriniarius*] aſſeres dolabrâ edo
ſubſcudibus coadunat, glutine [*colla*] congluti
vernice illinit.

531 Ferrarius in uſtrinâ follibus inſufflat, emolitu
que & forcipe prehenſum (ferrum) ſuper incu
cudit, explanat, inque laminas & bracteas di
cit.

532 Serarius & polio limâ limat (reliquiæ ſunt
menta) planula verò lævigat, & polit ut niteat.

533 Eodem pertinent fabri ærarii, ſtannarii, auton
tarii, ſcandularii, itidem vietores, tornatores, viti
rii, & qui reſtes torquent, reſtiones.

524 *Who liveth willingly in a ſmall cottage?*

525 *The Maſter builder buildeth, the Carpenters helping him, and finiſhing their works with a hatchet and an hammer.*

526 *A Maſon climbing up the rafterings, maketh and rough caſteth the wals, according to the ſquare and rule, with mortar, and that with lime and plaiſter.*

527 *The carpenter, the beame being ſtrengthened with iron hooks, heweth it by the rule, the pieces and chips flying away, boareth it with a wimble, lifteth it up with pulleyes, he ordereth the wals, he makes it firm with nails being driven together*

528 *Let timber trees be felled after the full of the Moone that they rot not.*

529 *A wood-cutter heweth downe trees, he cutteth them, he ſaweth them with a ſaw (the duſt falling downe) and with a beetle driveth in a wedge and cleaveth it, he pileth the heapes together, as alſo bundles of bruſh wood.*

530 *The joiner planeth plankes with a plane, uniteth it with rammers, gleweth it together with glew, and painteth it over with varniſh.*

531 *The blacke-ſmith in his forge bloweth with the bellowes, and beateth his iron on the anvill being ſoftened, and held with a paire of tongues, he ſmootheth it, and draweth it into barres and plates.*

532 *A ſawyer and armourer, fileth with a file, the remnants are ſhavings, but ſmootheth and poliſheth it with a plane that it may ſhine.*

533 *Thither belong braziers, pewterers, clocke-makers, ſlaters, coopers, turners, glaziers, and ropers which do twiſt ropes.*

534 O-

534 Operarii mercede conducuntur, ut ſubmi
ſtrent, vectibus tollant, palangis volvant, &c.

535 Figulus ex argillâ ollas, fidelias, opercula,
aque figlina fingit.

536 Domus altè fundata, affabrè exſtructa, ang
benè ſolidata, columniſque ſtabilita, perſtat
tiſsimè incolumis.

537 Alias ruit & fiunt ruinæ ac rudera.

538 Vacillantem itaq; pilis vel aliis fulcris ſul
labantem refici aut dirui [*demoliri*] collapſam
ſtructāve inſtaurari, reparari & renovari neceſſe

539 Domicilium [*habitaculum*] amplum com
dam facit habitationem, arctum incommodam.

CAP. 49. *De domo ejuſq; partibus.*

540 INtroiturus per anticam in ædes, ne aberre
veſtibulo ſubſiſte, & frontiſpicium intuere,
mum pulſa.

541 Si quis per tranſennam proſpectat, aperiri r
ſi aperit, pedem ne ad limen offendas, attolle
put, ne ad ſuperliminare allidas [*impingas*]
mitte, utrinq; poſtes erunt.

542 Ubi pertranſiveris oſtium, occlude, peſſul
obdendo, aut obicem ſaltem.

543 Cardines ne ſtrideant, aut fores crepent, le
commove.

544 Ex atrio in cætera conclavia aditus eſt: per ſc
las aut cochleam ad ſuperiores contignationes.

545 Tectum columinibus incumbit, tignis & tigil
tegulæ [*imbrices*] vel ſcandulæ, culmen ſtramin
um eſt.

534 *Wor*

5 *Workemen are hired with wages to helpe, to lift with barres, to roll with leavers.*

6 *A potter maketh pots, cups, covers, and other earthen vessels.*

6 *An house being deeply founded, being neatly built, being well set together at the corners, being strengthened with pillars, indureth very long safe.*

7 *Otherwise it fals, & ruines & rubbish are made*

8 *Therefore it is needfull that tottering it be upheld by posts and other props, that falling to decay it be repaired, or being fallen or destroyed, that it be new built.*

9 *A large house maketh a fit dwelling, a narrow house an unhandsome.*

CAP. 49. Of a house and its parts.

10 *BEing about to enter through the porch into the house, that you erre not, stand still in the vestibul & look upon the frontispiece, after that knock*

11 *If any one looketh through the cazement, entreat him that it be opened, if he open it, lift up your foot lest you dash it against the threshold, duck down your head lest you beat it against the lintell, there will be posts on either side.*

12 *When you shall passe through the dore, shut it, by putting in the barre or the bolt at least.*

13 *Move it slowly that the hinges creake not, or the dores make a noise.*

14 *There is an entrance into other rooms out of the court, by plaine staires or winding staires, to the higher stories.*

15 *The roof lyeth upon pillars, the tiles, water tiles, slates, on beams & rafters, the top is of straw.*

546 Additamenta ſunt, projecturæ & ſuggrundia niana, & antib° [*antis*] innixæ pergulæ [*podia* ronideſque.

547 Area impluvium dicitur, per poſticum e eſt aliò.

548 Sera clave clauditur & recluditur, id eſt, ob tur & reſeratur.

Cap. 50. *De hypocauſto.*

549 Hypocauſtum fornace calefit.

550 Feneſtræ ſunt vitreæ, & feneſtræ li cancellatæ aut clathratæ.

551 Pavimentum fiſtuca pavitum aut teſſellatu laquear [*lacunar*] tabulatum aut fornicatum

552 Servandis rebus receptacula [*reconditoria* arcæ, armaria, riſci, thecæ, capſæ, tranſpor verò ſportæ, cophini, calathi, &c.

CAP. 51. *De cœnaculo.*

553 Menſæ mappis ſtratæ diſci (ſive ſint ov ve quadræ) ſuperponuntur, ut & ſali

554 Apponuntur è caniſtro panis collyræ, aut bu ſciſſæ, tum fercula.

555 Invitati convivæ, à convivatore in cœnac [*triclinium*] introducuntur.

556 Et ubi ſuper pelvim ex aquali, aut ſuper m vium è gutturnio, ſe laverunt, & mantili terſe per ſcamna vel diſpoſita ſedilia (ſuppoſitis ſcab accumbunt.

557 In procinctu eſt ſtructor, qui dapes præli diſpertitur.

he out-buttings, and eaves, and galleries, and rets, and wainſcotes are additions.

he court is called impluvium, *the going out is ther way, through the poſterne.* * A receptacle for rain.

he locke is ſhut with a key, and is unſhut, that cked and unlocked.

CAP. 50. Of an hot-houſe.

AN hot-houſe is heat with a furnace.

The windowes are glazed, or of wood lat- d or croſſe-barred.

The pavement is paved with a rammer, or che- r wrought, the roofe is boarded or arched.

Receptacles for keeping things are cheſts, ar- s, preſſes, ſheaths, deskes, caskets, but for car- g things are baskets, panniers, flaskets.

CAP. 51. Of the dining roome.

DIſhes are ſet upon the table covered with table-cloaths (whether the trenchers bee d or ſquare) and alſo a ſalt.

Loaves are ſet on out of the basket, or pieces cut, d alſo meſſes of meat.

Gueſts being invited are brought by the feaſt- ker into the dining roome.

And when they have waſhed over a baſon out an ewre, and have wiped with a towell, they ſit ne upon fourmes or ſeats, being placed (foot- oles being put under)

The Sewer is nigh at hand, who taſteth and diſ- teth the meats.

558 Juscula & pulmenta cochlearibus, cætera lia cultro (quem manubrio tene) sumuntur.

559 Civiles labia non exsertâ linguâ linguntbuntve, sed mappellâ detergunt.

560 Neque bolos aut frusta glutiunt, sed mando comedunt.

561 Muscæ abiguntur muscario.

562 Depromuntur è repositorio crateres, & calices, vitra & cululli, prolutaque in abbacnuntur.

563 Patera est patulo orificio poculum.

564 Tum cellarius temetum affert, pincern ex obbâ, vel hirneâ [*cirnea*] vel cantharoi & porrigit, propinantq; alii aliis geniales h

565 Opiparum convivium lautas habet epul absq; fetinâ) & quidem diversos missus.

566 Assaturis superadduntur in scutellis emba [*intinctus*] lactucæ, raphanus, & salgama, oliv pares, cucumeres, beta, tandemq; bellaria.

567 Verùm enim verò festiva colloquia præ sunt condimentum.

568 Edaciores jentant, prandent, merendan nant: sed qui sedentariam vitam agunt, je & merendâ abstineant.

569 Ter de die saturari, nocet, nisi parcè.

CAP. 52. *De cubiculo.*

570 IN dormitorio sponda cubile sustinet, sc ciente lecto, storea aut matta substerni

Pottage and frumenty are taken with ſpoones, o-
er viands with a knife, which you may hold by
e haft.
Men civilized licke not their lips with their
gue thruſt out, but wipe them with a napkin.
Neither doe they ſwallow morſels and pieces, but
e by chewing.
Flyes are driven away with a fanne.
Bowles, and cups, and chalices, glaſſes and tan-
rds are taken out of the cellar, and being rinſed
ſet upon the cupboard.
A charger is a cup with a wide mouth.
Then the drawer bringeth in ſacke, but the but-
owreth it and reacheth it in out of a bottle, or
nor cup, and they drinke healths one to another.
A ſumptuous feaſt hath dainty diſhes, not with-
veniſon, and indeed divers courſes.
To roaſt meats are added in ſawcers, lettices,
diſhes, and preſerves, olives, capers, beets, and
laſt ſweet meats.
But indeed pleaſant conference is the chiefeſt
nce.
Such as are better trencher men, breake their
s, dine, eat a beaver, and ſup, but they which
d a ſedentary life, may abſtaine from breake-
ſt and beaver.
To feed thrice a day is hurtful, unleſs ſparingly.

CAP. 52. Of the bed-chamber.

IN the bed-chamber the bed-ſteed holdeth up
the bed, but a bed being wanting, a mattreſſe
at is laid under us.

571 Strato ſuperinjicitur lodix, & huic cervica
getibus & ſtragulis nos integimus.

572 Pulvinar plumeum eſt, culcitra tomento fa

573 Matula veſicæ levandæ, & feceſſus [latrin
vo exonerandæ, cubiculo neceſſaria requiſita

574 Grabatus pro meridianâ reclinatione eſt.
575 Qui ſupinus cubat & dormit, incubo [eph
moleſtatur, qui pronus anhelitu.

576 Si edormiſti & evigilas, vigila, ne obdo
rurſum, experrectuſque expergefac alios.

577 Hiberno tempore antelucana diligenti
batur.

CAP. 53. *De Balneo & Munditie.*

578 LImpidâ faciem ſæpius abluere, mundi
fuco fucare ſpurcitiei.

579 In lavacris balneis & thermis, ſordes & il
ſudores & ſqualores, eluuntur.

580 Ubi tamen honeſtatis ergò ſubligacula &
læ locum habent.
581 Sed veſtimenta lavantur ſapone [ſmegma
everruntur ſetaceo pectine, aut exterguntu
giâ, collaria roborantur amylo.

57

Upon the bed is laid a blanket, & on it a bolster, e cover our ſelves with courſe blankets and co-erlets.

A pillow is of feathers, a flocke-bed is ſtuffed th flockes.

*A chamber-pot for *making water, & a draught emptying the belly, are requiſite neceſſaries a chamber.*

* Eaſing the bladder.

A couch is for afternoones reſting.

He that lyeth and ſleepeth with his face upward troubled with the night-mare, hee that lyeth ith his face downward with ſhortneſſe of breath.

If you have ſlept enough and awake, watch that u fall not aſleepe againe, and being awaked a-aken others.

In winter time induſtry before day light, is ap-roved.

CAP. 53. Of bathing and cleanlineſſe.

IT is a part of cleanlineſſe to waſh the face ve-ry often with cleere water, but of naſtineſſe to lour it with paint.

In waſhing places, bathes and hot bathes, filth d ſluttiſhneſſe, ſweat and foulneſſe are waſhed way.

Where yet for decency ſake breeches and aprons are in uſe.

* Have place

*But their garments are waſhed with ſoape, or e bruſhed with a * bruſh, or are wiped with a nge, bands are ſtiffened with ſtarch.*

* Combe of briſtles.

582 Cilicio, & pumice nos fricamur, vascula mento (vel equiseto) stringuntur, quisquili pis verruntur.

583 Ubi putei desiderantur, è quibus (crepidin cundatis) tollenone, & haustro vel situlis ha aquæductus per tubos & canales, aut per i fieri convenit.

584 Tonsor crines forpice tondet (olim velleb & ovium vellera) vel deglabrat novaculæ aci

(585 Balneator insuper scarificat.)

586 Coma (quas Germani alunt, Poloni ca pectine pectitur, calamistro cincinni crispa

587 Unctiones, suffimenta & odoramenta, a nesq; ex ampullis, voluptuariorum sunt, delibuti fragrant.

CAP. 54. *De conjugio & affinitate.*

588 COnjugium est, cùm maritus & mari conjuges cohabitant.

589 Cœlebs matrimonium initurus, dispici quam prociat, virginem nubilem, aut vidu duam.

(590 Dos & forma nonnunquam rivales excit

591 Procus cum obtinet, ut ei despondeatur, fit sus, & quæ nubit sponsa, ille suum pronubu *ranymphum*] hæc suas pronubas habet.

592 A nuptiis vir & uxor dicuntur, (postridiè tia fiunt.

We are rubbed with a hair-cloth and a pumice,
aller veſſels are ſtopped with ſtraw, ſweepings
e ſwept away with broomes.
Where pits are wanting, out of which (being com-
ſed with a banke) you may draw with a ſwipe
d buckets, it is meet that water courſes be made
rough pipes and channels, and trenches.
A barber cutteth haires with ſciſſars (in time
ſt they did pluck them, as alſo the fleeces of ſheep)
ſhaveth with a razor.
Moreover the bath-keeper rubbeth men.
The haire (which the Germanes weare long, the
olonians have their ſhagged lockes) is kembed
ith a combe, the foretops are criſped with a cur-
ng iron.
Ointments, perfumes and ſweet-bals, and ſprink-
ings out of vials, are for men given to pleaſure,
herewith being annointed, they ſmell ſweet.

CAP. 54. Of marriage and affinity.

MArriage is when man and wife dwell to-
gether as yoke-fellowes.
A batchelour being about to marry, looketh out
r himſelfe a marriageable maid, whom hee may
ooe, or a widower (looketh out) a widow.
Portion and feature oft times winnes rivals.
A wooer when hee obtaineth that one be eſ-
uſed to him, is made a bridegroome, and ſhee
hich is married a bride, hee hath his bridemen,
e her bride-maids.
After marriage they are called man and wife,
he day after is the bridall made.

593 Qui natam elocavit, ſocer eſt & ſocrus, qui xit gener, quæ nupſit nurus, reliqui agnati ſe affinium titulo cohoneſtant, levir glorem pellat.

594 Si connubium non arriſit, integrum fuit pr nuptam repudiare, fiebatque divortium, hod niſi alterutrius obitus ſejungit.

CAP. 55. *De puerperio.*

595 UT ſexus, ita conjugalis copula thalam prolis cauſa eſt.

596 Vir in utre liquorem, mulier gravida in u [*matrice, vulva*] fœtum geſtans, uter plus ſtat?

597 Hæc profectò, quæ niſi abortit, filios & fili nititur, quandoque gemellos.

598 Puerpera ſex ſeptimanis [*hebdomadis*] lat lege tenetur.

599 Pater gignit, mater parit, ambo educant, ſu ant, oſculantur, in ſinu gremioque refovent.

600 Vitricus & noverca privignos non eodem m diligunt, quia neuter genitor eſt.

CAP. 56. *De cognatione.*

601 QUi ejuſdem ſunt progeniei & proſapiæ, nati & conſanguinei dicuntur, ut ſunt

He that hath married out his daughter is a fa-
er and mother-in-law, he that hath married her
ſonne in law, ſhe which is married a daughter in
w, the reſt of the kinne grace themſelves with
e title of * couſins, the brother-in-law calleth her
the name of ſiſter-in-law.

* (i.e.) By marriage.

If the marriage did not pleaſe, it was long agoe
wfull to put away her that was married, and a
ivorce was made; at this day nothing but the
eath of either of them ſeparateth.

CAP. 55. Of child-birth.

AS the ſexe, ſo the conjugall bond, and the marriage bed is for iſſue.

Indeed the man carrying liquor in a bottle, and
he bigge bellied woman carrying the fruit in her
wombe, whether does more?

She truly, who unleſſe ſhe miſcarrieth, bringeth
forth ſonnes and daughters, ſometimes twinnes.

The woman in child-bed is bound by the law to
he hid ſixe weekes.

The father begettteth, the mother bringeth
forth, both bring up, kiſſe, nouriſh them in their lap
and boſome.

A ſtepfather and a ſtepmother love not their
ſtepchildren after the ſame manner, becauſe nei-
ther is the begetter.

CAP. 56. Of kindred.

THey which are of the ſame ſtocke and pede-
gree are called couſins and kinſmen, as are

tres

tres & ſorores (præſertim germani, nam uteri eſſe non tanti habetur) avus & avia.

602 Item proavus, abavus, atavus, quod ſupra eſt ... jores vocamus.

603 Collaterales ſunt, patruus & amita, avuncul... matertera, patrueles, conſobrini & amitini.

604 In deſcendentium ſerie ſunt nepos & nep... pronepos & proneptis, cum omni poſteritate.

605 Sunt, qui cum careant ſobole ac hæredibus, ... traneos adoptant, ſunt è contra qui ſuos (ob in... dientiam) exhæredant, abdicantque.

606 Superſtitibus pupillis [*orphanis*] minoren... conſervandæ hæreditatis gratiâ (cujus & poſ... mi participes ſunt, minimè verò ſpurii & no... tutores teſtamento dantur.

607 Qui ſi ex fide agunt, repertiora [*inventoria ... geſta*] faciunt.

608 Teſtanti interea facultas eſt facultates ſuas p... endi, deq; iis, diſpenſandi & legandi, cui videtur ... midium, trientem, quadrantem, &c.

CAP. 57. *De œconomia.*

609 QUomodo pater & mater familias famili... adminiſtrare, famuli & famulæ obedire ... beant, œconomica præſcribit.

610 Servus eſt qui hero ſuo ſervit (nati autem e... vernæ ſunt) mancipium in quem vitæ & necis p... teſtas eſt; libertus manumiſſus.

hers and ſiſters, eſpecially comming by the ſame father, for it is not eſteemed of ſo much worth to be borne of the ſame mother, a grandfather and a grandmother.

602 Alſo a great grandfather, and his father, and fathers father, that which is above we call anceſtors.

603 An uncle and aunt by the fathers ſide, an uncle being brother to the grandfather, and an aunt by the mothers ſide, brothers children, ſiſters ſonnes, fathers ſiſters ſonnes are collaterall.

604 In the order of them which deſcend, are a nephew, and a niece, the nephewes ſonne, and a nieces daughter, with all their poſterity.

605 There are ſome who when they want iſſue and heirs, do adopt forreiners, there are ſome on the contrary who diſinherit and reject their owne for diſobedience.

606 Guardians are left by will to orphans, being under age, for preſerving their inheritance (whereof even the after-born are partakers, but not baſtards)

607 who if they deal truſtily do make inventories.

608 In the meantime the maker of the wil hath power to diſperſe his means, & to diſpoſe & bequeath to whom it ſeems good, an halfe, a third, a fourth part.

CAP. 57. Of houſhold Government.

609 OEconomy ſetteth downe how the maſter & miſtreſſe of an houſhold ought to governe a family, how men and maid-ſervants ought to obey.

610 He is a ſervant which ſerveth his maſter (but his bond men are borne ſo) a ſlave over whom he hath power of life and death, a free man is ſet at liberty.

611 Pen-

611 Pensum facienti, demensum suum debetur, urnum, menstruum, annuum.

612 Liberis parentes multa indulgent.

CAP. 58. *De Urbe.*

613 URbem muniunt mœnia, aggeres, valla, & li, propugnaculaque.

614 Intervallum [*interstitium*] habet fossam, por rium introò est, quâ civibus ad mœnia patet cessus.

615 Porta habet claustra sua, valvas, repagula, & taractas.

616 Plateæ & vici lapide sunt strati, ut & forum porticibus, ne lutosæ sint ambulationes.

617 Angiporti ut plurimum impervii sunt.

618 Suburbiis oppidum ampliatur, turribus deco tur, potissimùm si muratæ sint, & fastigiatæ.

619 Non cuncti incolæ privilegiatæ sunt, sed indi næ & municipes.

620 Ex his quidam à censu & oneribus publicis i munes, sibi privatim vivunt.

621 Peregrini & inquilini sunt vectigales.

622 Templum, armamentarium, ærarium, grana civitatis robur sunt.

623 At cisternæ, horologia, scholæ benè ordina belli regiminis indicium [*documentum.*]

624 Ponè prætorium custodia poni solet, in recess bus foricæ.

625 Diversoria, cauponæ, popinæ, pro advenis p

His allowance is due to him which doth his task daily, monthly, yeerely.

Parents doe beare with their children in many things.

CAP. 58. Of the City.

WAlls, bulwarkes, trenches, piles of wood, and fortifications doe strengthen a city.

The space betweene the wals and the moat hath a ditch, the precinct is within, which way an entrance lieth open to the wals for the citizens.

The gate hath its barres, folding-dores, bolts and portcullises.

The broad streets and wayes are paved with stone, as also the market place, with the galleries, that the walks be not miery.

Lanes very often are impassable.

A towne is enlarged with suburbs, it is graced with towers, especially if they be walled & pinnacled

Not all the inhabitants are priviledged, but men borne there, and such as are made free.

Of these some being free from taxes and publick impositions live privately to themselves.

Strangers and * tenants are tributaries.

* Not borne in a place.

The church, the armory, the treasury, granaries, are the strength of a city.

But cisternes, clockes, schooles, well ordered, are the tokens of an orderly governement.

The prison is wont to be placed behind the judgment hall, draughts in retiring places.

Innes, victualling houses, cookes shops, are prerantur

rantur, asyla [*refugia*] pro fontibus, xenodo
pro pauperibus.

626 Basilica est augusta ædes vel domus.

627 Specula in editiore loco sit, vigiles autem
giles.

628 Vicini mutua sibi ministeria debent.

CAP. 59. *De Templo.*

629 A Edituus campanarum pulsu cætum ad
convocat.

630 Ubi conventum est, cantorum chorus ad pl
um psalmos & hymnos spirituales decantat.

631 Peractâ precatione [*oratione*] festa indic
concionem (quæ quò frequentior, eò charior
mittit.

632 Concionator [*ecclesiastes*] è suggestu Spir
sanctum invocat, textum biblicum authenticum
terpretatur, scripturas utriusque testamenti ci
ad pœnitentiam [*resipiscentiam*] juxta decem p
ceptorum [*decalogi*] tenorem hortatur, con
corda satisfactione meritoque Christi solatur,
scilicet modo evangelium prædicans, & religio
auditores ritè imbuens.

633 Nonnunquam catechizat, baptizat, sacram co
nam [*synaxin, eucharistiam*] ministrat.

634 Absolvit pœnitentes, a sacramentis arcet impœ
nitentes, hypocritas conscientiæ suæ committit.

635 Encœnia & anniversariæ solemnitates debitâ fe
stivitate (biduò, triduò, octiduò) celebrantur.

part

ared for ſtrangers, ſanctuaries for offenders, hoſ-
itals for the poore.
6 A palace is a ſtately building.
7 Let the watch-tower be in a higher place, but
the watchmen be watchfull.
8 Neighbors owe mutuall ſervices one to another

CAP. 59. Of the Temple or Church.

1 THe ſexton by ringing of bels calleth the congregation together to divine ſervice.
2 When they are met the quire of ſingers ſingeth ſalmes and ſpirituall hymnes at their ſeat.
3 Prayer being ended, the Prieſt proclaimeth holidaies, and ſendeth away the aſſembly (which by how much it is more frequent, is by ſo much the more beloved.)
32 The preacher out of the pulpet calleth upon the holy Ghoſt, he interprets the authentick text of the Bible, he quoteth the ſcriptures of either teſtament, he exhorteth to repentance according to the tenour of the * decalogue, he comforteth the contrite with the ſatisfaction and merit of Chriſt, that is, after this manner preaching the goſpell, and inſtructing his hearers aright in religion.

* Ten commãdements.

33 Sometimes hee catechizeth, baptizeth, adminiſtreth the Lords ſupper, the holy Communion, the Euchariſt.
34 He abſolveth the penitent, he driveth away the unrepentant from the ſacrament, hee committeth hypocrites to their owne conſciences.
35 Feaſts of dedication, and yeerly ſolemnities are performed with due ſolemnity for two, three, eight dayes ſpace.

636 Ceremoniæ non apud omnes eædem ſunt, ordinandi & initiandi miniſtros mos idem.

CAP. 60. *De Eccleſia.*

637 PArochus eſt ſuæ paræciæ inſpector, illius tem antiſtes.

638 Præſules (abbates, præpoſiti, priores) cucu tis monachis monaſteriiſq; , abbatiſſæ moniali ſacellani ſacellis, diaconi collectis & eleemo præſunt.

639 Primitiæ & decimæ ſacerdotibus offeruntu remitæ eremum inhabitant.

640 Epiſcopi in conciliis ſchiſmata & ſectas con nunt; hæreticos blaſphemos cum aſſeclis, ap taſq; ab eccleſiæ unione excommunicant, dõc canonem conſtabiliunt.

CAP. 61.

De Ethnicorum Judæorumq; ſuperſtitionibu

641 PAgani [*gentiles, ethnici*] ſacrificuli in de bris luciſve ſuis ſacrificia [*hoſtias, victim* ſuper aras [*altaria*] immolabant, thura libaban adolebant, & talitèr idolis ſuis litantes luſtra aquâ ſeſe luſtrantes, piacula expiabant, ſed abo natio fuit.

642 Profanum appellabant, ceu minùs ſacrum, & n conſecratum, quicquid extra fanum eſſet.

643 Pontifex infulat' ſacrariũ [*adytum*] intrabat, mineſq; thuribulo [*acerra*] ſuffiebant, cymbalis, tinnabulis, nolis crotaliſq; tinnientes.

6 *There are not the ſame ceremonies amongſt all either is there the ſame manner of or daining and initiating miniſters.*

CAP. 60. Of the Church.

7 *THe curate is the overſeer of the pariſh, but the biſhop of him.*

8 *Prelates, abbats, provoſts, priors, are over hooded monks, abbeſſes over nunnes, chaplaines over chappels, deacons over collections and almes.*

9 *Firſt fruits and tithes are offered to the prieſts, hermites inhabite the wilderneſſe.*

10 *Biſhops in councels compoſe ſects and ſchiſmes, they excommunicate blaſphemous hereticks with their followers, and apoſtates, from the unity of the church: they eſtabliſh the rule of doctrine.*

CAP. 61.
Of the ſuperſtitions of the Jewes and Heathen.

1 *PAganiſh prieſts did ſacrifice their ſacrifices in their temples or groves, and offered and burned frankincenſe, and thus they expiated their offences by offering on ſuch a manner to their idols, and ſprinkling themſelves with holy water, but it was an abomination.*

2 *They accounted that prophane, or not ſacred, whatſoever without the temple was not conſecrated*

3 *The high prieſt wearing a labell entred into the holy place, and the flamines made perfumes with a cenſer, ringing with cymbals, ſancebels, & rattles.*

644 Vates eorum, ſagæ & piatrices, vaticinabant non ex numinis afflatu, aut inſpiratione, per tum [*ecſtaſin*] ut prophetæ Iſraëlis, ſed ex au ciis [*auguriis*] aruſpicinâ ſortibuſq; ſuperſti ſis (inde auſpices [*augures*] arioli, ſortilegi di

645 Hinc ariolari & augurari; pro divinare uſu bant.

646 Habebant & oracula, ſed erronea, à Vejove feſta.

647 Demortuos heroas divis accenſebant.

648 Judæi in ſynagogis præputia circumcidun batho feriantur, &c.

CAP. 62. *De Curia.*

649 IN curiâ ſenatus conſeſſus ſuos & de rep cà curas agunt.

650 Aſſervatur ibidem matricula civium [*albu* tabulæ publicè.

651 Conſul deliberanda proponit, ſenatores ſe tias dicunt, ille concludit.

652 Notarius cancellis ſeptus, acta conſignat, quiſq; ſuo munere fungitur.

653 Miniſtratores illis ſunt apparitores, id eſt tores, accenſi, ſcribæ, & præcones.

654 Plebs in tribus tributa, ſuos habet tribunos quos plebiſcita feruntur ad ratihabitionem tus conſulto.

655 Habent & opifices curias ſeu collegia ſua, nis causâ, ut novitius artificium profeſſus, cur bus det ſpecimen.

644

Their prieſts, witches, and their prieſteſſes, did
hecy, not by the inſtinct or inſpiration of a deity,
rapture, as the prophets of Iſrael, but by obſer-
g the flyings of birds, the entrails of beaſts, and
erſtitious lots, thence they were called ſoothſay-
wizzards, figure-caſters.
Hence they uſed to ſoothſay by birds or entrails,
to foretell things to come.
They had oracles alſo, but erroneous, proceeding
m falſe Jupiter. (among the gods.
They reckoned their worthies after their death
The Jewes in their ſynagogues doe circumciſe
foreskinne, they keep holy the ſabbath.

CAP. 62. Of the Court.

THe ſenate have their aſſemblies, & conſul-
tations for the common wealth in the court.
There were kept the enrolments of the Citizens
publicke regiſters.
The Conſul propoſeth things to be deliberated,
Senators ſpeake their opinions, he concludeth.
The regiſter encompaſſed with lattiſes, ſealeth
alls, and ſo every one performeth his office.
Their attendants are apparitors, that is, atten-
s, notaries, ſcribes, and cryers.
The Comminalty divided into companies, hath
tribunes, by whom ſtatutes made by the peo-
e preferred for their eſtabliſhment, and by the
e of the ſenate.
adeſmen have alſo their courts or companies,
der ſake, that a young beginner profeſſing the
may give a tryall (of his skill) to the Maſters
company.

CAP. 63. *De judiciis.*

656 Duobus de quâcunq; controversiâ dis
tantibus, tertium intervenire necesse
qui litem dirimat, aut de quo altercantur dir
aliàs certamina & contentiones in infinitum i

657 Aut igitur arbitrum sibi deligant, cujus
trio acquiescant utrinque, aut sectentur foru
secum experiantur jure.

658 Qui adversario dicam impingit [*scribit*]
& arcessit eum ad Prætorem (præterquam n
die) insimulat & accusat noxiæ.

659 Ad actoris petitionem accersitur reus, acc
& excusatio cognoscitur, si diffitetur, admitt
testes, & illi quidem jurati, si authoritas per
sufficit.

660 Advocatus seu patronus clientem (ut pote
in clientelam ejus dicavit) ne destituat, sed
dat: ex æquo tamen & bono ne rabula audi

661 Vitet & judex præjudicia maximoperè,
largitionibus corruptus, huc aut illuc prope
sed nudè secundum probatorum evidenti
cernat.

662 Si adsessores adsunt, præsidis est, judici
gere, illorum ferre, liberè sed justè, ut sonte
nentur, insontes justificentur.

CAP. 63. Of judgements.

TWo men differing about any controverſie, it is meet to finde out a third, who may break off the contention, or may put an end to that about which they contend, otherwiſe ſtrifes and contentions will be endleſſe.

2 Therefore let them either chooſe themſelves an arbitrator, on whoſe arbitrement they may reſt on both ſides, or follow the court, and try it by law among themſelves.

3 He which ſerveth a proceſſe upon his adverſary citeth and ſummoneth him before the Pretor, except on a non-law-day, he accuſeth him of treſpaſs.

4 At the requeſt of the plaintiffe, the accuſed is ſummoned, the accuſation and defence is taken notice of, if he deny it witneſſes are brought in, and they indeed are ſworne if their authority bee not ſufficient.

5 The advocate or defendour may not forſake, but defend his client, as one who hath given up himſelfe to his protection, yet by juſtice and equity, leſt he be called a wrangler.

6 Let the Judge alſo ſhunne prejudices, eſpecially neither let him being bribed by gifts waver this way or that way, but let him plainly decree according to the evidence of things proved.

7 If aſſiſtants be preſent, it is the part of the judg to collect and give up judgments upon them freely, but juſtly, that the guilty may be condemned, and the innoent cleered.

663 Nam decreta & edicta consensu facta, retrahi, revocari, ac rescindi, indecens est.

664 Causæ decisio ut promulgata est, ocyus exe tio fiat, nisi condemnatus protestetur, & ad bunal superius provocet [*appellet*] ibi justitia, co perendinationi, aut etiam sequestrationi locus

665 Sed & vadantur litigatorem, ad sistendum se

666 Interdum dilatio adhibetur, propter interce ones & vadum fidejussiones, sed quod quis spo det præstare tenetur.

CAP. 64. *De Maleficis & Suppliciis.*

667 IN prævaricatores animadvertendum est, notoriis peccatis multa [*multa*] irrogandæ impunitas in licentiam abeat.

668 Ad coërcendos atque compescendos improbo virgæ sunt, flagella, scuticæ, compedes, manic numellæ, cippi, ergastula, carceres, tormenta, pu tibula, ut per lictores & carnifices facinorosi ra antur, vinciantur, constringantur, cædantur, ve berentur, torqueantur, excrucientur, aut etia morte afficiantur desperati.

669 Fures enim suspenduntur, Mœchi decolla tur, Homicidæ & sicarii crurifragio plectu tur (quondam cruci affigebantur), Parricid cum serpentibus culeo insuti, submerguntur Anus veneficæ [*Lamiæ*] striges, & incendiar rogo cremantur, Calumniatores maligni [*ma litiosi*] elinguantur, Prostibula aquis suffoca

663 F

3 For it is unſeemly that decrees and edicts made
consent, ſhould be retracted, called in, or repealed.
4 After the deciſion of a cauſe is proclaimed, let
execution be done ſpeedily, unleſſe the condemned
make his proteſtation, & appeale to a higher judg-
ment ſeat, there in juſtice is place for delay, or al-
o for ſequeſtration.
5 But they bind the contender to a day of appea-
rance to ſhew himſelfe.
6 Somtime delay is uſed for the intercedings and
ndertakings, but what every one promiſeth he is
ound to performe.

CAP. 64. Of evill doers, and their puniſhment.

67 WEe muſt puniſh offenders, and a penalty is to be laid on notorious offendors, leſt impunity grow into licentiouſneſſe.
68 There are rods, whips, ſcourges, fetters, mana-
cles, pillories, ſtockes, houſes of correction, priſons,
ackes, gallowes to keepe in and bridle the wicked,
hat by the ſergeants and hangmen tranſgreſſors
may be carried away, bound, kept in, ſlaine, beaten,
racked, tormented, or alſo the deſperate may bee
put to death.
69 For theeves are hanged, adulterers are behea-
ded, man-ſlayers and cut-throats are puniſhed by
breaking of their legges (in times paſt they were
nayled to a croſſe) murtherers of parents being
ſewed in a leatherne ſacke with ſerpents are
drowned, old women being poyſoners and witches,
and burners of houſes are burned in a fire, malig-

tur, impudicis cauterio ſtigmata inuruntur.

670 Colopho ceu alapâ cædi, ob quidvis contin talitrum jocoſum eſt.

671 Supplicii mitigatio fit relegatione, vel proſcri tione.

672 Exul in loco determinato exulabat, extorris gabatur.

CAP. 65. *De ſtatu regio.*

673 POteſtates eſſe omnium intereſt, ne poten or imbecilliorem opprimat, ſed cùm unus rum potitur, monarchia dicitur, (quanquam Ca res collegas ſibi legere ſoliti ſunt.)

674 Is, ſi ex legum præſcripto regnat, rex eſt, ſi ci bidine (ut quod libet, liceat) etiam ſub coronâ [*ademate*] ſceptroq; tyrannus.

675 Sedes ejus in metropoli eſt, ubi in ſoleo ſede burneo, byſſo [*ſindone*] trabeâ, acupictâ, magni cè veſtitus, aulicorum verò catervâ ſtipatus.

676 Qui vel ſunt Conſiliarii, vel Præfecti, ut Au magiſter, Enſifer, Dapifer, Pocillator, Magiſ ſtabuli, Cancellarius (ſuos amanuenſes habens) S cretarius, Cubicularii, Atrienſes, Celeres [*a pe bus.*]

677 Aliorſum legant Vicarios, Satrapas, Quæſtor

nt calumniators are deprived of their tongues, umpets are ducked, such as are unchast are mar-ed with an hot iron.

It happeneth for any thing to be beaten with a uffet or a boxe on the eare, a fillep is in jest.

A mitigation of punishment is made by banish-ent or proscription.

The exile was banished into a certaine place, he hich is made to leave his country wandreth up nd downe.

CAP. 65. Of the state royall.

IT behoveth all men that there be powers, lest the more powerfull oppresse the weaker, but hen one beareth sway, it is a monarchy, though the esars were wont to chuse them collegues.

He is a King which ruleth by the prescript of he lawes, if according to his owne lust (that what e listeth may be lawfull) although under a crown nd scepter, he is a tyrant.

His seat is in the chiefe city, where he sitteth in ivory throne, being cloathed sumptuously in silke, ith an embroydered robe, but attended by a troop Courtiers.

Those which are either Counsellors or Presi-dents, as the Cõptroller, the Swordbearer, the Car-ver, the Cup-bearer, the Master of the horse, the Chancellour (having his Secretaries) the Secre-tary, the Chamberlaines, the Porters, the Posts.

Into other places they send Viceroyes, Peeres, reasurers, Feudaries, and Embassadors, who be-

Publi-

Publicanos & Legatos, qui diplomate regio ſtructi res gerunt.

678 In defunctorum locum ſubſtituuntur [*ſuffi untur, ſurrogantur*] alii, qui ſucceſſores dicunt

679 Regiæ aulæis & tapetibus picturiſq; refulge & perſonant muſicâ.

680 Gerrones (moriones, paraſiti [*Gnathones*] ſycophantæ, aularum appendices ſunt, eunuc rum uſus deſuevit [*obſolevit.*]

681 Majeſtas invidiæ obnoxia eſt, ſed clementia p ſidii vice erit.

682 Non tam principem ſatellites tutantur, nec locupletant fiſci reditus, aut repoſitus theſau [*gaza*] quàm ſubditorum amor.

683 Angariis igitur cenſibus & exactionibus ne hauriantur congiariis potiùs & donativis [*do riis*] demulceantur [*deliniantur.*]

684 Imperandum ſic populo, ut illi parere lubeat; ſequia coacta periculoſa ſunt.

CAP. 66. *De Regno & Regione.*

685 REgnum eſt, ubi ſunt liberi ſtatus, ſtatuto vinculo inter ſe colligati.

686 In arduis negotiis concientur comitia, ſe proceribus [*Optimatibus*] Comitibus, Baroni & Equeſtri ordine, ruſtici non interſunt, ruri oc pantur, & ſuis pagi magiſtris obſecundant.

687 In territorio ſuo quilibet magiſtratus ſancire teſt quod vult, ſed velle non debet niſi quod p licè expediat.

ing authorized by the Kings patent, perform their office.

78 *Others are put into the roomes of the deceased, which are called successors.*

79 *Palaces glitter with hangings and tapestry, and doe resound with musicke.*

80 *Jesters, fooles, flatterers, are reteiners to courts, the use of eunuchs is out of date.*

81 *Majesty is subject to envie, but clemency is in stead of a guard.*

82 *The guard defends not a Prince so much, neither do the revenues of his exchequer or treasure hoorded up, so much enrich him as love of his subjects.*

83 *Therefore let them not be exhausted by carriages, taxes and tributes, let them rather be won by contributions and gifts.*

84 *Hee must so rule the people that they may take pleasure to obey, compelled services are dangerous.*

CAP. 66. Of a kingdome and countrey.

85 *A Kingdome is where there are free estates, bound among themselves by a bond of statutes.*

86 *In difficult businesses let Parliaments be called gether, but of Nobles, Earles, Barons & Knights, ut husbandmen are not present, but are busied in e country, and townes obey their owne Lords.*

87 *Every magistrate can establish what he will in is owne jurisdiction, but hee ought not to desire ut what may be publickly expedient.*

688 Ditio [*dominium*] eſt, ubi quis dominatur, ſtrictus, ubi juriſdictionem habet, provincia qua devicit.

689 Gentes finitimæ de confiniis & limitibus co tendunt plerumque, ſed ſi limitent & paciſcant fœdus eſt, quod perjuri temerant, violantque.

CAP. 67. *De Pace & Bello.*

690 PAcatus ſtatus optatiſsimus eſt, ſed aliquan niſi vi armorum retineri nequit.

691 Si quidem turbatores clandeſtinas factiones conſpirationes diſſeminant, & cùm conjurare tumultus & ſeditiones concitant: quæ niſi ſed tur, bella inteſtina erunt.

692 Hoſtis externus externè irrumpit, adverſus qu bello defenſivo opus.

693 Quod per fecialem denunciatur, aut per cadu atorem pax petitur, ſi quis ſe imparatum, aut ſtili potentiæ imparem arbitratur.

694 Imbellis nequicquam bellare [*belligerare*] p ſumet.

695 Apparatus enim bellicus multa depoſcit, m tem (qui ſcribendus, armandus, luſtrandus) co meatum, confœderatorum auxilia, dapſilet ſumptus.

696 Maturè ergò ſtips cogenda, ſicut & victuali præſtandi qui erogant.

697 Tum congregandus & ordinandus exerci per legiones, cohortes, vexillationes, turm

688 *It is a Seigniory where any one ruleth, being limited where hee hath his dominion, a province which he hath conquered.*

689 *Bordering nations contend for their confines and borders, for the most part, but if they set bounds, and make a covenant, it is a league, which such as are perjured do breake and violate.*

CAP. 67. Of Peace and Warre.

690 *AN appeased estate is most wished, but sometimes it cannot be held but by force of arms*

691 *For truely disturbers doe sow privie factions, and conspiracies, and when they have conspired, they stirre up tumults and seditions, which except they be appeased will be civill warres.*

692 *A forreine enemy breaketh in from without, against whom there is need of a defensive warre.*

693 *Which is denounced by an Herald of armes, or peace is desired by an Herald, if any one think himselfe unprovided, or unequall to the adverse power.*

694 *Let not him which is unfit for armes presume to make warre.*

695 *For warlike preparation requireth many things, a souldier, which is to be enrolled, armed, viewed, provision, helpes of confederates, and excessive charges.*

696 *Therefore wages are to be gathered, as also victuals, and (some) are to be emploied which may take it up.*

697 *Then the army is to be levied, & marshalled by legions, cohorts, ensigns, troops, and Captaines of tens*

præfi-

Præficiendiq; Decuriones, Centuriones, Magistri equitum, Tribuni, omnibus deniq; Imperator.

698 Tirones intermiscentur veteranis, volones dimachæ peditatui vel equitatui se agglomerant lixæ calones & caculæ ob servitia adsciscuntur.

699 Armaturæ satis erit, si tectus sis loricâ, galea [*casside*] scuto seu clypeo [*ancili, parma, pelta, cetra*] instructus verò quibus dimices.

700 Classis navalis etiam uncos [*harpagines*] hamasq; poscit.

701 Gladius accingitur, vel balteo appenditur, ut vaginâ stringatur promptiùs, evaginatusque recondatur capulo tenus.

702 Sagittarii è pharetrâ sagittas promere, arcum nervo tendere, ingruentesq; protelare, consuescant.

703 Sclopetarii sclopeta nitrato pulvere onerẽt, post displodant, sed ad scopum prorsus collimantes.

704 Expeditione susceptâ, castra metari, tentoria paxillis figere, munitionibus sese vallare, & excubiis circummunire opus est.

705 Emittendi subinde (sive armati, sive inermes) speculatores & exploratores, quorum in militiâ insignis usus est, ut & tesseræ [*symboli*] quâ sui se recognoscunt.

706 Excursiones pabulationis causa fiunt, non sine populatione.

707 Induciæ si panguntur, dantur obsides.

nd hundreds, Masters of the horse, Tribunes, o-
er all a Generall.

8 Young souldiers are mixed with the old, Volun-
rs, and such as were for either foot or horse, joine
emselves either to the footmen or horsmen, sculli-
s, slaves & pages are taken up for emploiments.

9 There will be armour enough if thou be cove-
ed with a shirt of maile, a helmet, a buckler,
wherewith thou maist skirmish.

0 A navie of shippes requireth anchors, and grap-
ples and hookes.

1 A sword is girded on, or tyed with a belt, that it
ay more readily be drawne out of the sheath, and
eing unsheathed may be hidden up to the hilts.

2 Let archers be inured to draw their arrowes out
f the quiver, to bend the bow with a string, and to
hoot at the assailants.

3 Let the Gnnner charge his gunne with gunne-
powder, after let them discharge, but altogether
aiming at the marke.

4 An expedition being undertaken, it is meet to
itch the tents, to fasten the tents with stakes, to en-
rench themselves with fortifications, and to en-
mpasse themselves with sentinels.

5 Spies and scouts are to be sent out now and then,
ither armed or unarmed, whose use is notable in
arre, as also watch-words, whereby their owne
ompanies may know them.

6 Sallies are made for forrage, not without de-
opulation.

7 Pledges are given if a truce be made.

708 Ad prælium eductæ copiæ, vel in cuneum
guntur, vel in phalangem alis munitam.

709 Vexilla in medio ferunt ſigniferi, quos ante
nani cum ſpathis [*romphæis*] præcedunt.
710 Tympaniſtæ & tubicines Claſsicum canen
tubarum & lituorum ingeminato clangore, at
tympanorum ſtrepitu, ad alacritatem incend
711 Velites uſitatè pugnæ faciunt initium veli
do, mox concurritur agmine toto, & pugnatu

712 Eminus quidem lapides fundis & catapultis
la baliſtis, glandes bombardis & tormentis, j
la [*ſpicula miſsilia*] amentis ejaculando.
713 Cominus autem, ſariſsis & lanceis mucron
[*cuſpidatis*] haſtiſq; & bipennibus, magno ni
bratis tranſverberando, cæſtibus, clavis, ac
bus & calis proturbando, frameis & pugion
pungendo & confodiendo, enſibus, acinacib
ſicis cædendo.
714 Fit ſtrages cruenta, cadunt promiſcuè hin
hinc, ejulatu & boatu horrendo [*tremendo.*]

715 Conflictu durante ſuccenturiati (niſi rec
canatur) ex inſidiis ſupervenientes à tergo ad
untur [*invadunt*] aciem diſturbant, fugant, i
ctantur, trucidant.
716 Illi terrore perculſi, partim ſe dedunt aut c
untur, partim fugiunt & diſperſi palantur.

717 Civitas rebellis & arx, caſtrumque, quo ſe c

8 The armies being brought out to battell, are either gathered into a batallion wedge-wise or foure square, fortified with wings.

9 The ſtandard-bearers carry the colours in the middle, whom they of the vant-guard goe before with two-handed ſwords.

10 Drummers and trumpetters ſounding an alarm stir them up to couragiouſneſſe, with the redoubled ſound of trumpets & cornets, & the noiſe of drums.

11 The light-horſemen begin the fight with skirmiſhing, by and by they encounter with the whole battell, and fight.

12 Afarre off by caſting ſtones out of ſlings and engines, darts with croſſe-bowes, bullets with guns, and canons, javelins with leathern ſtrings.

13 But at hãd by ſtriking them through with pikes, maces, and ſpeares, and halberds brandiſhed with great ſtrength, by diſranking them with bats, clubs, trunchions, by thruſting and foining with javelins and daggers, by cutting with ſwords, faulchions and ſhort-ſwords.

14 A bloody ſlaughter is made, they fall promiſcuouſly on this and that ſide, with a horrible wailing and roaring.

15 The conflict enduring, ſuch as ſucceed afreſh (unleſſe a retreit bee ſounded) comming out of their ambuſhes, ſet upon them behind, they diſorder, put to flight, purſue, ſlaughter the army.

16 They being amazed with feare, partly doe yeeld themſelves and are taken, partly do flye and wander being diſperſed.

17 The rebellious city or the tower or caſtle, whi-

affecti & profligati receperunt, obsidetur, und
circumvallatur, machinis bellicis oppugnatur.

(718 Obsessi si erumpant, repelluntur, & impetu m
jore debellantur.)

719 Expugnata ante ultroneam deditionem (ur
diripitur, aliquandò & oboletur, ad internec
nem exciditur, desolatur & evertitur.

720 Munimenta, si quæ antea fuerunt occupata,
cuperantur.

721 Victores spoliis & manubiis onusti, tropha
rectis, ovantes & pæana canentes, cum triump
redeunt.

722 Ubi strenui ob heroica facinora, insignibus c
decorati nobilitantur, proditores, turbarum
autores plectuntur, transfugæ & desertores
tantur, saucii sanantur, captivi redimuntur,
permutatione liberantur.

723 Ad extremum stipendiis (quantum quisque
ruit) exsolutis, miles exautoratur, atq; exarm
emeriti rude donantur, qui pro patriâ occub
adoreâ afficiuntur.

CAP. 68.

De Schola & Institutione.

724 Quoniam literati ad omnia habiles esse
otæ vice versâ parùm societati hu
conferre deprehenduntur, scholis, ubi rude
diantur, opus est.

ther such as are discomfited and put to flight, have retired, is besieged, is environed on every side, is assailed with warlike instruments.

8 *The besieged if they issue out are driven backe, and are vanquished with greater violence.*

9 *A city conquered before a voluntary yeelding, ransacked sometimes, is also razed, pulled down with a full destruction, is laid desolate, and is overthrowne.*

10 *The fortresses, if any were taken before, are recovered.*

11 *The Conquerers being laden with spoiles and booties, trophees being erected, triumphing and singing songs of praise, doe returne with triumph.*

12 *Where the valiant being graced for their heroike facts, are ennobled, traytors and authors of troubles are punished, runawayes and revolters are bound, the wounded are healed, the captives are redeemed, or are delivered by exchange.*

13 *At the last the wages (as much as every one hath deserved) being payed, the souldier is discharged and unarmed, old souldiers are set *free, those which have died for their countrey are honoured with a dole.*

* Honoured by a rod, a token of freedome from warlike exercise.

CAP. 68.

Of a Schoole, and Instruction.

WE have need of schools, where the rude may bee instructed, because learned men are observed to be able for all things, idiots on the contray to profit humane society very little.

725 At hæ non ſunt, ut fatui opinantur, carnifici
ſed ludus, dummodò diſcipulus docilis, callid
cordatumq; nanciſcatur præceptorem.

726 Ille enim ſi diſcit ſpontè, percontatur [*quæri*
videˋ, & auſcultat attentè, hic ſi docet lubentèr
format providè, & inculcat aſsiduè, uterque ha
eximium delectamentum.

(727 Quod & rectores, & ludimagiſtrorum adju
res pædagogi, attendant ob ſalaria.)

728 Adjungenda tamen eſt inſtitutioni diſciplin
eſt, cenſura & ferula) ne vel diſſolutio vel de
ſurrepat.

729 Qui monita non moratur, vapulet.

730 Cathedra docentis eſt, ſubſellia diſcentium

731 Calamo (cujus crena ſcalpello temperatur)
bimus in chartâ vel membranâ, ſtylo [*graphi*
pugillaribus [*codicillis*] ut expungi poſsit.

732 Quod formatoſ dictat tu calamo excipe, ille
rò mendas commonſtrans emendabit, ſi qui
tiosè poſitum, ut quod dedocet dediſcas.

733 Memoriæ quod mandare vis relege freque
non curſim, obiterˋ & perfunctoriè, ſed rebu
tentus inhærebit.

734 Repetitio tacita eſt, recitatio clara, examen
tidianum vel extraordinarium.

735 Si felicitèr proficere vis, quicquid modò
prehendiſti ſtatim alteri enarra.

736 Decet enim te præmonſtrantem ſtudioſè in

But these are not places of torment, as fooles suppose, but a sport, so that an apt schollar get a discreet and judicious Master.

For the one, if he learn willingly, aske frequently, and hearken attentively; the other, if he teach willingly, instruct discreetly, and inculcate diligently, both hath exceeding great delight.

Which both governours and ushers, the assistants of masters doe attend for their pay.

Yet discipline, that is, reproofe, and the rod, is to be added to instruction, lest either dissolutenesse or sloth creep in.

Let him which careth not for admonition bee beaten.

The chaire belongeth to the teachers, the seats to the learners.

We write in paper or parchment with a quill, whose neb is ordered with a pen-knife, with a writing pin in table books, that it may be blotted out.

What the informer dictateth doe thou receive with thy pen, but he shewing the errours will amend them if any thing bee placed falsly, that thou maist learne otherwise what he teacheth otherwise.

Read over frequently that which you desire to commit to memory, it will sticke fast, not cursorily, by the way, and perfunctorily, but you being bent on the things.

Repetition is concealed, rehearsall is aloud, examination is dayly or extraordinary.

If you desire to proceed happily, whatsoever thou hast now comprehended, tell it to another.

For it becommeth thee studiously to imitate him

ri, condiſcipulos certatim æmulari.

737 E trivialibus (ſcholis) gradatim promovemur gymnaſia, inde in academias, quæ Baccalaureos Magiſtros & Doctores creant.

Cap. 69. *De Muſeo.*

738 Idoneus muſis locus ſolitarius eſt, à turbâ motus, ubi ſtudioſus bibliothecam, pulpitum atramentarium (cum calamario, cultelloq; ſcriptorio) habebit.

739 Libellos mundè tractet, quos non plurimos habebit, ſed ſelectos.

(740 Quorſum enim numeroſa & in tomos diviſa volumina, quorum indices vel catalogum vix perlegit poſſeſſor?)

741 Lituris ne maculet, aſteriſcis ad marginem notatis, reminiſcentiam nemo ſublevare vetat, quod conſultum eſt.

742 Si quid incidit, evaneſcere non patieris, annotabis protinus, non in rejectaneas ſchedas, ſed in palimpeſtum, indeq; in diarium vel adverſaria, quæ portate, aut in promptu habe.

743 Lucubranti ad lychnum, cæreus præ ſebaceâ candelâ conducit, cui accendendo igniarium cum ſulphure adſit.

744 Tædæ fumant & fumigant.

745 Candelabrum ſit penſile, umbraculum viridi, emunctorium præſtò, quo emunge, ne ellychnium obumbret, ſed illud ne quid ſordidetur, ſeponi

that ſheweth thee, in the way of contention to imitate thy ſchool-fellowes.

737 *Out of petty ſchools to grammar ſchools, thence into Univerſities, which doe create Batchelours, Maſters, Doctors.*

CAP. 69. Of a Study.

738 *A Fit place for the muſes is ſolitary, removed from the multitude, where the ſtudent ſhall have his library, his deske, his ſtandiſh and pennar.*

739 *Let him uſe his bookes cleanly, which hee ſhall not have many, but choice ones.*

740 *For to what end are numerous volumes, and divided into tomes, the indices or catalogue whereof the owner hath ſcarcely read?*

741 *Let him not ſpoile it with blots, let no man forbid to help the memory by aſterisks marked at the margent, but it be behoofefull.*

742 *If any thing falleth in, thou ſhalt not ſuffer it to vaniſh away, mark it preſently, not into waſt ſheets, but into a booke of fine parchment, and thence into a common place booke, or note-booke, which have continually in your keeping, or ready at hand.*

743 *To him that ſtudies late by candle-light, a wax taper is fitter than a tallow candle, for the lighting whereof let there bee ready a tinder-boxe with tinder.*

744 *Torches doe ſmoake, and caſt a ſtinking ſmell.*

745 *Let there be a hanging candle-ſticke, a greene curtaine, a paire of ſnuffers at hand, wherewith ſnuffe it, leſt it overſhadow the candle.*

746 Proditurus lucernam absq; laternâ ne feras, cibus [*faculis*] non fidendum.

CAP. 70. *De Grammatica.*

747 GRammaticus literas orthographicè (maj culis sola periodorum capita, & emphatic pingit, syllabas copulat, dictiones [*vocabula*] d clinat & conjugat, phrases syntactic è constituit, monemq; legitimè pronunciat.

748 Ancillantur huic librarii, typographus, qui è culamentis typos depromens coagmentat, pr subjicit, libros excudit, & bibliopego [*compact* compingendos tradit, quos bibliopola venunda

CAP. 71. *De Dialectica.*

749 DIalecticus [*logicus*] ratiocinans, quid quo dici possit, & quare perveſtigat, am bigua distinguit, obscura declarat, similia dissimi libus confert, effati cujusvis certitudinem exami nat.

750 De quocunque themate differens, de quæstio nibus dubiis pro & contra disputat, argumenta sy logismis argutè innectit, methodo appositâ omni digerit.

Being about to goe abroad, carry not a light thout a lanthorne, truſt not torches.

CAP. 70. Of Grammar.

THe Grammarian writeth letters orthographically (onely the heads of periods and ings emphatically with great ones) he coupleth llables, declineth and conjugateth words, he conneth phraſes ſyntactically, and pronounceth his ech lawfully.

Booke-makers are ſerviceable to him, the rinter, who drawing the ſtampes out of his comſing boxes, ſetteth them together, putteth them der the preſſe, printeth books, he delivereth them the booke-binder to be bound, which the Statioer ſelleth.

CAP. 71. Of Logicke.

A Logician reaſoning findeth out what may be ſaid of any thing, and wherefore, he diinguiſheth things doubtfull, declareth obſcure ings, compareth things like with unlike, examieth the certainty of every propoſition.

Diſcourſing of what theame ſoever, he diſpueth for and againſt, touching doubtfull, he wittiy knitteth in his arguments in ſyllogiſmes, he digeſteth all things in an orderly method.

CAP.

CAP. 72. *De Rhetorica & Poesi.*

751 RHetor formulas dicendi conquirit ad
quentiam, ſtylum exercet, verba tro
nativo ſignificatu ad alium ſenſum transfer
ſententialq; figuris [*ſchematis*] (verba gem
do & ad euphoniam artificioſè tranſponen
ctionem deniq; geſtibus colorat.

752 Facundus orator exordio præmiſſo ſeſe in
(aliquandò abruptè auſpicatur) pòſt cauſa
ponit dilucidè, tum confirmat rationibus
illuſtrat exemplis prolixè (tametſi non dila
amplificat, nec digreditur abs re) objectio
futat & refellit exactè, epilogo perorat, qu
meditatè, quà extempore.

753 Proverbia & adagia, ut & comparationes
tionem luculentèr exornant, quæ ſi ſtrict
enunciat, nervoſa dicitur.

754 Sed Poëta diſertus è proſâ [*ſoluta*] ligata
ciens verſus & rhythmos concinnat elegant
mina [*metrum*] modulatur, epithalamia, ana
mata, &c. fingit.

CAP. 73. *De Arithmetica.*

755 MAthematicæ diſciplinæ paritèr ſunt
& ſubtiles.

CAP. 72. Of Rhetoricke and Poesie.

A *Rhetorician ſeeketh out formes of ſpeaking for eloquence, hee exerciſeth his ſtile, hee nouriſheth words with tropes (by tranſlating them from their native ſignification into another ſenſe) his ſentences with figures, by doubling the words, & tranſpoſing them artificially to a curious ſound, laſtly his action with geſtures.*

2 *An eloquent oratour windeth in himſelfe by a premiſed preface (ſometimes hee beginneth abruptly) afterward he propoſeth the cauſe cleerly, then he confirmeth it ſtrongly by reaſons, he illuſtrateth largely by examples, although hee enlarge not, nor amplifieth, nor digreſſeth from the purpoſe, hee confuteth and diſproveth objections exactly, and endeth with a concluſion, ſometimes on meditation, ſometimes on a ſudden.*

3 *Proverbes and ancient ſayings, as alſo comparisons, doe adorne a ſpeech manifeſtly, which if it briefely doe manifeſt the thing, is called *pithy.*

* Sinewy.

4 *But an elegant Poet making of proſe meeter, fitteth verſes and rithmes elegantly, ſingeth verſes, inventeth wedding ſongs and anagrams.*

CAP. 73. Of Arithmetick.

M *Athematicall diſciplines are alike profitable and ſubtile.*

756 Arithmetica numeros computat, qui per i
cem compendioſe addantur, ſubtrahantur, m
plicentur, dividantur, ſive id fiat cifris ſive c
lis [*abaculis*] ſuper abacem, ſed ruricolæ pe
cuſſes, duodenas, quindenas & ſexagenas ſuppu

CAP. 74. *De Geometria.*

757 GEometria quaſi ludibund° figuras con
platur, & menſurat diſtantias, propè an
cul abſit [*diſtet*] aliquid.

758 Ad regulam lineas (puta rectas vel obliquas
curvas aut ſpirales) ad normam angulos, circin
rò circulum (cujus medietas centrum, circuitu
ambitus, circumferentia appellatur) ducit.

759 Conus turbinatus eſt, cylindrus teres, gra
△ triquetrum, cubus quadratus, globus rotu
externâ ſuperficie convexus, internâ concavus

760 Circularis (figura) diviniſsima eſt, omnia c
plectens, nihil habet offenſionis, nullam inciſu
nullum anfractum, nihil eminens, nihil lacuno

761 Omnis dimenſio fit per triangulum.

CAP. 75. *De Menſuris & Ponderibus.*

762 MEnſuræ continuorum ſunt, granum, d
tus, palmus, ſpithama, ulna, paſſus, org
decempeda, ſtadium, miliare, his metimur om

763 Liquidorum, culeus, urna, amphora, congius,
tarius, hemina, triental, Cyathus.

Arithmetick reckoneth numbers, which may be
dded together briefely, may be ſubſtracted, mul-
plied, divided, whether that be done by ciphers,
counters on a counting table, but ruſticks count
tens, twelves, fifteens, and ſixties.

CAP. 74. Of Geometry.

A Geometrician beholdeth his figures as it
were in ſport, and meaſureth the diſtances
whether any thing be neere or afarre off.
He draweth lines by the rule, namely, right or
aping, not crooked or winding, his angles by the
uare, but a circle by the compaſſe, whoſe middle
called a center, its compaſſe a circumference.
A cone is made with a round toppe, a cilinder
nd and long, a cube foure-ſquare, a greeke del-
three-ſquare, a globe round, on the utmoſt part
nvexe, in the inward hollow.
A circular figure is moſt divine, comprehen-
ing all things, having nothing hurtfull, no brea-
hes, nothing ſtanding, nothing furrowed.
Every meaſure is made by a triangle.

CAP. 75. Of Weights and Meaſures.

MEaſures of things of the ſame piece, are a
graine, a finger, a hand breadth, a ſpanne,
elle, a pace, a fathom, a perch, a furlong, a mile,
ith theſe we meaſure all things.
Of liquid things, a water budget, a pitcher, a
kin, a gallon, a ſextary, three quarters and half
int, the third part of a ſextary, a cup.

764 Ari-

764 Aridorum: medimnus, trimodium, modius, semodius, quartale.

765 Pondera sunt, centenarius, libra [*pondo, as*] libra [*semissis*] quadrans, uncia, semuncia, drachma, scrupulum.

766 Si quid in bilance penditur [*libratur*] examinatur quod scapo exit, & per trutinam [*anginam*] fertur, agitat, pensita, an æquilibrium sit.

767 Statera est lanificum portatilis libra, sine lancibus, alterâ parte non nisi uncinum habens, alterâ pondus, quod centro admotum plus, amotum minus ponderat.

768 Si quid superadjicitur, mantissa est.

CAP. 76. *De Optica & Pictura.*

769 OPticus radios visivos & visibilia objecta scrutatur, cur alia sint pellucida, alia opaca, alia perspicua, alia obscura, discernens, & juxta perspicilia efformans.

770 Hinc pictor ad exemplar vivi effigiem delineat penicilloque discretis pigmentis linit.

771 Statuarius statuam cælat & sculpit, pingit, & per basin collocat: si immanis est Colossum dicit.

772 Solaria [*scioterica*] gnomone (horas) indicat.

Of dry things, an Athenian buſhell, three Roane peckes, a pecke, halfe a pecke, its fourth part.

Weights are an hundred weight, a pound, halfe pound, a quarter of a pound, an ounce, halfe an ounce, a drachme, a ſcruple.

If any thing be weighed in the ballance, conſider the tongue which goeth out of the beame, and moveth it ſelfe by the beame, whether it be equally ballanced.

A ſtater is the trading weight of wooll-workers, without ballances, on the one ſide having nothing but an hooke, on the other the weight, which being moved to the center, weigheth more, being removed leſſe.

If any thing be ſuperadded, it is advantage.

CAP. 76. Of Opticks and Painting.

AN Optiſt vieweth the rayes for ſight, and viſible objects, diſcerning why ſome things are tranſparent, others thicke, ſome cleere, others darke, and according to that framing his perſpectives.

Hereupon the painter delineateth the lively reſentation after the patterne, and limneth it with his pencill, and different colours.

The Engraver graveth and carveth, and paineth and placeth it upon its frame: if it be a huge one, thou ſhalt call it a Coloſſus.

Dials ſhew the houres by a pin.

CAP. 77. *De Musica.*

773 MUsicus melodias canit, & post præludit instrumenta pulsat.

774 Symphonia est plurium concentus, quorum sonantia [*harmonia*] grata est, dissonantia abhorrenda [*absona.*]

775 Organum tibiis & fistulis constat, cithara, studo, lyra, sambuca, pandura, chordis.

776 Fides plectro plectuntur.

777 Tibio utricularis discrepanter sonat.

CAP. 78. *De Astronomia.*

778 ASTronomus siderum meatus considerat, Astrologus eorundem efficaciam & influxus.

779 E fastis liquet, a natalitiis pascha recedere minimùm trimestre, pentecosten à paschate per bimestre, inde adventum circiter semestre.

780 Illic sunt, Januarius, Februarius, Martius; Aprilis & Maius; hic Junius, Julius, August. September, October, November; December extremus est.

781 Quilibet eorum in Calendario Romano suas Kalendas, nonas & Idus habuit.

782 Intra triennium accessio fit (mensis) intercalaris, embolimi, id est, decimæ tertiæ lunationis, instrum [*quadriennium*] bissextilem [*annum*] ducit.

C

CAP. 77. Of Musicke.

3 *A Musician singeth tunes, and after the prologue, playeth upon the instruments.*

4 *Harmony is the singing of many together, whose agreement is acceptable, their disagreement is absurd.*

5 *An organ consisteth of great and small pipes, an harp, a lute, a dulcimer, a bandore of strings.*

6 *Viols are played on with a sticke.*

7 *A bag-pipe soundeth differently.*

CAP. 78. Of Astronomy.

8 *THe Astronomer considereth the motions of the starres, the Astrologer (considers) their motion and influxe.*

9 *It is manifest out of the Kalendar, that Easter comes after the Nativity, at the least three months, Whitsontide after Easter almost two months, hence Advent about halfe a yeere.*

10 *On the one part January, February, March, on that April and May, here June, July, August, September, October, November, December is the last.*

11 *Every one of them in the Romane Kalendar had its Kalends, Nones, and Ides.*

12 *Within three yeeres space is made an addition of the suppletory moneth Embolinus, that is, of the thirteenth moone, the space of five yeeres bringeth backe the Leap-yeere.*

CAP. 79. *De Geographia.*

783 GEographus regionum (etiam quas ipse n peragravit) situm describit, quæ sint in co tinente, insulis, peninsulis, quæ maritimæ, quæ meditullio, & quonam tractu, sub quâ zonâ climate vel parallelo, quos habeant hi aut i accolas, & quibus terminis ab illis dispescantur disterminentur, & qui illis antipodes.

CAP. 80. *De Historia.*

784 QUum res gesta narrantur, historia est, c ficta, fabula.

785 Illas historicus recenseat, has annalium mo mentis inferre capitale sibi ducat.

786 Et ut pateat, genuina, non supposititia esse simul cum circumstantiis in commentaria rege

CAP. 81. *De Medicina.*

787 SAnis optima medicina diæta est, quia sec sima, & sine violentiâ.

788 Ne bibas vel edas, nisi situ & fame stimul (quod saliva ad conspectum cibi palatum tin immuet) valebis & vigebis.

789 Quocircà appetitui præstolare jejunus.

790 Sed & invaletudo, si te incesit, abstinen quiete curatur, quod non advertunt, qui no

CAP. 79. Of Geography.

83 *A Geographer deſcribes the ſituation of the countries (even thoſe which hee hath not travelled through) which are in the maine land, iſlands; peninſula's; which are neere to the ſea, which in the midland, and in what coaſt, under what zone, and clymate, and parallel, what inhabitants theſe or the other have, and with what bounds they be ſeparated and diſ-joined, and who are Antipodes to them.*

CAP. 80. Of Hiſtory.

84 *IT is an hiſtory when things really done are declared, when things fained, a fable.*

85 *Let the Hiſtorian record thoſe, let him account it worthy of death to put theſe upon * record.*

86 *And that it may be manifeſt that things are genuine, not fayned, let him ſet downe in his commentaries the thing together with the circumſtances.*

* The monuments of Annals.

CAP. 81. Of Phyſicke.

87 *DIet is the beſt Phyſicke for the healthy, becauſe the moſt ſecure, & without violence.*

88 *Doe not drinke or eat unleſſe being provoked by hunger or thirſt (which the ſpettle tickling the palate at the ſight of meat will ſhew) and thou ſhalt bee healthfull and ſtrong.*

89 *Wherefore ſtay for an appetite faſting.*

90 *But even crazineſſe, if it come upon thee, is cured by abſtinence and reſt, which they obſerve not who*

si saturi jejunant, & non nisi operatione fracti qu
escunt.

791 Frictiones, fomentationes, venæsectiones, c
curbitæ, emplastra, & omnia forinsecus superi
posita, non demunt tormentum, sed mitigant
leniunt.

792 Remedia purgantia, evacuantia, sudorifera, c
roborantia, efficaciùs medentur, sive sint pot
nes, sive pilulæ.

793 Antidotis venena, amuletis fascina pellun
hæc etiam verbulo præfiscini.

794 Saltùm in medicos scomma est, solis licere [*lic
tum esse*] impunè occidere, utinam non verum.

795 De universali medicamento litigant, an de

796 Gregales eorum sunt chirurgi & Pharmaco
læ, hi pharmaca, unguenta, syrupos, pastillos & t
chiscos, præparantes, in loculis & forulis, pix
busq; seorsum quæq; reservant.

CAP. 82. *De Ethica in genere.*

797 VIrtus in mediocritate consistit, vitium
cùm in excessu, tùm in defectu: excede
enim vel deficere, transgredi utiq; est.

798 Si quis peccat incogitantiâ, delictum est; si
luntariè, facinus; si studiò, nequitia; si malitio
scelus; si enormitèr, flagitium; si ut ægrè faciat
licui, perversitas.

799 Et talia qui patrat [*designat*] perditus est.

who faſt not unleſſe being full, and reſt not unleſſe being broken with paines taking.

Rubbings, fomentations, opening of veines, cuppings, plaſters, and all things uſed outwardly, doe not take away griefe, but mitigate and aſſwage it.

Purging, evacuating, ſweating, corroborating remedies do heale more effectually, whether they be potions or pils.

Poyſons are expelled with antidotes, charmes, with amulets, chiefe Magicians alſo drive away theſe with a word.

It is a bitter ſcoffe againſt Phiſicians, that they onely may kill without puniſhment, I would that it were not true.

They contend about the univerſall medicine, whether it may be given or no?

The common ſort of them are Surgeons and Apothecaries, theſe preparing drugs, oyntments, ſyrupes, ſweet-balls, and trochiſces, doe reſerve everyone ſeverally in coffers, cheſts, and boxes.

CAP. 82. Of morall Philoſophy in generall.

VErtue conſiſteth in a mediocrity, vice is both in the exceſſe, and alſo in the defect. For to exceed, or to want, is alike to tranſgreſſe.

If any one offend through heedleſſeneſſe, it is a fault; if voluntarily, a miſdeed; if with deſire, wickednеſſe; if malitiouſly, a villany; if arrogantly, a heinous tranſgreſſion; if to deſpite any one, ſtubbornneſſe; if to hurt any one, untowardneſſe.

He that committeth ſuch things, is in a wretched eſtate.

800 Qui perperam agere susq; deq; habet, pravus
qui se à malo prohibet, probus; omnimodè imp
lutus, detestatur & abhorrit omne impurum, i
execratur.

801 Consuetudo vitiosa sensim irrepit, cui serò ob
stitur, postquam invaluit: quandoquidem radi
ta rarò extirpatur.

CAP. 83. *De prudentia.*

802 EX dignitate unumquodq; æstimare, prud
tiæ statumen est, ne res nullius pensi & t
villitii magnipendantur.

803 Antequam inceptes quidpiam, operæ pret
est pensiculare, utrum è re sit, necne, ne frustra
cassum] labores, accuratè pensicula, utrùm deb
& possis.

804 Prospice ergò finem, provide media, & ne q
obstet aut officiat, attende occasioni.

805 Nam insipientis, stolidi, & dementis est, sine
tensione ferri; insani, stulti, & vecordis, illicita
petere; vesani & furiosi, impossibilia suscipere;
periti & inconsiderati, negligere opportunita

806 Ubi inter plura optio datur, deliberandum
quod statuendum semel; supervacaneis verò sup
sedendum.

807 Et quidquid instituis, consulta exquisitè, it
an ita satius sit; post exsequere celeritèr, sed ca

800

He that regardeth not to doe ill is wicked, hee that refraineth himselfe from evill is honest, hee that is altogether unpolluted detesteth and abhorreth, yea shunneth as abominable every uncleane thing.

A vitious custome creeps in by little and little, which wee resist too late after it hath prevailed; when indeed it is rooted, it is seldome rooted out.

Cap. 83. Of Prudence.

IT is the prop of wisedome to esteeme every thing according to its worth, lest a thing of no worth, and of small estimation be much set by.

Before that you begin any thing, it is worth the labour, whether from the purpose or not, that you labour not in vaine, consider diligently whether you ought and can doe it.

Therfore look to the end, provide for the means, and attend the occasion.

For it is the part of an unwise, foolish, and mad man, to be carried without any intention; of one distracted, unwise, and silly, to desire things unlawful; of one crazed in his braines and furious, to undertake things impossible; of one unskilfull and inconsiderate, to neglect opportunity.

Where a choice is among more, we must deliberate long, what we must determine; but we must leave off things needlesse.

And whatsoever you determine, consult exquisitely, whether it be better thus and thus; afterward execute it speedily, but warily.

808 Circumspectus etsi de eventu confidat, eum præcipiat, circumspectat tamen, ne sese præcipitet.

(809 Quia usu venit, ut tardus velocem anteverta pedetentim igitur.)

810 Quod abscondi debet, non palam venditat, abstrudit, non obtrudit.

811 Quod ei non certò constat, affirmare [*asserere*] aut negare cavet, nedum ut asseveret, aut inficiatur.

812 Nam ut credulitas, ita diffidentiâ noxia est, rùm longè magis pertinacia.

813 Præsagiens quidpiam adversi, prævenire censet melius quàm præveniri.

(814 Præpostera enim sapientia est, post factum pere.)

815 Et dum quisque suarum rerum satagit, ille si nequaquam deest.

816 Vafer versutè nimis versat omnia, suspicax est dolosus.

817 Veterator astu imponit incautis, ut reproba da præoptent, & viceversâ.

CAP. 84. *De Temperantia.*

818 DEpravatio nostra permulta concupiscit, se temperans cupiditates moderatur.

819 Sobrietas est continentia à superfluâ alimoni

820 Gulosus catillo ligurit, & pitissando sorbet, he

A wary man though he be confident of the issue, command it, yet is carefull lest hee cast away himselfe rashly.

(Because it is usuall that the slow preventeth the swift, therefore we must proceed leisurely.)

That which ought to be hid hee doth not openly to sale, he thrusteth it away, he doth not presse forward.

He taketh heed to affirme or deny that which is not certainely manifest to him, much lesse to maintaine or deny it.

For as credulity, so distrust is hurtfull, but farre more stubbornesse.

Presaging any adversity, he thinketh it better to prevent than to be prevented.

For it is a preposterous wisedome to be wise after the thing done.

And while every one is busied for himselfe, hee is not wanting to himselfe.

A slye fellow handleth all things too craftily, the suspicious is deceitfull.

An old deceiver by cunning entangles the heedlesse, that they may too soone wish things to be refused, and contrarily.

CAP. 84. Of Temperance.

Our depravednesse coveteth many things, but a temperate man moderats his desires.

Sobriety is continency from superfluous nourishment.

A gluttonous feeder feedeth greedily, and sup-

lua

luo vorando & potando sese ingurgitat, lurco c
essando sua decoquit, omnes mera abdom
mancipia.

821 Compotatores meracius hauriunt, cum qui
vel dat symbolum vel solvit.

822 Veteres temperabant merum (aquâ) & vict
bant simplicissimè, nunc quot gulæ illecebræ,
pernicies.

823 Ebrius enim noxam [*pœnam*] habet crapul
ebriosus tremorem & podagram, & abstemii m
te valent, temulenti amentiâ.

824 Inebriati brutè bacchantur, titubant, sere
spuunt, sputant, vomunt, visunt (cum revere
& pedunt.

CAP. 68. *De Castitate.*

825 CAstus est, qui se nefanda libidine non c
taminat. lascivire enim belluinum est.

826 At non adulteria solùm, incestus, stupra, sc
tiones, & concubitus illegitimi, sed & omn
nerea salacitas, basiationes, imò cogitationes
cæ ac obscenæ, impudicitia sunt.

827 Adulter extrarium poluit thorum, scortat
um, mœchus pellicem vel concubinam alit, g
per lupanaria grassatur, meretrices pudicitia
am prostituunt, lenones [*balliones*] alios i
nant.

828 Vah propudia! fœdi & execrabiles omnes

829 Insanit qui deperit fœminam.

h by ſips, an unſatiable eater crams himſelfe in
ting and drinking, a riotter ſpendeth his owne
ds by luxurious feaſting, all meere ſlaves of
e belly.

Good fellowes drinke the purer wine, when eve-
one either giveth or payeth his ſhot.

The ancients did temper wine with water, and
dlive moſt ſimply, now as many allurements of
ttony as there are, there are ſo many dangers.

For a drunkard for his puniſhment hath ſurfet-
ng, a continuall drinker trembling and the gout,
ber men are able in their mindes, drunkards in
adneſſe.

Such as are drunke are brutiſhly enraged, they
ele, they ſpet, they vomit, they viſite (with re-
rence) and breake wind backeward.

CAP. 85. Of Chaſtity.

HEe is chaſt, who polluteth not himſelf with
ſhamefull luſt, for it is brutiſh to waxe
anton.

But not onely adulteries, inceſts, whoredomes,
rnications, and unlawfull mixtures, but alſo all
ſtfull wantonneſſe, kiſſings, yea filthy and unclean
onghts are unchaſtity.

An adulterer polluteth a ſtrange bed, a whore-
nger his owne, a lecher keepeth a ſtrumpet, or a
ncubine, a glutton goeth to ſtewes, whores doe
ſtitute their chaſtity, bawdes doe defile others.

Oh abominations! they are unclean & execrable.

He is mad who falleth in love with a woman.

CAP.

CAP. 86. *De Modestia.*

830 MOdestus verecundè agit, procacitatem defugit.

831 Non frivolus est, utut quadantenus blandus comis, non loquax, sed taciturnus.

832 Nec tamen morosus aut torvus, sed gravis, severus non sævus.

833 Nihil immoderatè laudat vel vituperat, neminem traducit aut defamat, ad opprobrium nemquam silet.

834 Ad hæc non pejerat, nec dejerat, nec jurat.

835 Nemini adversatur aut facessit molestiam, scandalo est, neminem sciens, volens contristari.

836 Quod fama & crebrescens rumor fert [*rejicit*] non vulgat, percontatur priùs scrupulosè.

837 Curiosus ardelio ingerit se & immiscet, ubi nihil interest, etiam quæ celantur eliciens.

838 Locutulejus verbosus est, nugator facta infl blaterat, futilis arcana effutit, sophista capt est, momus omnia carpit & suggillat.

839 Consideratus non quidem elinguis est, sed men non insulsus blatero, in multiloquio e vanitas.

840 Non sibi arrogat quod non habet, nec aliis derogat, non ambit [*adspirat ad*] fasces honores, nec sua profusè jactat, aut ostentat, in iis gloriatur, aut se insolenter extollit, sed

C

CAP. 86. Of Modesty.

A Modest man dealeth shamefac'tly, he shunneth sawcinesse.

He is not frivolous, howsoever after a sort affa- and gentle, not prating, but silent.

And yet not froward or wayward, but grave, se- ere, not cruell.

He praiseth or dispraiseth nothing immoderate- he slandereth or defameth no man, hee is not si- at a reproach.

For he neither forsweareth, nor sweareth deep- nor sweareth at all.

He setteth against or causeth trouble to no man, is a scandall, hee maketh no man sad wittingly willingly.

He publisheth not that which report and an en- asing rumour brings, he first asks scrupulously.

A curious medler presseth & intermixeth him- sfe where it nothing concerneth him, also prying othose things which are concealed.

A prater is full of words, a babler bableth out eds never done, a trifler revealeth secrets, a so- ister is captious, a carper reprehendeth and twit- h all things.

A considerate man indeed is not without a gue, but yet no unsavoury babler, for in multi- de of words there is vanity.

He arrogateth not to himselfe that which hee th not, neither doth he derogate from others, aspireth not after dignities or honours, neither th hee prodigally boast of his owne, or maketh

tius

tiùs humiliat & demisse gerit.

841 Præconia vulgi non affectat, nec sibi ante alios molestè fert.

842 Festivi joci, leporesq; & allusiones facetæ, nos decent, rusticitas opicam barbariem red

843 Scurrilitas summoperè discavenda.

844 Cavillatio virulenta sannionibus relinquen

845 Renidere morati est, cachinnari incivile.

CAP. 87. *De Autarkeia.*

846 AVarus per fas aut nefas ditescere allab cùm tamen superna benedictio dite

847 Et cui usui in immensum coacervatæ [*cum te*] divitiæ? malè parta malè dilabuntur.

848 Adeò desipiunt divites quidam, ut bonis(s lib° & mobilibus) affluentes, & cistas pecuni nia cimmeliis & cameras supellectile con possidentes, egestatem timeant, videlicet in inopiã, in abundantiâ (imò redundantiâ) penu

849 Tu si tibi opes affatim suppetunt, egenis vic suppedita, sin etiam de modico imperti, si no giter, saltem liberaliter.

850 Satius est liberalem esse quam parcum.

851 Frugalis paucis contentus est; non tenax dem, sed parsimoniæ navans operam.

852 Quæ quantum sit vectigal, si luxuriosus per

n, or glorieth in them, or insolently extolleth nselfe, but rather humbleth and carrieth himse lowly.

He affects not the praises of the vulgar, neither he take it ill that others are preferd before him

Merry jests and witty allusions do become men f civility, clownishnesse smelleth of unchaste rbarisme.

Scurrility is by all meanes to be shunned.

Poysonous reproaches are to be left to jesters.

It is the part of a well mannered man to smile, is uncivill to laugh unreasonably.

CAP. 87. Of contentednesse.

A Covetous man taketh paines to grow rich, by right or wrong, when notwithstanding a lessing from above maketh rich.

And to what use are riches unmeasurably headup? things ill gotten are ill spent.

Some rich men are so unwise, that abounding ith goods (firm & moveable) & possessing chests ll of mony, cupboards full of plate, and chambers houshold stuffe, yet feare poverty, that is, want in nty, penury in abundance, yea in excesse. * Jewels.

If you have wealth enough, in like manner help e poore, if not, also bestow of a little, if not large, at the least liberally.

It is better to be liberall than sparing.

A thrifty man is content with a little, not niggardly, but giving himselfe to sparingnesse.

If the luxurious could throughly perceive how

ret

ret, luxu patrimonium non prodigeret.

853 Pauperat enim dispendium, compendium
lentat.

854 Tu ergò quidquid accipis & expendis, in
cem accepti & expensi refer.

CAP. 88.

De Justitia: primo commutativa.

855 Justitia suum cuiq; tribuit.

856 Ergò qui cum alio transegit, & quidquid
misit, pollicitus est, condixit (sive ultrò & sin
sive exoratus, & quibuscunq; conditionibus &
ceptionibus) standum est pactis & promissis
cisè.

857 Qui stipulanti adstipulatus est, obligavit se

858 Depositum reddendum est, non abnegand
non supprimendum.

859 Nil quod alterius est, tibi sine ejus scitu ve
ca, aut usurpa [*assere.*]

860 Quod utendum accepisti, idem restitue, n
liud, & quidem quoad ejus fieri potest, absque
trimento.

861 Quod mutuò datum est, aliud licet remi
paris tamen æstimii.

862 Si quis à te mutuatur, mutua, & ei comm
chirographum tamen vel arrhabonem, seu pig
vel prædem, aliamve cautionem postula.

863 Quia ob mortalitatem, quin & fidei lubric
tem, cautelâ opus est.

at a revenue it is, he would not spend his patri-* *
y in luxury.
For spending maketh poore, saving makes rich.
Therefore whatsoever you receive and lay out,
downe into a booke of accompts.

CAP. 88.
Of Justice, and first of commutative.

Justice giveth to every one his owne.
Therefore he which hath covenanted with a-
her, and whatsoever he hath promised, bargai-
covenanted, (whether of his owne accord, and
his owne minde, or being entreated, and upon
atsoever conditions and exceptions) hee must
d precisely to his covenants and promises.
Hee that hath assented to him that did request
m, hath bound himselfe.
That which is committed to ones trust, is to bee
stored, not to be denied, not to be suppressed.
Challenge nor usurpe nothing which is anothers
ithout his knowledge.
Restore the same which you have received to be
d, not another, and indeed as farre as may bee
e without losse.
That which was lent, you may send backe ano-
r, yet of equall value.
If any one borroweth of thee, doe thou lend and
asure him, yet aske for a bill of his hand, or a
dge or pawne, or a surety, or other caution.
Because by reason of mortality, & moreover the
tleness of mens credit, there is need of wariness.

864 Porrò, qui ſupra ſortem uſuras exigit, non cr
tor eſt, ſed fænerator: peſſimus autem & nequ
mus, qui anatociſmis debitorem devorat;
nefarium.

865 Iniquus verò ſibi ipſi eſt, qui alieno ære ſe ob
ut verſuram vel auctionem facere cogatur.

866 Proinde debita [*nomina*] quanto ocyus di
ve, & apocham [*acceptilationem*] quâ accep
tibi referat flagita.

867 Furta, rapinæ, ſacrilegia, peculatus, plagium,
ctus, perinde in illo mandato, Non furaberis, i
dicta ſunt.

868 Privari enim & orbari ſuis nemo debet:
iſtud committit, repetundarum tenetur.

CAP. 89. *De Juſtitia diſtributiva.*

869 PRæmiis & pœnis in officio continemur.

870 Ergò qui laudabiliter agit, collaudationem
plauſum] commendationem, promotionem, h
raria, meretur: qui ſecus, expoſtulationem, r
henſionem, vituperium, probra & caſtigatio
ſed prout perſona eſt.

871 Qui nolens & inſcius maleficium admiſit,
miſeratione dignus eſt; ſimplicitati tantiſp
puta, rigidè ne age; qui datâ operâ, jure me
punietur, luat: qui alieno inſtinctu & impul
omninò excuſatur.

Moreover, he that exacteth uſury above ones
ſtate, is not a lender, but an uſurer: but he is the
wrſt and the wickedeſt, who devoureth his debter
uſe upon uſe; which is wicked.
But he is unjuſt to himſelfe, who runneth in-
debt, that he is conſtrained to turne bankrupt,
to make ſale of his goods.
Therefore pay thy debts ſo much the ſooner, and
equire a diſcharge wherein he may relate that it
u receivedfrom thee.
Theſts, rapines, taking of things conſecrated, pil-
ng of treaſuries, manſtealing, driving away of
attell, are alike forbidden in that Commande-
ent, Thou ſhalt not ſteale.
For no man ought to bee bereft and deprived of
is owne: he that committeth that is accuſed of
ribery.

CAP. 89. Of diſtributive Juſtice.

WEe are kept in our duties by rewards and
puniſhments.
Therefore he that dealeth laudably, deſerveth
raiſe, commendation, advancement, titles of ho-
our: he that does otherwiſe, debating, reprehen-
on, diſpraiſe, diſhonour, and chaſtiſement: but ſo
u the perſon is.
He that committeth a wickedneſſe unwillingly,
nd not knowing it, is worthy of pity, only impute it
e ſimplicity, deale not rigidly: he that does it on
et purpoſe, ſhall be puniſhed by right and by deſert,
et him ſuffer: he that (committeth it) by ano-
hers motion and enforcing, is not altogether ex-
uſed.

872 Afflictionem afflictis ne auge, sed suppetias rendo minue, cùm implorant.

873 Adjumento qui eget, eum instanter obnixeq; tere, rogare, obtestari, obsecrare, supplicare, nu [*numquid*] pigebit?

874 Superbus mendicus nil emendicat; importu verò flagitator odiosus est, repulsam feret.

875 Cùm impetraveris quæ rogasti, gratias age; justâ de causâ negatur, ne obtunde, ne murmu

876 Quod quis non rogatus largitur, modestè re sed pertinaciter ne respue, ne contemnere [*a nari*] videaris, tibiq; ingratitudo exprobretu

877 Gratitudinis gradus sunt, beneficium agno deprædicare, pensare.

878 Munem esse & munera remunerari [*retribu* opulentorum est.

879 Acceptis diversoribus Xenia, necessariis su mittuntur.

880 Conspicuos & donis singularibus antecelle honora & suspice, neminem despice.

881 Prosis omnibus, obsis nemini, fausta precare versis.

CAP. 90. *De Fortitudine.*

882 MAgnanimus est, qui secunda & adver differenter ferre potest.

883 Nihil enim vulgare admiratur, ad repentin consternatur, labores non detrectat, & qui

4 Encreaſe not affliction to the afflicted, but diminiſh it by giving them aid when they requeſt it.

5 Will it irke him which wants help to aske earneſtly and importunately, to pray, to beſeech, to entreat?

6 A proud beggar beggeth nothing; but an importunate asker is hatefull, he ſhall ſuffer a repulſe.

7 When you have obtained the things which you have asked, give thankes; if it be denied for a juſt cauſe, diſturbe him not, grudge not.

8 Refuſe modeſtly that which any one giveth unrequeſted, but refuſe not ſtubbornely, leſt you doe ſeeme to deſpiſe it, and you be upbraided with unthankefulneſſe.

9 The degrees of thankefulneſſe are, to acknowledge, much to make mention of, to recompence a benefit.

10 It is the part of wealthy men to be free, and to reward gifts.

11 Preſents are ſent to entertained gueſts, newyeeres gifts to ones neereſt friends.

12 Honour and reverence men famous and excellin gin ſingular gifts: deſpiſe no man.

13 You may profit all men, you may hurt none; wiſh good hap to all.

CAP. 90. Of Valour.

1 HEe is couragious who can beare proſperity and adverſity indifferently.

2 For he admireth nothing that is common, he is not amazed at ſudden (events,) hee refuſeth not labour, and undergoeth them cheerefully to which he

addixit,eos alacriter ſubit, ſtrenuéq; urget: cula inevitabilia,ſi imminent [*impendent,in* intrepidus adit & animoſè ſuffert: audaciam dò & temeritatem refugiens.

884 Propterea quod cœpit continuat: feſſus t & laſſus,ne ſuccumbat penitus,remittit.

885 Puſillanimis ex adverſo,proſperis intumeſc lamitoſis ſubſidit & animum deſpondet, inop percellitur,ad quemvis ſtrepitum effæminatè pidus & querulus eſt: mutire vel hiſcere vi det.

886 Inter fortem ergo & ignavum [*ſegnem, pig* quid intereſt? ille munia vocationis ſolicitè hic negligenter; ille ſedulò,hic ſocorditer; i nixè,hic remiſſè;ille accuratè,hic defunctor quietè,hic protervè; ille nihil cunctando,hic nia procraſtinando; ille inceſſanter [*ſine mi miſſione*] in propoſito decoro pergit, hic de riè tergiverſatur & reſtitat: verbo, ille viget que,hic languet & torpet ubique.

887 Deſidibus & otioſis ſemper feriæ ſunt, e profeſtis (diebus) otiantur & vagantur.

888 Navus [*gnavus*] etiam in otio negotioſus

hath addicted himselfe, he fearlesly setteth upon, and valiantly endureth unavoidable dangers, if they hang over him: shunning both venturousnes and rashnesse.

Therefore he continueth that which hee hath begun: yet being weary and tired he slacketh, lest he faile altogether.

A coward on the contrary groweth proud in prosperity, he fainteth and is distracted in adversity, hee is amazed with things unexpected, hee is womanishly fearfull and ready to complaine at every wise, he scarcely dares mutter or yawne.

What difference is there then between one valiant and a coward? the one carefully performeth the duties of his calling, the other careleslly; the one diligently, the other sloathfully; the one earnestly, the other remissely; the one accurately, the other perfunctorily; the one quietly, the other frowardly; the one by delaying in nothing, the other by delaying all things; the one goeth on uncessantly in a seemely purpose, the other turneth his back and staggereth unresolutely: in a word, the one is every where lively, the other every where fainteth and is lazie.

87 Sluggards and idlers have alwayes holy daies; they are idle and wander abroad, even on working dayes.

88 A nimble spirited man is busied in his leisure.

CAP. 91. *De Patientia.*

889 ÆRumnosam conditionem quid prodes
plorare, si non datur in melius commu

890 Patiens gemit, lachrymatur, flet, non autem
rat, ejulat, lamentatur.

891 Injurias non ulciscendo rependit, aut reta
sed æquanimiter tolerat; extenuans potiùs q
exaggerans.

892 Indignatur quidem indignè factis, & mal
succenset, ac stomachatur, sed non efferve
vindictam, nec vehementer invehitur in q
quam, infensus est, alicui non infestus.

---

893 Iracundiam cohibere, ignoscere & condo
[*remittere*] culpam, parcere etiam inimicis, e
lentis animi est; exardescere, fremere, furere,
nari, maledicere, diras imprecari, impotentis [
non compotis.]

894 Impos enim sui est, qui eousq; excandescit, u
reprimere nequeat.

895 Generosus (animus) mavult mitis esse, quàm
trox, mansuetus quàm ferus, benignus quàm t
culentus, [*trux*] placabilis quam dirus.

896 Sævitia enim immanitas & crudelitas, (qu
mulceri oporteat) nonne bestialis est?

CA

Cap. 91. Of Patience.

1 *What doth it profit to bewaile a miserable condition, if it be not granted to change into a better?*

2 *A patient man mourneth, sheddeth teares, weepeth, but hee waileth, lamenteth, complaineth not.*

3 *He repayeth not injuries by revenging them, or rendreth like for like, but beareth patiently; rather diminishing than exaggerating them.*

4 *Indeed he is offended at unbeseeming actions, and he is angry with an il-wisher, & taketh things ill, but he is not enflamed to revenge, neither doth he vehemently raile against any one, he is offended, not being noysome to any.*

5 *It is the part of an excellent spirit to keepe-in wrath, to pardon and forgive a fault, to spare even his enemies: it is the part of an impotent (spirit) to be enraged, to fret, to rage, to threaten, to curse, to wish mischiefe to (any one.)*

6 *For he is besides himselfe, who is so far angry, that he cannot restraine himselfe.*

7 *A generous minde had rather bee meeke than fierce, gentle than cruell, mild than furious, easily appeased than implacable.*

8 *For cruelty, fierceneſſe, outragiousneſſe (which is meet to be asswaged) is it not bruitish?*

CAP.

CAP. 92. *De Constantia.*

897 IN honesto instituto immotè persistere, constantiæ est; non perseverare, levitatis.

898 Sed heus tu, aliud est constantem, aliud pertinacem esse.

899 Si quis ergò meliora suadet aut dissuadet, hortatur vel dehortatur, ne sis contumax, ne fractè repugna, nec obstinatè contradic, sed quere.

900 Verùm si quis te in bono labefactat, obstinimum & obstina, usq; dum perrumpas obstarata enim irrita reddere dedecet.

CAP. 93. *De Amicitia & Humanitate.*

901 SI conversationem tuam vis esse amabilesto inferioribus humanus & affabilis; aqbus officiosus, superioribus venerabundè obinibis gratiam.

902 Undecunq; abscedis, valedicere; quemconvenis aut præteris, amanter salutare; salutem vero resalutare; discedentem abs te aliq uſq; comitari, ne dedignator.

903 Interroganti responde placidè: ad minimumnuendo vel abnuendo [*renuendo*].

904 Loquentem ne interpella, nescienti tamenquid, si tibi succurrit, suggere, eum qui te operne morator.

905 Cuicunq; gratificari potes ullâ re, ne refragnec gravator, vel gratis [*gratuito*].

C

CAP. 92. Of Constancy.

1 *IT is the part of constancy to persist immoveably in an honest purpose, not to persevere is a part of levity.*

2 *But oh thou, it is one thing to be constant, another thing to be perverse.*

3 *Therefore if any one perswadeth or disswadeth from, exhorteth to or dehorteth from better things, be not stubborne, resist not refractorily, and contradict not obstinately, but be obedient.*

4 *But if any one * trouble you in a good action, be resolute and earnest, even till you breake through the hinderances: for it is unbeseeming to make things established of no force.* * Weaken.

CAP. 93. Of Friendship and courtesie.

1 *IF thou desirest that thy conversation be amiable, be courteous and affable to thy inferiours, being serviceable to thy equals, submissively obedient to thy superiours, thou shalt get favour.*

2 *From what place soever thou departest, disdain not to bid farewell, lovingly to salute whomsoever thou meetest or passest by, some part of the way to accompany him that departeth from thee.*

3 *Answer pleasingly to him that asketh: at least by assenting or refusing.*

4 *Interrupt not one speaking, yet inform him that knoweth not any thing, if it be in your power; delay not him that stayeth for you.*

5 *Whomsoever you can gratifie in any thing, be not unwilling, nor grieved, even freely.*

906 Si quis indiget consilio, consule; si consolati consolare; si subsidio, subveni & opitulare; fragio, suffragare; ægrotos visita; sic omnium mereberis benevolentiam & favorem.

907 Læsit te quis? connive, & suffundes eum; si nitet fecisse, da veniam, & oppidò tibi devin ac obstringes.

908 Si offendisti ipse, alloqui, [*affari*] pacare, plac deprecari & reconciliari ne pudeat: non dicis gò, sed seriò.

909 Simultatem inveterascere non sines, ne in od transeat.

910 Contubernales & convictores unanimitas decet.

911 Dissentiones equidem & discordiæ quin cedant, haud est possibile: sed concordia red granda est tolerantiâ mutuâ, & dissidentes (pr trò citroq; commeantes, & intercedentes pr netas) conciliandi.

912 Felices successus habet aliquis? ne limis fa fave. Infortunium? commiserare. Misericordi miserorum misereri.

913 Veracitati imprimis studе: mendacio nil te us: qui comminiscitur, quod mentiatur, exosus

914 Si quid innotuit secreti, ne divulga, nec resci te alius, tametsi contetur: tace inquam muss citurnitas tua nemini incommodabit, te appr commendabit.

915 Inter hilares tetricus ne sis, nec tamen effuse tus.

If any one want advice, counsell him; if comfort, comfort him; if help, aid and assist him; if your voice, give it to him; visit the sicke; so shall you highly deserve the good will and favour of all.

Hath any one hurt you? winke at him, and you shall ashame him; if it irketh him to have done it, pardon him, and presently you shall bind and tie him (to you.)

If thou hast offended, let it not ashame thee to appease, to pacifie, to entreat, and to be reconciled, not by writs therefore, but seriously.

Thou shalt not suffer a grudge, lest it passe into hatred.

Concord graceth chamber-fellowes, and such as live together.

Indeed it is not possible but that disagreements and dissentions should fall in: but concord is to be retained by mutuall forbearance, and men disagreeing to be reconciled by arbitrators, passing from one part to the other, and interceding.

Hath any one happy successe? looke not awry on him, favor him. Hath he mishap? pity him. It is the part of a mercifull man to be mercifull to the miserable.

Study especially for truth: nothing is worse than lie: he which feigneth that he may ly is hatefull.

If any secret be made known, publish it not, neither let another know it of thee, although he should aske it: hold thy peace I say, speak softly: thy silence shall hurt no man, it will especially commend thee.

Be not sad among those which are merry, nor yet abundantly merry.

916 In alios dicax ne ſis; & ſi quid ſermocin
lepidi admiſces, ſales ſint, non cavilla; allud
vellica, ne quem præſentium laceſſas, abſen
calumnieris.

917 Nam jurgari, rixari & vitilitigare, agreſtium
criminari & deferre, ſuſurronum & delato
vexare & exagitare, balatronum & ſcurrarum;
vitiari & contumelia afficere, nebulonum.

CAP. 94. De Candore.

918 CUm quo verſaris & neceſſitudo tibi eſt,
illum ſis apertus, ſine fraude doloque:
cum enim fraudare & fallere quale decus?

919 Fideli ſocio fidus eſto, clam illo furtim, ejus
fraudem, nihil occipe: nam perfidè qui agit
perditionem machinatur.

920 Si quid taxandum eſt, non clam fiat, ſed co
in os; idq; parrheſiâ prout ſentis: modò tempeſt

921 Ab amicitiâ nihil alienius aſſentatione.

922 Cernis crimen? ne diſſimula, mone, increpa:
enim cur non cernere ſimules?

923 Si proximus deliquit, apertè corripe & corri
adulari verſipellium impoſtorum eſt.

Be not full of words towards others, and if in dis-
rsing thou mixeſt any thing that is pleaſant,
them be merry conceits, not reproaches; allude,
rpe not, provoke not any one of them that are
reſent, reproch not any of them which are abſent.
For to chide, to brawle & to backbite, is the part
ruſtickes; to charge with a fault and to accuſe,
whiſperers and tell-tales; to vexe and diſquiet,
babblers and ſcoffers; to reproach and revile, of
knaves.

CAP. 94. Of upright dealing.

8 With whom you are converſant, and you have familiarity, be open towards him without couſenage and deceit; for what an honour is it to defraud and couſen a friend?

9 Be faithfull to a faithfull friend, begin nothing by ſtealth privily from him, to his deceit; for hee that dealeth perfidiouſly, deviſeth deſtruction to himſelfe.

10 If any thing be to be taxed, let it not be done privately, but before or to his face, and that with boldneſſe as you thinke; ſo that it be ſeaſonably.

11 Nothing is further from friendſhip than flattery.

12 Seeſt thou a fault? diſſemble it not, admoniſh, rebuke it: for why ſhouldeſt thou faine that thou ſeeſt it not?

13 If a neighbour hath offended, reprove and correct him openly: it is the part of turncoat deceivers to flatter.

924 Si quis utilia loquitur, assentire: si inutilia, n
sentare.

925 Palpum & offuciæ subdolorum sunt: tu can
& sincerè omnia.

926 Veritatem ingenuè fateri ne verecundator,
conscius es: cur enim adjurari velis?

927 Quorum tibi nondum exploratus est cando
miliarem te non exhibebis: cæteroqui conte
tum incurres.

928 Ignotis blandiri noli, ne te lenocinari ac inf
ri existiment.

CAP. 95. *De Conversatione erudita.*

929 Cui ab occupationibus vacat, vadat ad c
gerronem: eum tamen, cui invisus es, ne
visas.

930 Cujas sit dilectus sodalis, & nobilis an ignobi
ignominiæ tibi ne ducas; dummodò sit frug
ad ingenium tuum congruat: infamibus ne te c
jungas.

931 Sodalitia dissoluta & nauci, devita: vitiant e
mores.

932 Docti deambulationibus delectantur, sive m
ditandum est, sive confabulandum.

933 Cùm in apriço spatiari tæsum est, consideto
umbrâ.

934 Næ pulchrum & scitum est, cum dissitis colloq
& quidvis significare posse? non per nuntios,
per literas.

924

4 If any one ſpeaketh things profitable, aſſent, if unprofitable, doe not flatter.

5 Cogging and ſoothings are the parts of the deceitfull: doe thou all things candidly and ſincerely.

6 Bluſh not to confeſſe the truth ingenuouſly, as thou art privie to it: for why wouldeſt thou bee forſworne?

7 Thou ſhalt not ſhew thy ſelfe familiar to them, whoſe ſincerity is not yet tried to thee: otherwiſe thou ſhalt runne into contempt.

8 Doe not flatter the unknown, leſt that they think thee to cologue, or to entrap.

CAP. 95. Of a learned Converſation.

1 HE that is free from hinderances, let him goe to a merry companion: yet viſit not him of whom thou art envied.

2 Count it no reproach to thee, of what ſort thy beloved companion be, noble or baſe; ſo that hee bee thrifty, and agree to thy diſpoſition. Joyne not thy ſelfe to the infamous.

3 Shun diſſolute companies and of no worth; for they defile mens manners.

4 Learned men are delighted with walkings, whether they muſt meditate or talke.

5 When it is weariſome to walk abrodd in a ſunny place, they ſit downe in the ſhade.

6 Indeed it is a neat and comely thing to conferre with men farre diſtant, not by meſſengers, but by letters.

935 Antiqui in tabellis ceratis (ut deteri aut del
posset) exarabant; & cum iis tabellarios mit
bant: nobis papyrus & atramentum commod
inserviunt.

936 Epistola complicata, ne legi queat, nisi ab eo,
destinatur, obsignatur sigillo; resignanda (nisi
tercipiatur) illi, ad quem inscriptio spectat.

937 Cognomen intus subscribitur.

938 Schedula non sigillatur.

CAP. 96. *De Ludicris.*

939 NE labescant fragiles vires, aut elangue
à seriis quandoq; cessa, & cum coæt
(dispares enim non benè sociantur) defatig
te relaxa oblectamentis.

940 Spectacula enim delectant, commotio veg

941 Facetiis, dicteriis ac ænigmatibus certare
niosum est; pilâ, sphærâ & conis, trocho, s
globulis, myindâ, par impar, &c. puerile: d
lusoriis, talis [*tesseris*] aleâ [*fritillo*] aleato
latrunculis operosum.

942 Ubi si quis ad incitas compellitur, actum
eo.

943 Choreis & tripudiis lascivi se exerceant.

944 Grallator grallis gressus spatiosos divarica

945 Fūnambuli papæ! quàm confidentes sunt!

946 Cursores à carceribus ad metam curriculo
nant, & primus brabeum aufert.

939

5 *The ancients did write in waxed tables, that it might be worne or blotted out, and with them they sent carriers: paper and inke doe serve us more fitly.*

6 *An epistle being folded up, that it cannot be read; but of him to whom it is ordained, is sealed with a seale, to be unsealed by him to whom the inscription doth belong.*

7 *The sirname is subscribed within.*

8 *A bill is not sealed.*

CAP. 96. Of Sports.

9 *THat your fraile strength faile not, or languish not, cease sometimes from serious businesses, and refresh your selfe with some delights being wearied, with your equals in age: (for such as are unequall are not well coupled.)*

10 *For shewes do delight, stirring enliveneth.*

11 *It is a wittie thing to strive in jests, taunts, and riddles; a childish (to play) at ball, bowles, or skittles, with a top, an clderne gun, rebounding stones, blind man buffe, even or odd: it is the part of a diser to play at cards, dice, tables: it is troublesome to play at chesse.*

12 *Where if any one be set, he hath lost.*

13 *Let wantons exercise themselves in maskes and dancings.*

14 *A stalker strides long steps with his stilts.*

15 *O strange! how audacious are * tumblers!* * Or rope-dancers.

16 *Runners in their race hasten from the barres to the marke, and the first taketh away the prize.*

947 Alii ſignant lineam, quam ſimul ac attigerun
conſiſtunt protinus: qui ultra procurrerit, aut
tra eam ſubſtiterit, ludum perdit.

948 In circo equitando, in agone luctando & re
ctando, uter alterum conficeret, concertabant.

949 Gladiatores & pugiles [*athletæ*] in palæſt
congrediuntur, directore Laniſtâ.

950 Cùm duo digladiantur, duellum eſt: ubi alter
tentat ictum & infert, alter inhibet & propul
vincit autem qui infligit.

951 Geſticulator [*agyrta*] actionis volubilitate
em perſtringit; ſed præſtigiæ ſunt, non miracu

952 Mimus [*hiſtrio*] perſonam alterius effingit [
primit].

953 Comœdia perplexũ actum repræſentat, ſed c
jucundâ cataſtrophe: Tragœdia triſtem habet e

954 Theatrum in propatulo eſt, Scena ſipariis v
tur.

955 Bacchanalia larvati peragunt.

CAP. 97. *De morte & ſepultura.*

956 MOribundorum ſpeciale ſymptoma eſt, ſ
tor lethalis.

957 O mortales, quotuſquiſq; veſtrûm reputat
hoc puncto æternitatem pendere?

958 Nam ut exſpiraveris, confeſtim anima ad c
vel tartara migrabit.

947 S

7 *Some marke out a line, which as ſoone as they have touched, they forthwith ſtand ſtill: hee that ſhall run beyond, or ſhall ſtay on this ſide, loſeth the game.*

8 *Men ſtrove in the* a *theater by riding, in the* b *tilt-yard by wreſtling, whether ſhould diſpatch the other.*

a *Circus.*
b Any place of exerciſe.

9 *Swordplayers and wreſtlers do combate in the military yard, the fencer being their director.*

* Any place of wreſtling, &c.

10 *When two fight together it is a duell; the one directeth and bringeth his ſtroke, the other warded it off and avoideth it; but hee vanquiſheth which ſtriketh.*

11 *A Jugler deceiveth the ſight by the nimbleneſſe of his action; but they are ſleights, not miracles.*

12 *A player repreſenteth the perſon of another.*

13 *A comedy repreſenteth a troubled entrance, but with a pleaſant iſſue: a tragedy hath a ſad ending.*

14 *A* * *theater is in the view of all, the ſcene is covered with curtaines.*

* Stage.

15 *Maſquers celebrate Bacchus feaſts.*

CAP. 97. Of death and buriall.

1 *THe deadly ſnorting is an eſpeciall ſymptome of men about to die.*

2 *O mortals, how many among you ſuppoſeth that eternity doth depend on this moment?*

3 *For as ſoone as you ſhall give up the Ghoſt, the ſoule ſhall preſently depart to heaven or hell.*

959 Funus funeſtis ritibus adornatum (id eſt, p
linctum, lugubriter indutum, capulo conditu
ſandapilæ [*loculo*] impoſitum) à Veſpillonib
effertur.

960 Fiunt exequiæ [*inferiæ*] cæmiterium ver
pompâ funebri.

961 Nos exanima (*corpora*) ſepelimus & human
(*humo mandamus*) priſci uſtulabant, inde ſep
chra ſunt buſta dicta.

962 Eriguntur cippi, & epitaphia: epicedia c
tantur.

963 In gentiliſmo conductæ præficæ plangeba
leſſibus & neniis elogia enumerantes.

964 Et ne manes oberrarent, juſta (*parentalia*)
ralibus epulis faciebant.

CAP. 98. *De providentia Dei.*

965 ITa mors finit omnia.

966 Omnia enim temporalia, caduca, flux
tranſitoria ſunt, exoriuntur & intereunt.

967 Etiamſi aliquid ſtabile videatur, vetuſtate
ſâ atteritur & decedit.

968 Viciſſitudinibus ſubitaneis ſubjacent om

969 Atheus tamen eſt, qui temerè volutari a
mat res noſtras, fatali neceſſitate ſuccedunt
nia.

970 Fors & fortuna nihil ſunt.

971 Fortuitos quidem & improviſos caſus
concedo, ſed noſtri reſpectu, non provide
quæ minutiſſima etiam nutu ſuo dirigit.

A buriall being adorned with funerall rites, that is, embalmed, clad in mourning, put in a coffin, layed on a beere) is carried out by the bearers.

The funerall ſolemnities are performed toward the Church-ward with funerall pompe.

Wee bury and interre the corpſes, the ancients did burne them, hence were the tombs called buſta.

Grave-ſtones are ſet up, and Epitaphs; mournfull Anthemes are ſung.

In heatheniſme, mourning women being hired, did lament, reckoning up the praiſes of the dead with howlings and Elegies.

And leſt their ghoſts ſhould wander, they made ſacrifices for the dead, with feaſts at the hearſe.

CAP. 98. Of Gods providence.

THus death endeth all things.

For all temporall things are fraile, fading, and tranſitory, they grow up and dye.

Although any thing ſeeme firme, it is conſumed and falleth away with very oldneſſe.

All things are ſubject to ſudden viciſſitudes.

Yet is he an Atheiſt, who ſuppoſeth our affaires to be unadviſedly carried about, or ſucceed by a fatall neceſſity.

Chance and fortune are nothing.

Indeed I grant that there are caſuall and unexpected events, but in reſpect of us, not of providence.

972 Nam & capillos noſtros numeratos eſſe t
tur Salvator, ut ne unicus quidem perire q

973 Ea propter inſolitas mutationes, oſten
prodigia antecedunt.

974 Inſunt ergò omina rebus.

975 Sed uſque quaque præſagia captare, ſuper
tio eſt ; ſi tibi Dominus aliquid manife
(*revelare*) dignabitur, non te latebit.

976 Tu pius eſto & ora, non te derelinquet
qui æquè prædeſtinavit quid cras, perindè
deinceps, de te futurum ſit, ac quod heri,
diè, & abhinc tot annis factum eſt.

977 Fatum tuum ne anticipa, ſed expecta.

CAP. 99. *De Angelis.*

978 PRoduxit & inviſibiles Angelos, eoſque
numeros, ad regenda inferiora ſibi ad
niſtros,

979 Non quod opis eſſet indigus, ſed quia ſic
placitum.

980 Conſtituerat hos in cœlo ſupremo (*empyr*
ſed quidam deſciverunt (*defecerunt*) ab eo
ſuperbiam, deturbatiq; ſunt cœlitus ad inf
num (*orcum, erebum, avernum*.)

981 Qui in ſuâ integritate permanſerunt, robo
ti ſunt ne amplius prolabi poſſint.

982 Circa thronum Creatoris ſui millia milli
(*myriades*) adſtantes, eum venerantur, colu
adorant, celebrant.

72 *For our Saviour witneſſeth that even our haires are numbred, that not one of them can periſh.*

73 *Therefore ſtrange ſights and prodigies doe goe before unaccuſtomed changes.*

74 *There are then gheſsing ſignes in things.*

75 *But every where to catch at forewarnings, is ſuperſtition; if the Lord ſhall vouchſafe to reveale any thing to thee, thou ſhalt not be ignorant of it.*

76 *Bee thou godly and pray, hee will not utterly forſake thee, who hath alike fore-ordained what will become of thee the next day, and afterwards, as what was done yeſterday, the day before it, and ſo many yeeres before.*

77 *Prevent not thy deſtiny, but expect it.*

CAP. 99. Of Angels.

78 *HEe produced alſo the inviſible Angels, and innumerable of them, his ſervants to rule theſe inferiour things.*

79 *Not becauſe hee wanted helpe, but becauſe ſo it pleaſed him.*

80 *Hee placed them in the higheſt (or empyrean) heaven, but ſome fell away from him by pride, and were caſt downe from heaven to hell.*

81 *They that remained in their perfection were confirmed that they could fall no more.*

82 *About the throne of their Creator are thouſands of thouſands, they worſhip, reverence, adore, honour him.*

983 Amandati obeunt mandata, legationeq; fun
revertuntur.

984 Associant se, jussu Dei, piis, jam inde à nati
tate, tanquam custodes, ut mala averruncent,
ab insultibus Satanæ protegant.

985 Verum enim verò quod de bono & malo g
nio inquiunt, incertum est.

986 Apparent nonnunquam, sed disparent rursu
non fascinando, sed reverà.

987 Cacodæmones apparentes spectra vocantu
tumultuantes per noctem intempestatem Lem
res: famulantes, Lares & Penates.

988 Magi cum Dæmonibus colludentes, incan
mentis suis seipsos & alios dementant.

989 Sed væ Diabolo, & (nisi communioni renu
cient) consortibus ejus! ad gehennam detr
dentur.

990 Vindex enim erit gloriæ suæ Omnipotens.

CAP. 100. *Clausula.*

991 CEdò sodes (*sis*) quid restat? eâtenus
nim tradita (absit arrogantia dicto) u
cunq; sum consecutus.

992 Siccine? *Ain'?* hem macte sedulitate ista! n
stabit igitur ut per hanc januam ingressus, tu
Scientiarum, tum Latinitatis palatia vividè l
strare properes, & quæ hîc raptim & carptim
spexis

3 *Being ſent out they fulfill his commands, and having performed their embaſſage they return.*

4 *They adjoyne themſelves to the godly by Gods command, even from their birth, to drive away evils, and to protect them from the aſſaults of Satan.*

5 *But indeed what they ſay of a good and ill Genius is uncertaine.*

6 *They appeare ſometimes, but vaniſh againe, not by inchanting deluſion, but in very truth.*

7 *Ill ſpirits appearing are called ghoſts, making a noiſe at an unſeaſonable time of night; hobgoblins doing ſervice, houſhold gods.*

8 *Magicians ſporting with divels, by their enchantments, make mad both themſelves & others.*

9 *But woe to the devill and to his conſorts (unleſſe they renounce his fellowſhip) they ſhall bee thruſt downe to hell.*

10 *For the Almighty will bee a revenger of his owne glory.*

CAP. 100. The Cloſure.

11 *TEll mee I pray you what remaineth, for thus farre I have attained (howſoever it bee) the things delivered, without boaſting be it ſpoken.*

12 *Is it ſo? goe on with the ſame diligence. It will remaine therefore that entring through this gate, you haſten lively to view both the palaces of the Sciences, and of the pure Latine, and what you have beheld here ſhortly and haſtily,*

you

ſpexiſti, uberius in authoribus bonis ſpecule
993 Habes hîc ſummatim & ſuccinctè brev complexionem, ceu rudimenta quâ Philo phiæ, quâ Theologiæ, nihil tantopere omiſſ reor.
994 Au?tarii loco, admoneo ut ad pietatem c verras planè omnia.
995 Scito enim fore propediem, ut reddamus tionem omnium, nempe, quum venerit ut ſ citet nos & judicet, ubi occulta & manife patefient.

996 O beatos qui tunc propitium habebunt, broſiâ & nectare paſcentur in ſempiternum.

997 Faxit miſerator noſter ut hîc miſericordiâ jus juſtificati, in charitate coaleſcamus.
998 Tu ei confitere ac vota vove, devotèq; & ſe vidè precando penetralia cœli penetra, ut j nunc cœlitibus annumereris.

999 Ave & vale.
1000 Jehovæ Zebaoth, individuæ Trinitati ſit la in ſecula ſeculorum, Amen.

FINIS.

u may more plentifully behold the good authors.

Here you have summarily and succinctly a short comprehension, as it were, the rudiments as well of Philosophy as Divinity, I suppose nothing so much as omitted.

In stead of advantage, I admonish you that you turne all things to godlinesse.

For know that it will come to passe quickly that wee must give an account for all things, namely, when hee shall come to raise us up and judge us, where things manifest and hidden shall bee made manifest.

Oh then happy are they which shall have his favour, they shall bee fed with Angels foode for evermore.

Nectar and Ambrosia were supposed to be the food of the heathenish gods.

Let him that sheweth mercy on us grant that being justified by his favour, wee may grow up together in love.

Doe thou confesse unto him and vow thy vowes, and by praying devoutly and fervently pierce the secret places of heaven, that even now thou maist bee numbred with the Saints in heaven.

The Lord be with you, and Farewell.

To the Lord of hostes, the undivided Trinity bee praise for evermore, Amen.

FINIS.

Ladins: short
fume: sweat
Sacks: chalk
onion: raise

There are
dizineys of
Coupers: 1
Ridders —: 2
Willsons: 3
Stomacins 4

INDEX,

Continens vocabula omnia familiaria Latinæ linguæ.

A. ante B.

Ab, 290. 912. *of, from.*

Abacus, i, m. 562. *a dresser, a cupboard.*

Abarceo, ui, ere, *to drive away, of* ab *and* arceo idem.

Abbas, atis, m. 638. *an Abbat.*

Abbrevio, avi, atum, are, *to shorten, of* ab *and* brevis *short.*

Abdico, as, 605. *to cast off, of* ab *changing the simple signification, and* dico, as, *to dedicate.*

Abdo, didi, ditum, dere, *to hide, of* ab *from, and* do *to give.*

Abdomen, inis, 820. *the lower part of the belly, fatnesse.*

Abecedarius, i, m. *an A.B.C. boy.*

Aberro, as, 540. *to wander from, of* ab *and* erro.

Abhinc, 970. *henceforth, of* ab *from, and* hinc *hence, of* hic *this.*

Abhorreo, ui, ere, 800. *to abhorre, shunne, of* ab *and* horreo idem, *of* horror *extreme dread.*

Abies, etis, f. 115. *a firre-tree.*

Abigo, egi, actum, igere, 561. *to drive away, of* ab *from, and* ago *sometime to drive.*

Abjectus, a, um, *base, of* abjicio.

Abjicio, jeci, jectum, jicere, 383. *to cast off, of* ab *off, and* jacio *to cast.*

Abjudico, as, *to judge a thing not to belong to one, of* ab *from, and* judico. Vide I.

Abjuro, as, *to renounce, to deny by oath, of* ab *changing the simple signification, and* juro *to sweare.*

Ablacto, as, *to weane, of* ab *from, and* lacto *to give sucke, of* lac *milke.*

Ablego, as, *to send away, of* ab *from, and* lego, as, *to send an embassage.*

Abligurio, ivi, itum, ire, *to spend prodigally, of* ab *and* ligurio idem.

Abluo, i, tum, ere, *to wash off, of* ab *off and* lavo *to wash.*

Abnodo, as, *to cut knots off, of* ab *from and* nodus *a knot.*

Abnuo, i, ere, 903. *to refuse, of* ab *changing the simple signification, and* nuo *to nod.*

Abolla, f. 512. *a souldiers coat.*

Abolco,

Aboleo, evi & ui, itum, ere, 719. *to disanull, of* ab *changing the simple signification, and* oleo *to smell.*

Abominor, atus sum, ari, 396. *to detest, of* ab *and* ominor, *to wish well or ill to, of* omen *good or ill successe.*

Abortus, us, m. *an untimely birth of* aborior *to arise from, of* ab *from and* orior *to arise.*

Abortio, ivi, ire, 597. *to bring forth before the time, from* abortus.

Abrenuncio, as, *to renounce, of* ab *and* renuncio idem, *of* re *changing the simple signification, and* nuncio, Vide N.

Abrogo, avi, atum, are, *to abrogate of* ab *changing the simple signification and* rogo *to aske.*

Abrotonum, i, n. *southerne wood.*

Abruptè, *abruptly, of* abruptus *broken from, of* abrumpo *to break off, which is from* ab & rumpo *to break.*

Abscondo, di, di um, dere, 810. *to hide, of* abs *from and* condo *to lay up,* Vide C.

Absentia, f. *absence, of* absum *to bee away.*

Absens, absentis, *all genders,* 916 *absent, from* absum.

Absisto, stiti, sistere, *to desist, of* ab *and* sisto *to stay.*

Absolvo, vi, utum, vere, 391. 634. *to acquit, of* ab *from, and* solvo *to looseen.*

Absolutè, *absolutely, of* absolutus *absolute, of* absolvo.

Absone, *unbeseemingly, of* absonus *unbeseeming, absurd, of* ab *changing the simple signification, and* nus *a sound.*

Absque, *without.*

Abstemius, a, um, 823. *temp*

Abstinentia, f. 790. *abstine* abstineo.

Abstineo, ui, tentum, tinere, *abstain, of* abs *from &* teneo *to*

Abstrusus, a um, *abstruse, he bee understood, of* abstrudo *to t out, of* abs *from and* trudo *to th*

Absum, fui, esse, *to bee aw* abs *from, and* sum *to bee.*

Absurdus, a, um, 774. *abs contrary to reason.*

Absynthium, n. 326. *worm*

Abundo, as, 848. *to abound, and* undo *to flow, of* unda *a wave*

Abutor, sus sum, ti, 355. *to a of* ab *changing the simple signifi on, and* utor *to use.*

Abyssus, i, f. gr. 70. *a bottom pit.*

A. ante *C.*

AC, 369. 469. *and.*

Academia, f. 737. *an Univer*

Acanthis, idis, f. 153. *a gold-f*

Acarus, m. 218. *a kinde of l worme breeding in waxe.*

Acatium, n. *the maine-sayl ship.*

Accedo, cessi, cessum, cedere, 97 *come to, of* ad *to &* cedo *to depar*

Accelero, as, *to hasten, of a and* celer *swift.*

Accendo, di, sum, dere, 743 *kindle, of* ad *and* candeo *to glow w heat.*

Acc

censeo,ui,um, ere, 647. *to rec-*
amongst, of ad *and* censeo.
cceptilatio, onis, f. 866. *an ac-*
ance, of accepto.
ccepto,as *to accept, of* ad *to, and*
to take, of capio idem.
cerso, sivi, situm, sere, 659. *to*
for.
cido,di,dere, 375. *to happen, of*
anging the simple signification,
ado to fall.
cio,ivi,itum, ire, *to call for, of*
and cio *or* cieo *to provoke.*
cingo,xi,ctum,gere,710. *to gird*
prepare, of ad *to, and* cingo *to*
cipio,cepi,ceptum, cipere,270.
866. *to receive, of* ad *to, and*
to take.
cipiter,tris,m. 148. *a hawke.*
clivis, 79. *steep upwards, of* ad
livis the brow of an hill.
colo,colui, colere, *to inhabite,*
well neere to, of ad *changing the*
signification, and colo *to till.*
commodo, as, *to make fit, of*
anging the simple signification,
ommodo to profit, of commo-
profitable.
curatè, *exactly, exquisitely, of*
dcuro to regard.
cuso,as,658. *to accuse, the sim-*
used.
edia, f. *sloath.*
eo,ui,ere, *to bee sharpe.*
er,cre,561. *sower, sharpe, of*
erbus,a,um, *bitter, of* acer.
erra, f. 643. *a perfuming pot, a*

Acervus,m.397. *a heape.*

Acetarium, *a sallet of hearbs, of* acetum.

Acetum, n. 302. *vinegar, of* aceo supra.

Acheron,rontis,m. *a river in hell.*

Achilles, is, *a noble Grecian Prince of the Myrmidons, slaine before Troy.*

Acicula,f.515. *a pinne, of* acies *an edge.*

Acidus,a,um, 326. *sowre, tart, of* aceo supra.

Acies, ei, f. 715. 951. *an edge or point of a weapon, the foreward of an army.*

Acinaces,is,f.713. *a kind of sword called a semitar used by Turkes and Persians.*

Acinus, m. Acinum, n. *the small stone in a grape.*

Acipenser,m.166. *a sturgeon.*

Aclis,idis,f.gr.713. *a whirle-bat.*

Acolastus,m.gr. *a prodigall.*

Aconitum, n.137. *poyson.*

Acorum,n.gr.132. *a kind of sweet cane.*

Acquiro, sivi, situm, rere, 377. *to obtaine or get, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* quæro *to seeke.*

Acquiesco,evi,etum, escere, 657. *to yeeld to, to rest on, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* quiesco, Vide in Q.

Acredula,f.153. *a wood larke.*

Acropolis,is,f.gr. *the towne house in Athens.*

Actus,us,m.953. *an action, a beginning or entrance of a play, of* ago

to performe.

Actutùm, 470. *presently, of* ago *to performe.*

Aculeus, m. 206. 220. *a sting, of* acus *a needle.*

Acumen, inis, n. 354. *the edge of a thing, quickneſſe of wit, of* acuo.

Acuo, i, tum, ere, 85. *to whet or ſharpen, of* acies.

Acus, us, m. 504. *a needle.*

Acutus, a, um, 220. *ſharpe, witty, of* acuo.

Acupictor, oris, m. *an embroiderer, of* acus *a needle, &* pictor. Vid. in P.

Acus, eris, n. *chaffe.*

A. ante *D.*

AD, 75. 230. *to.*

Adagium, n. 758. *a proverbe.*

Adamas, antis, m. 89. *an adamant, or diamond.*

Additamentum, n. 546. *an addition, from* ad *and* dito *to enrich.*

Addo, didi, ditum, ere, 756. *to adde, to put to, of* ad *to, &* do *to give*

Adenes, um, m. pl. *little kernels in the necke.*

Adeo, ivi, itum, ire, 883. *to goe to, of* ad *to, and* eo *to goe.*

Adeò, 848. *ſo, ſo much.*

Adeps, ipis, m. 422. *fatneſſe.*

Adeſdùm, *come hither, of* ades *be thou preſent, and* dum *erewhile.*

Adhæreſco, reſcere, *of* adhæreo *to ſticke to, of* ad *to, and* hæreo idem.

Adhibeo, ui, itum, ere, 509. 666. *to put to, to uſe, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* habeo *to have.*

Adhuc, 400. *as yet.*

Adigo, egi, actum, igere, 329 *drive to, of* ad *to, and* ago *ſometi to drive.*

Adjicio, jeci, jectum, jicere, *adde, or lay to, of* ad *to, and* ja *to caſt.*

Adimo, emi, emptum, imere, *to take away, of* ad *changing ſimple ſignification, and* emo *to b*

Adipiſcor, eptus ſum, ipiſci, *to get, of* ad *and* apiſcor *out of*

Aditus, us, m. 544. *an entra paſſage, of* adeo ſupra.

Adjudico, avi, atum, are *adjudge to, of* ad *to, and* judico fra.

Adminiculor, atus ſum, ari *helpe, of* adminiculum.

Adminiculum, n. 481. *an he ſtay.*

Admitto, miſi, miſſum, mi 659. 871. *to admit, to receive* ad *to, and* mitto *to ſend.*

Admodùm, 152. *very much.*

Adoleo, evi, ere, 641. *to in ſacrifice, of* ad *to, and* oleo *a ſmell.*

Adoleſcens, tis, m. & f. *young man or woman, of* adole *grow up.*

Adoleſcentula, f. *a young m* adoleſcens.

Adopto, as, 605. *to take childe, of* ad *changing the ſim nification, and* opto *to wiſh.*

Ador, oris, m. 127. *fine w*

Adorea, f. *a wheaten cak* dor.

Adorior, ortus ſum, oriri, 715. *to aſſault, to ſet upon, of* ad *changing ſimple ſignification, and* orior *to riſe.*

Adoro, as, 982. *to worſhip, or pray of* ad *to, and* oro *to pray.*

Adſto, as, 982. *to ſtand by, of* ad *and* ſto.

Adſum, fui, eſſe, 366. *to be preſent of* ad *at, and* ſum.

Advena, æ, m. 625. *a ſtranger, of* venio *to come to, of* ad *to, and* venio *to come.*

Adverſarius, m. 658. *an adverſary, of* adverſus infra.

Adverſaria, orum, n. pl. *a table-booke, from* adverto.

Adverſus, 692. *againſt.*

Adverſus, a, um, 882. *unfortunate, contrary to, of* adverto *to turne to.*

Adulator, oris, m. *a flatterer, of* adulor.

Adulor, atus ſum, ari, 923. *to flatter.*

Adulter, m. 912. *an adulterer.*

Adulterium, n. 826. *adultery, of* adulter *an adulterer.*

Adultero, as, *to diſhonour, of* adulter *an adulterer.*

Adultus, a, um, 232. *grown to full age, of* adoleſco *to grow up.*

Adumbro, as, *to overſhadow, of* ad *and* umbra *a ſhadow.*

Aduncus, a, um, 249. *hooked, of* ad *and* uncus *an hooke.*

Aduro, uſſi, uſtum, urere, *to burne,* ad *and* uro idem.

Advocatus, m. 660. *an advocate, or pleaſman, of* advoco *to call to, of* ad *to, and* voco *to call.*

Adytum, n. 643. *a chancell, or ſecret place.*

A. ante *E.*

Aedes, is, f. 626 *a temple.*

Ædes, ium, f. pl. 540. *a dwelling place.*

Ædifico, avi, atum, are, 525. *to build, of* ædes, *and* facio *to make.*

Ædilis, is, m. *an Ædile, an officer looking to Temples, Conduits, and wayes, among the Romanes, of* ædes *a temple.*

Ædilitius, a, um, *of an ædile, of* ædilis.

Ædituus, m. 629. *a Clarke, a Sexton, of* ædes *a temple.*

Æger, ra, rum, 906. *ſicke.*

Ægrè, 438. *ſickly, grievouſly.* } *of* æger *ſicke.*

Ægreſco, ere, *to waxe ſicke.*

Ægroto, as, 456. *to bee ſicke.* } *of* æger *ſicke.*

Ælurus, m. *a cat.*

Æmulor, atus ſum, ari, 736. *to ſtrive to excell, to imitate, of* æmulus *envious.*

Æneator, oris, m. *a Trumpeter, of* æneus.

Æneus, a, um, 494. *brazen, of* æs *braſſe.*

Ænigma, atis, n. 941. *a riddle.*

Æquævus, a, um, *of the ſame age, of* æquus *equall, and* ævum *an age.*

Æqualis,e; 891. *equall, of* æquus idem.

Æquanimitas,atis,f.*patience, moderation of minde, of* æquanimus *gently minded, of* æquus *and* animus.

Æquilibrium,n.766.*even weight, of* æquus *equall and* libra *a ballance.*

Æquinoctium,n.37.*the time when dayes & nights are both of the same length, the equinox, of* æquus *equall, &* nox *night.*

Æquiparo,as, *to compare, to make equall, of* æquus *equall, and* paro *to prepare.*

Æquipolleo,ere,*to be of like force or power, of* æquus *equall, and* polleo *to excell.*

Æquitas,atis,f.*upright-neſſe, equity.* } *of* Æquus *equall.*

Æquo,as,*to lay levell, or even.* } *of* Æquus *equall.*

Æquor,oris,n.462.*the ſea.*

Æquus,a,um,660. *equall.*

Aer,eris,25. *the aire.*

Ærarium,n.622.*a treaſury, of* æs *braſſe.*

Æra f.129.*a computation of yeers, alſo a weed among corne.*

Ærugo, inis, f. 99.*greene ruſt of braſſe, of* æs *braſſe.*

Ærumna,f.461. *miſery, a ſtaffe to carry burdens on.*

Æruſcator,oris,m.*a ſhifter to get money, of* æruſco *to ſhift for money, of* æs *money.*

Æs,æris,n.100.*braſſe, or mony of braſſe.*

Æſtas, atis, 38.*ſummer, of* æſtus *infra.*

Æſtimo,as,802.*to eſteeme.*

Æſtimium,n. 861. *eſtimation,* æſtimo.

Æſtivo,as,*to keepe ſummer, of* æſtas *ſummer.*

Æſtus, us, m. 38.75. *vehemence heat.*

Ætas,atis,f. 233.*age.*

Æternitas,atis,f.957. *eternity,* æternus *eternall.*

Æther,ris,m.31.*the ſkie.*

Æthiops,opis, m.gr.334.*an Ethiopian.*

Ævum,n.198.*long time, age.*

A. ante *F.*

Affabilis,le,901.*courteous, eaſie be ſpoken with, of* affari *to ſpeak to, of* ad *to, and* fari *to ſpeake.*

Affabrè. 536. *neatly, artificially of* ad *&* fabrè idem,*of* faber *a workman.*

Affaniæ,arum, f. pl. *vaine trifling words.*

Affatim.849.*abundantly.*

Affecto,as,841. *to covet earneſtly, of* afficio.

Afficio,feci,fectum,ficere,73. *move affection, to affect, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and*

Affinitas,atis,*alliance by marriage of* affinis *a kinſman by marriage.*

Affirmo, as, 811. *to affirme, changing the ſimple ſignification,* firmo *to ſtrengthen, of* firmus

Affligo, xi, ctum, gere, 66 *throw downe to the ground, to* *the ſimple not read.*

Affluentia, f. *abundance, of* affluo *to abound, of* ad *to and* fluo *to flow.*

Africa, f. *one of the foure parts of the world.*

A. ante *G.*

AGaſo, onis, m. 180. *a horſe-keeper.*

Agedùm, 13. *goe too.*

Ager, gri, 385. *a field.*

Agger, eris, m. 380. 613. *a heape of earth caſt up.*

Aggredior, greſſus ſum, gredi, 11. *to ſet upon, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* gradior *to goe, of* gradus *a ſtep.*

Agilis, le, 198. *nimble.*

Agito, as, 390. 766. *to toſſe or make, of* ago.

Agmen, inis, n. 409. 711. *a troupe.*

Agnoſco, novi, notum, noſcere, 77. *to acknowledge, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* noſco *to know.*

Agnus, m. 181. *a lambe.*

Ago, egi, actum, agere, 458. 568. *to do.*

Agreſtis, e, 917. *of the field, of* ager.

Agricola, m. 385. *a plough-man, of* ager *a field, and* colo *to till.*

Agyrta, m. 951. *a Juggler.*

A. ante *H.* & *I.*

AHenum, n. 431. *a copper or braſen veſſell.*

Aio, is, it, pl. aiunt, 496. *to ſay.*

A. ante *L.*

ALa, f. 708. *a wing.*

Alabaſtrites, æ, m. gr. 87. *an alabaſter ſtone, of* alabaſtrum.

Alabaſtrum, n. *an alabaſter veſſell.*

Alacritas, atis, f. 710. *cheerefulneſs, of* alacer *cheerefull.*

Alapa, f. 670. *a buffet.*

Alauda, f. 153. *a larke.*

Albedo, inis, f. *whiteneſſe.*
Album, n. 650. *a regiſter or record.*
} *of* albus.

Albus, a, um, 333. *white.*

Alces, is, f. 193. *a beaſt called an Alce.*

Alcedo, inis, f. *a bird called a Kings-fiſher.*

Alchymia, f. *Alchymy.*

Alea, f. 941. *a Dye.*

Aleator, oris, m. *a Dicer, of* alea.

Ales, itis, m. & f. 143. *a bird.*

Alexipharmacum, n. gr. *a preſervative.*

Algeo, ſi, gere, 54. *to be very cold.*

Alga, f. 134. *a kinde of ſea-weed.*

Aliàs, 656. *in another faſhion, place, or time.*
Alibi, 78. 473. *in another place.*
} *of* alius *another.*

Alica, f. 402. *a kinde of wheat.*

Alicubi, 77. *ſomewhere, of* alius *another, and* ubi *where.*

Alienigena, m. vel f. *a forreiner, of* alienus *ſtrange, and* genus *a kinred.*

Alieno, as, *to alienate, or eſtrange, of* alienus.

Alienus, a, um, 372. 921. *another mans, ſtrange, of* alius.

Alimentum, n. 267. *food, nouriſhment, of* alo *to nouriſh.*

Alioquin, *otherwiſe, of* alius *and* quin *but.*

Aliquandiu, *ſomewhile, of* aliquis *ſome, and* diu *long.*

Aliquandò, 118. *ſometime, of* aliquis.

Aliquantiſper, *ſomewhile, of* aliquantò.

Aliquantò, *ſomewhat, of* alius, *and* quantus *how great.*

Aliquatenùs, *by ſome meanes, of* alius, *and* quatenùs *in as much as.*

Aliquis, qua, quod vel quid, 798. 912. *ſome one, of* alius *and* quis.

Aliquot, pl. *in all caſes and genders, ſome, of* aliquis.

Aliquoties, 98. *ſometimes, of* aliquot.

Alitèr, 372. *otherwiſe.*
Aliunde, 490. *from another place.* } *of* alius.

Alius, a, ud, gen. alius. 117. 149. *another.*

Allego, as, *to alledge, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* lego, as, *to appoint.*

Allicio, lexi, lectum, licere, *to entice, to allure, of* ad *and* lacio *out of uſe.*

Allido, ſi, ſum, dere, 541. *to daſh at, or againſt, of* ad *at in compoſition, and* lædo *to hurt.*

Allium, n. 131. *garlicke.*

Allodium, n. *land held in free tenure.*

Alludo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to ſpeak with reſemblance to ſomething elſe, to allude, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* ludo *to play.*

Alluo, i, utum, uere, *to waſh to, of* ad *unto, and* lavo *to waſh.*

Almus, a, um, *bountifull, nouriſhing, of* alo.

Alnus, i, f. *an aldar tree.*

Alo, ui, tum, & itum, ere, 58 *to nouriſh.*

Alopecia, f. gr. 203. *the ſcurvi properly of a foxe.*

Altare, is, n. 641. *an altar.*

Alter, era, erum, gen. alterius, 3 391. 767. *another.*

Altercor, atus ſum, ari, 656. *chide, to wrangle.*

Alternatim, *by courſe, one of another, of* alternus, a, um, *by cou of* alter.

Alteruter, tra, trum, 594. *ei of both, of* alter *another, and whether.*

Altile, n. 420. *a fatted beaſt, fo* alo.

Altus, a, um, 446. *high, tall.*

Aluco, onis, f. 149. *a ſcrit owle.*

Alveare, is, n. *a Bee-hive.*

Alveus, m. 434. *the channell river.*

Alumnus, m. 229. *a foſter chi of* alo ſupra.

Alumen, inis n. 104. *alume.*

Aluta, f. 508. *tawed leather.*

Alvus, f. 573. *a belly.*

Mabilis,e,901. *amiable, of* amo.
Amabò, *I pray you of all loves.*
Amanuenſis,is,m. *a Secretary, of* manus.
Amarulentia, f. *bitterneſſe, of* amarulentus *bitter, of* amarus idem.
Amaracus, m.133. *majoram.*
Amaracinum, *the oyle of majoram,* amaracus.
Amarus,a,um,326. *bitter.* ——
Amaſius,m. *a lover, of* amo.
Amazon,onis,f. *a kinde of women with one dugge living in Scythia, an Amazonian.*
Ambages,ium,f. pl.475. *idle circumſtances.*
Ambidexter,tri,m.265. *powerfull both hands, of* ambo *both, and* dextra *the right hand.*
Ambigo, igere, 435. *to doubt, of* am *about in compoſition, and* ago *to drive.*
Ambedo,di, ſum, dere, *to eat, of* am *and* edo idem.
Ambiguus,a,um,749. *doubtfull,* of ambigo.
Ambio,ivi, itum, ire, 840. *to ſue for, to compaſſe, of* am *about in compoſition, and* eo *to goe.*
Ambitioſus,a,um, *ambitious, deſirous of honour, of* ambio.
Ambo,æ,o,599. *both.*
Ambroſia, f.996. *heavenly foed.*
Ambulo,as, 215. *to walke.*
Amen, *bee it ſo.*
Amens,tis, *all genders, mad, of* à *without in compoſition, and* mens *a minde.*
Ames,itis,m.428. *a pearch.*
Amicio, ui, ctum, cire, 517. *to cloath.*
Amiculum, n. 513. *a garment, of* amicio *to cloath.*
Amicus,m. 618. *a friend, of* amo.
Amictus,us,m. 377. *cloathing, of* amicio.
Amita,f. 603. *an Aunt on the fathers ſide.*
Amitto,miſi,miſſum,mittere,366. *to looſe, to let goe, of* à *from, and* mitto *to ſend.*
Amnis, is, m. 427. *a river.*
Amo,as,360. *to love, of* amor *love.*
Amœnus,a, um, 189. *pleaſant to behold.*
Amolior,itus ſum, iri, *to remove, to put away, of* à *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* molior *to endeavour.*
Amor,oris,m. 682. *love.*
Amphibia, orum, n. pl. gr. 212. *ſuch creatures as live both on water and land.*
Amphibologia,f. *a doubtfull kind of ſpeaking.*
Amphora,f. *a wine-veſſell of nine gallons.*
Amplector, xus ſum, cti, 229. *to embrace, the ſimple is not read.*
Amplius,981. *more, of* amplus.
Amplus,a,um, 539. *large.*
Ampulla,f.587. *a glaſſe violl.*
Ampullor,atus ſum,ari, *to ſpeake proudly, of* ampulla *ſometimes taken for a lofty word.*
Amputo,as,382. *to pare, to cut, of* am *about in comp. and* puto *to cut.*

Amuletum, n. 793. *an amulet, or preſervative.*

Amuſſis, is, f. 527. *a Carpenters rule or line.*

Amygdalum, n. 121. *an almond.*

Amylum, n. gr. 581. *ſtarch.*

A. ante *N.*

AN, 321. 478. *whether or no.*

Anachorita, m, gr. *a hermite, an anchorite.*

Analecta, orum, n. pl. *crums, or ſcraps.*

Anaclinterium, n. *a pallet to lye on.*

Anagramma, atis, n. 754. *an anagram, verſes upon ones name.*

Anas, atis, m. vel f. 160. *a ducke or a drake.*

Anathema, atis, n. gr. *a curſe or excommunication.*

Anceps, cipitis, *all genders*, 435. *doubtfull.*

Anchora, f. 466. *an anchor.*

Ancilla, f. 415. *a maid ſervant.*

Ancillor, atus ſum, ari, 748. *to doe the office of a maid, of* ancilla.

Anethum, n. 132. *aniſe.*

Anfractus, us, m. 760. *the winding and turning of a way, of* am *about, and* frango *to breake.*

Angelus, m. 978. *an angel.*

Angiportus, m. 617. *a lane.*

Anglia, f. *England.*

Angor, oris, m. *anguiſh, trouble, of* ango *to vexe.*

Anguilla, f. 166. *an Ecle.*

Anguis is, m. 213. *a ſnake.*

Angulus, m. 758. *a corner.*

Anguſtus, a, um, 245. *ſtreight, narrow.* } *of*

Anguſtia, f. *a ſtrait or trouble.* } *to ve*

Anhelo, as, 363. *to pant, to bre ſhort.*

Anhelitus, us, m. 575. *breath ſhort, of* anhelo.

Anicula, f. *an old woman, of a an old woman.*

Anicetum, n. *aniſeed.*

Anima, f. 958. *the ſoule, life.*

Animal, alis, n. 142. 174. *creature having life & ſenſe, of ani*

Animadverto, ti, ſum, tere, 96 *to marke, to obſerve, of* animus *minde, and* adverto *to turne to, of to, and* verto *to turne.* Animadv tere in aliquem, *to puniſh.*

Animo, as, *to encourage, of* anim *courage.*

Animosè, 883 *couragiouſly, of a* moſus *couragious, of* animus.

Animus, m. 245. 351. 893. *minde, courage.*

Anuſum, n. 132. *aniſe.*

Annales, ium, f. pl. 785. *hiſtor continued from yeere to yeere, of* nus *the yeere.*

Annihilo, as, *to bring to nothi of* ad *to, and* nihil *nothing.*

Anniverſarius, a, um, 635. *yeere of* annus.

Annona, f. 385. *proviſion, ſuſ nance.*

Annulus, m. 519. *a ring, of* ann

Annuo, ui, ere, 903. *to nod w the head, or aſſent, of* ad *and* idem.

Ann

nnus, m. 34. *a yeere.*

sa, f. 435. *the handle or eare of an occasion.*

ser, eris, m. 160. *a gooſe.*

agoniſta, m. gr. 435. *an adver-*

e, 23. 387. *before.*

ecello, ui, ere, 880. *to excell, be before, and* cello *out of uſe.*

eceſſor, oris, m. *a foregoer, of* do *to goe before, of* ante *before* lo *to goe.*

ecœnium, n. *a beaver, of* ante *and* cœna *a ſupper.*

elucanus, a, um, 577. *that is before day-light, of* ante *before and* lux

enna, f. 463. *a ſaile-yard.*

equàm, 365. 803. *before that.*

eſignanus, m. *hee which goes before the ſtandard, a leader, of* ore *and* ſignum *an enſigne.*

ipio, as, 977. *to prevent, to* ore, *of* ante.

idotus, f. 773. *a preſervative* poyſon, *an antidote.*

næ, arum, f. pl. *a foretop.*

lena, f. 452. *a breaſt-leather* horſe.

imonium, n. *antimony.*

iquatio, onis, f. *a diſallowing* ent, *an aboliſhing, of* anti-

iquus, a, um, 935. *antient, of*

iphona, f. *an antheme, a counter-* g.

iſtes, itis, m. 637. *a prelate, of*

Antrum, n. 78. *a cave, a den.*

Anus, us, f. 669. *an old woman.*

Anxius, a, um, 245. *carefull, ſolicitous in minde.*

A. ante *P.*

APage, *fie, away with.*

Apella, m. *a man circumciſed.*

Apepſia, f. *rawneſs of the ſtomack.*

Aper, pri, 426. *a bore.*

Aperio, ui, tum, ire, 541. *to open, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* pario.

Apes, is, f. 219. *a Bee.*

Apex, icis, m. 514. *the top of any thing.*

Apexabo, onis, f. 421. *a ſauſage.*

Apinæ, arum, f. pl. *trifles.*

Apiſcor, aptus ſum, apiſci, *to obtaine.*

Apium, n. *parſley.*

Apluſtre, & apluſtrea, n. pl. 463. *a flagge on the maine maſt.*

Apocha, f. 866. *a diſcharge.*

Apollo, inis m. *the god of muſick.*

Apologia, f. *a defence of any one, an apology, of* apologus.

Apologus, m. *an apologiſt.*

Apoplexia, f. 313. *an apoplexy, a failing of the vitall ſpirits by the ſtopping of ſome paſſages.*

Apoſtata, m. 640. *a revolter.*

Apoſtema, atis, n. 315. *an impoſtume.*

Apoſtolus, m. *an apoſtle.*

Apotheca, f. 552. *a ſhop, a ſtore-houſe.*

Apophthegma, atis, n. *a ſhort and witty ſpeech.*

Appa-

Apparatus, us, m. 695. *preparation, of* apparo *to prepare, of* ad & paro idem.

Appareo, ui, itum, ere, 946. *to appeare, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* pareo *to obey.*

Apparitor, oris, m. 853. *a ſumner, a purſuivant.*

Appello, as, 24. 664. *to name, to appeale to, of* ad *and* pello, as, *out of uſe.*

Appello, appuli, pulſum, pellere, 740. *to approach, or arrive at, of* ad *at, and* pello *to drive.*

Appendix, icis, 780. *an addition, of* appendo.

Appendo, di, ſum, dere, 463. *to hang at, of* ad *to, and* pendo *to hang.*

Appeto, ivi, itum, ere, 805. *to deſire, to covet, of* ad & peto idem.

Appetitus, us, m. 789. *an appetite, of* appeto.

Applauſus, us, m. 879. *an applauſe, of* applaudo *to applaud, of* ad *and* plaudo infra.

Applico, ui, *or* avi, atum, are, 179. 498. *to apply, to adde to, of* ad *to, and* plico *to fold.*

Apprimè, 914. *very much, very well, of* ad *and* primus *firſt.*

Appropinquo, as, *to approach, of* ad *and* propinquus *neere.*

Apricus, a, um, *that lyeth open to the heat of the ſunne.*

Aprilis, is, m. 780. *the moneth of Aprill.*

Apſis, idis, f. gr. 457. *a button, a haſpe.*

Aptus, a, um, *fit, meet.*

Apto, as, *to fit, of* aptus.

Apud, 636. *at, with, among.*

A. ante *Q.*

AQua, f. 26. 69 70. *water.*

Aqualiculus, m. 414. *an [illegible] trough, of* aqua.

Aquila, f. 160. *an Eagle.*

Aquilo, onis, m. 56. *the N[illegible] winde.*

Aquor, atus ſum, ari, *to wa[illegible]* aqua.

A. ante *R.*

ARa, f. 641. *an altar.*

Aranea, f. 226. *a ſpider.*

Aratrum, n. 389. *a plough, [illegible] to plow.*

Arbiter, tri, m. 657. *an umpi[illegible] arbitrator.*

Arbitrium, n. 657. *will or [illegible]ſure, of* arbiter.

Arbitror, atus ſum, ari, 69[illegible] *ſuppoſe, to thinke, of* arbiter *[illegible]bitrator.*

Arbor, oris, f. 110. *a tree.*

Arbuſtum, n. *a grove of tr[illegible] buſhes, of* arbor.

Arca, f. 522. *a cheſt.*

Arcanus, a, um, 838. *ſecret [illegible]den, of* arceo.

Arceo, ui, ere, 456. *to drive [illegible]*

Arceſſo, ivi, itum, ere, 658. *[illegible]vite.*

Archimandrita, m. gr. *the G[illegible] nour in a religious houſe.*

Archiſtrategus, m. gr. *the [illegible]rall of an army.*

hitectus, m.gr. 525. *the chiefe*
-man.
hitriclinus, m.g. *a governour of*
.
hivum, n. *the exchequer, or like*
of notable records.
ho, as, *to bind close, or strait.*
uo, as, *to arch, to make like a*
of arcus.
us, us, m. 702. *a bow.*
dea, f. 152. *an hearne.*
delio, onis, m. 837. *a busie body.*
deo, si, sum, dere. 45. 46. *to burn,*
tor.
dor, oris, m. *great heat.*
duus, a, um, 686. *difficult.*
a, f. 398. 547. *a court, a yard, a*
.
ena, f. 82. *sand.*
enga, f. *a herring.*
iola, f. *an alley in a garden, of*
.
deo, arui, arescere, 106. *to wi-*
of areo idem.
ralogus, m. gr. *one that boasts*
vertues.
gentum, n. 97. *silver.*
gilla, f. 535. *white potters clay.*
guo, i, tum, ere, 293. *to reprove.*
rgumentum, n. 750. *an argu-*
or token.
gutè, *sharpely, acutely, of* argu-
arpe, acute, of arguo.
gutor, atus sum, ari, *to speake*
, of argutus, vid. in ar-
.
iditas, atis, f. *drynesse, of* aridus
of areo *to wither.*
ies, etis, m. 182. *a ram.*

Arista, f. 127. *an eare of corne.*

Arithmetica, f 756. *arithmeticke, the art of numbring.*

Arma, orum, n. pl. 690. *weapons.*

Armamentarium, n. 622. *an armory, of* arma.

Armentum, n. 410. *an heard of great cattell.*

Armilla, f. 518. *a chain, or bracelet.*

Armilustrium, n. *a muster of souldiers, of* arma *weapons, and* lustro *to view.*

Armus, m. 203. *the shoulder of a beast.*

Aro, as, *to plow.*

Aromata, um, 132. *sweet spices.*

Arrha, f. *something given in earnest for that which is to come.*

Arrideo, si, sum, dere, 594. *to please, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* rideo *to laugh.*

Arripio, ripui, reptum, ripere, 435 *to snatch away, of* ad *at, and* rapio *to snatch.*

Arrogantia, f. *pride, presumption, of* arrogo *rashly to attribute any thing to ones selfe, of* ad *changing the simple signification, and* rogo *to aske.*

Ars, tis, f, 377. *art, skill.*

Arsenicum, n. *arsenicke.*

Arteria, f. 274. *an arterie, a pipe conveying spirits through the body.*

Artemisia, f. *mugwort.*

Articulus, m. 261. *a lesser joynt, an artery, of* artus.

Artifex, icis, m. 378. *a cunning workman.*

Artocreas, atis, n. 408. *a flesh pye.*

Artus, us, m. 309. *a joynt, a sinew.*

Arundo,

Arundo, inis, f. 139. *a reed.*

Aruſpex, icis, m. *a diviner by the entrailes of beaſts, of* ara *an alter, and* ſpecio *out of uſe, to behold.*

Arvum, n. 387. *land plowed and ſowne.*

Arx, cis, f. 717. *a tower.*

A. ante S.

AS, aſſis, m. 765. *an halfe-penny, or pound weight.*

Aſcaula, m. *a bag-piper.*

Aſcendo, di, ſum, dere, 37. *to climb to, of* ad *to, and* ſcando *to climbe.*

Aſcia, f. 527. *an axe or hatchet.*

Aſia, f. *one of the foure parts of the world.*

Aſinus, m. *an aſſe.*

Aſper, era, erum, 321. *rough, rugged, ſharpe.*

Aſpergo, ſi ſum, gere, 130. *to ſprinkle upon, of* ad *upon in compoſition, and* ſpargo *to ſprinkle.*

Aſpernor, atus ſum, ari, 876. *to deſpiſe.*

Aſpicio, exi, ectum, icere, 992. *to behold, of* ad *and* ſpecio idem.

Aſpiro, as, 840. *to ſtrive to attain, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* ſpiro *to breath.*

Aſpis, idis, f. *a venemous worme called an aſpe.*

Aſpredo, inis, f. *harſhneſſe, of* aſper.

Aſſecla, m. 640. *a lackie, a page.*

Aſſentor, atus ſum, ari, 924. *to flatter, to ſooth.*

Aſſequor, cutus ſum, qui, 424. *to attaine to, of* ad *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* ſequor *to fo*

Aſſer, eris. m. 530. *a ſingle b planke.*

Aſſero, ui, tum, ere, 811. 8 *vouch, to averre, of* ad *chan ſimple ſignification, and* ſero *t*

Aſſevero, as, 811. *to affirm*

Aſſiduitas, atis, f. *a contin ting cloſe to a thing, of* aſſidu *gent.*

Aſſigno, as, 22. *to note, to ſet of* ad *and* ſigno *to ſeale, of* ſig *marke.*

Aſſiſto, ſtiti, ſiſtere, *to ſtand* ad *changing the ſimple ſignifi and* ſiſto *to ſtay.*

Aſſo, as, 431. *to roaſt.*

Aſſueſco, ſuevi, ſuetum, ſu *to accuſtome, to inure to, of* ad ſueſco *to accuſtome.*

Aſt, 9. *but.*

Aſteriſcus, m. 741. *an aſteri marke made in the faſhion of a of* aſtrum.

Aſtrologus, m. 778. *an Aſtr*

Aſtronomus, m. 778. *an A mer.*

Aſtrum, n. 31. *a ſtarre.*

Aſtus, us, m. 817. *craft.*

Aſylum, n. 625. *a ſanctuary*

Aſymbolus, m. *an unbidde*

A. ante *T.*

AT, 11. 623. 725. *but.*

Ater, ra, rum, 334. *blacke.*

Athenæ, arum, f. pl. *the city thens.*

Atheus, m. gr. 969. *an Athei*

leta, m. gr. 949. *a wrestler.*
nus, m. gr. *a mote in the sun, all thing.*
ic, 28. 323. 466. 682. *and.*
i, *but.*
mentum, n. 738. *inke, of* ater
mentarium, n. 738. *an inke-*
atramentum.
ensis, is; m. 676. *a porter, of*
um, n. 544. *a court-yard, a*
or, ocis, *all genders,* 895. *cru-*
ce.
gen, enis; f. 150. *a moore-hen.*
endo, di, tum, dere, 484. 804. *to*
re *to, to attend, of* ad *to, and*
to bend.
nto, as, *to attempt, to assay to*
ad *and* tento idem.
icus, a, um, *of Athens, of* Atti-
countrey where Athens stood.
inet, ebat, uit, *it appertaines to,*
neo, *of* ad *changing the simple*
tation, and teneo *to hold.*
ngo, tigi, tingere, 977. *to touch,*
to, of ad *and* tango idem.
tonitus, a, um, 62. *amazed, asto-*
d, of attono *to make amazed, of*
nging the simple signification,
ono *to thunder.*
traho, xi, ctum, here, 190. 271. *to*
to, of ad *to, and* traho *to draw.*

A. ante *V.*

arus, a, um, 846. *covetous, of* a-
to desire.
ceps, cupis, 428. *a fowler, of* avis
apio.

Auctoror, atus sum, ari, *to be bound by oath.*
Aucupor, atus sum, ari, *to goe a birding, of* auceps.
Audax, acis, *all genders, bold, of* audeo.
Audeo, sus sum, dere, 885. *to dare.*
Audio, ivi, itum, ire, 660. *to heare.*
Avellana, f. 121. *a filberd nut.*
Avena, f. 129. 450. *an oat.*
Aveo, vere, *to covet.*
Avernus, m. 980. *hell.*
Averruncо, as, 984. *to drive away.*
Aversor, atus sum, ari, 369. *to shunne, of* averto *to turne away, of* à *from, and* verto *to turne.*
Aufero, abstuli, ablatum, auferre, 946. *to take away, of* ab *from, and* fero *to carry.*
Augeo, xi, ctum, gere, 872. *to encrease.*
Augur, uris, m. 644. *a diviner by the actions of birds.*
Augustale, is, n. *a royall palace, of* augustus.
Augustus, a, um, 626. 780. *magnificent.*
Avia, f. 601. *a grandmother.*
Avidus, a, um, *greedy, of* aveo *to desire.*
Avis, is, f. 436. *a bird.*
Avitus, a, um, *ancient, of* avus *a grandfather.*
Aula, f. 680. *a Kings court.*
Aulæa, f. *rich hanging, of* aula.
Aulædus, m. gr. *a minstrell.*
Aulicus, m. 675. *a Courtier, of* aula.
Aurifaber, bri, m. 518. *a goldsmith, of* aurum *gold, and* faber.

Auri-

Aurigo, m. 454 *a carter, a coachman.*

Aurigans, tis, *all genders, driving a cart, a carter, of* aurigor *to drive a cart, of* auriga.

Aurigo, inis, f. *the jaundise.*

Auris, f. 204. *an eare.*

Aurora, f. 35. *the morning.*

Aurum, n. 95. *gold.*

Auſculto, as, 736. *to hearken.*

Auſpicium, n. 644. *fortune, ſucceſſe, of* auſpex *a director by the flying of birds, of* avis *a bird, and* ſpecio *to behold, out of uſe.*

Auſter, tri, m. 56. *the South wind.*

Auſterus, a, um, 326. *ſevere, ſharpe.*

Autem, 31. 362. 627. *but.*

Authenticus a, um, *authenticke, warrantable.*

Author, oris, m. 722. 992. *a cauſer, a maker, an incourager.*

Autumnalis, e, *belonging to the autumne, of* autumnus.

Autumnus, m. 37. *the Autumne.*

Autumo, as, 969. *to ſuppoſe.*

Avus, m. 601. *a grandfather.*

Avunculus, m. 903. *an uncle on the mothers ſide, of* avus.

Auxilior, atus ſum, ari, *to helpe, of* auxilium.

Auxilium, n. 695. *aide, ſuccour, helpe, of* augeo.

A. ante *X.* & *Z.*

AXioma, atis, n. *a principle, an axiome.*

Axis, is, m. 457. *an axle-tree.*

Axungia, f. *wheele-greaſe, and* ungo *to anoint.*

Azymus, m. gr. 407. (ſupple panis) *unleavened bread.*

B. ante *A.*

BAcca, f. 122. *a berry.*

Bacchanalia, um, *or o feaſts made to Bacchus, of* chus.

Bacchus, m. *the God of wine*

Bacchor, atus ſum, ari, 824. *enraged with wine, of* Bacchus.

Baculus, m. 481. *a ſtaffe.*

Badius, a, um, 334. *bay colou*

Balbutio, ivi, ire, 230. *to ſtam or ſtutte, of* balbus *ſtammering*

Bajulus, m. *a porter or carri*

Balæna, f. 171. *a whale.*

Balatro, onis, m. *a prating bo*

Baliſta, f. gr. 712. *a croſſe-bo*

Balneum, & balineum, n. *bath.*

Balſamum, n. 138. *balme.*

Balteus, m. 701. *a belt.*

Baptiſmus, m. gr. *baptiſme.*

Baptiſterium, n. gr. *a font.*

Barathrum, n. gr. *hell, or a dee*

Barba, f. 251. *a beard.*

Barbarus, a, um, *rude, barbar*

Barbator, oris, m. *a barber, of*

Barbiton, n. *a Lute.*

Bardus, a, um, 284. *blockiſh.*

Baro, onis, m. 686. *a Baron, a*

Barrus, m. 190. *an Elephant.*

Baſilica, f. gr. *a Cathedrall C*

iliscus, m. gr. *a serpent called a ...ke.*
...io, as, *to kisse.*
...is, is, f. gr. 771. *a foundation.*
...illum, n. 434. *a fire-pan.*

B. ante E.

...atus, a, um, 996. *blessed, of* beo *blesse.*
...lgium, n. *the Low-Countries.*
...llua, f. 190. *a cruell beast.*
...llaria, orum, n. pl. 566. *banquet-dishes.*
...llus, a, um, 623. *dainty, faire, ...y.*
...llum, n. 691. 692. *warre.*
...nè, 363. 623. *well, of* bonus.
...neficentia, f. *bounti-...sse.* } *of* benefacio *to benefit.*
...neficium, n. 877. *a ...turne.* }
...nevolentia, f. 906. *good will, of* ...volus *bountifull, of* benè *well,* ...volo *to desire.*
...enignitas, atis, f. *bounty, of* be-...us *bountifull.*
...estia, f. 410. *a beast.*
...etonia, f. 134. *betony.*
...etula, f. 112. *the birch tree.*

B. ante I.

...Iblia, orum, n. pl. gr. 631. *the Bible.*
...iblicus, a, um, *belonging to the ...le, of* Biblia.
...ibliopegus, m. gr. 748. *a booke-...ler.*

Bibliopola, m. gr. 748. *a Booke-seller.*
Bibliotheca, f. gr. 738. *a library.*
Bibo, bi, bitum, bere, 788. *to drink*
Biceps, cipitis, *all genders, that hath two heads, of* bis *noting a thing to bee twofold in composition, and* caput *a head.*
Biduum, n. 635. *the space of two dayes, of* bis *noting two in composition, and* dies *a day.*
Bifariam, *after two sorts, of* bis *twice.*
Bifrons, tis, m. & f. *hee that hath two foreheads, of* bis *noting a thing to bee twofold, and* frons *a forehead.*
Biga, f. 455. *a cart drawne with two horses.*
Bigamus, m. gr. *one twice married.*
Bilis, is, f. 27. *choler.*
Binus, a, um, *of two yeers old.* } *of* bis
Bini, æ, a, 243. *two by two.* }
Bipennis, is, f. 713. *an halbert, of* bis *noting a thing to bee double, and* penna *a feather or wing, or sometimes a thing like thereto.*
Bis, 236. *twice.*
Bison, ontis, m. 201. *a buffall.*
Bitumen, inis, n. *mortar like pitch*
Bivium, n. 478. *a place where two wayes meet, of* bis *noting a thing to be twofold, and* via *a way.*

B. ante L.

BLæsus, a, um, 282. *that stammereth in his speech,*
Blandior, itus sum, iri, 928. *to flatter.* } *of* blandus *faire spoken.*
Blandimentrm, n. *gentle spech.* }

Blas-

Blaſphemia, f. gr. *blaſphemy, ſpeech tending immediately to Gods diſhonour.*
Blatero, as, 839. *to blab out.*
Blatta, f. 217. *a beetle flye.*
Blennis, is, f. *a blemiſh.*

B. ante *O.*

BOlis, idis, f. gr. 465. *a ſounding line.*
Bolus, m. 560. *a morſell.*
Bombarda, f. 712. *a gunne.*
Bombyx, ycis, m. 219. *a ſilk-worm.*
Bonus, a, um, 245. 299. *good.*
Boreas, æ, m. *the north-eaſt wind.*
Bos, bovis, m. 201. 389. *an oxe.*
Botrus, m. *a bunch of grapes.*
Botulus, m. 421. *a ſauſage.*

B. ante *R.*

BRachium, n. 946. *an arme.*
Brandenburgenſis, e, *of Brandenburg, from* Brandenburgum.
Braſſica, f. 126. *a cabbage.*
Bravium, n. *a prize, a reward given to the conquerour.*
Brevis, e, 993. *ſhort.*
Bruchus, m. 223. *a locuſt.*
Bruma, f. 38. *winter.*
Brutus, a, um, *brutiſh.*

B. ante *U.*

BUbo, onis, f. 149. 314. *an owle.*
Bubulcus, m. *an heardſ-man.*
Bubalus, m. 201. *a buffall, or wilde oxe.*
Bucca, f. 267. *the hollow of the cheeke, the mouth.*
Buccina, f. *a cornet, a trumpe*
Bucolica, orum, n. pl. *bucolick work teaching the ordering of c*
Bufo, onis, m. *a toad.*
Bugloſſa, f. 136. *bugloſſe.*
Bulga, f. 486. *a leatherne ba*
Bulla, f. 72. *a bubble of water,*
Burſa, f. *a purſe.*
Buſtum, n. 961. *a tombe or h*
Butyrum, n. gr. 416. *butter.*
Buxus, f. *a boxe-tree.*
Byſſus, f. 675. *flaxe, ſilke-gra*

C. ante *A.*

CAballus, m. 460. *an ill f red jade.*
Cacabus, m. 431. *a kettl*
Cachexia, f. 293. *an ill tempe*
Cachinnor, atus ſum, ari, *laugh extremely, of* cachi *ſomtime taken for immoderate ter.*
Cacodæmon, onis, m. 987.
Cacoêthes, is, n. gr. *an ulcer, cuſtome.*
Caco, as, 151. *to unburd belly.*
Cacumen, inis, n. 72. *a top thing.*
Cadaver, eris, n. 338. *a dea kaſſe.*
Cadmia, f. 100. *the oare of*
Cado, cecidi, caſum, cadere *to fall.*
Caducus, a, um, 966. *fraile, do.*

C

dus, m. *a hogſhead.*
cilia, f. *a ſlow-worme, of* cæcus
cus, a, um, *blinde.*
cutio, ivi, ire, *to waxe blinde, of*
do, cidi, cæſum, cædere, *to beat*
des, is, f. *ſlaughter, of* cædo.
lebs, ibis, m. vel f. *ſingle, unmarried.*
lo, as, *to engrave.*
mentarius, m. *a rough Maſon,*
mentum, *mortar.*
nipeta, m. gr. *a ſupper-hunter.*
pe, is, n. *an onion.*
remonia, f. *a ceremony.*
ruleus, a, um, *ſkie-coloured,*
ar, aris, m. *the title of the Roman Emperours.*
aries, ei, f. *a buſh of haire.*
pes, itis, m. *a greene turfe.*
pito, as, *to ſtumble.*
eri, æ, a, pl. *other, the reſidue.*
erùm, *but.*
mariũ, n. *a penner, of* calam°.
miſtratus, a, um, *curled, criſſe.*
calamiſtrum *a curling iron.*
mitas, atis, *calamity.*
mus, m. *a reed or cane.*
thus, m. *a baſket.*
aneus, m. *a heele, of* calx idem.
ar, aris, n. *a ſpurre.*
eo, as, *to ſhooe.*
eus, m. *a ſhooe.*
itro, as, *to kick.*
itro, onis, *a kicke.*
ſe.
o, as, *to tread*

} *of* calx *the heele.*

Calculus, m. *the ſtone in the reines, or a caſting counter.*

Calendæ, arum, f. gr. *the firſt day of a moneth, of* calo *to call, out of uſe.*

Calidarium, n. *an hot bath, of* calidus *hot.*

Caliga, f. *a ſtocken.*

Caligo, as, *to waxe darke.*

Caligo, inis, f. *dimneſſe.*

Calix, icis, m. *a cup.*

Calleo, ui, ere, *to know well.*

Callidus, a, um. *crafty.*

Callis, m. *a path-way.*

Callus, m. *or* callum, n. *hardneſſe of the ſkinne by much labour.*

Calo, onis, m. *a ſlave, a wood-cleaver.*

Calor, oris, m. *heat.*

Calumnia, f. *a falſe accuſation.*

Calvus, a um, *bald.*

Calx, cis, f. *lime.*

Calx, cis, m. *the heele.*

Calyptra, f. *a womans attire for her head.*

Cambio, pſi, pſum, bire, *to exchange.*

Camelus, m. *a camell.*

Camera, f. *a vault or roofe, a chamber.*

Camerarius, m. *a chamberlaine, of* camera.

Caminus, m. *a chimney.*

Camænæ, arum, f. pl. *the Muſes.*

Campana, f. *a bell.*

Campiductor, oris, m. *a field-marſhall, of* campus *a field, and* ductor *a leader, of* duco.

Campus, m. *a field.*

Canalis, is, m. & f. *a conduit pipe.*

Cancelli, orum, m. pl. *lattices, barres.*

Cancellarius, m. *a Chancellor.*

Cancer, cri, m. *a crab-fish.*

Candela, f. *a candle, of* candeo *to bee hot.*

Candelabrum, n. *a candlestick, of* candela.

Candens, tis, *all genders, red hot.* } *of* candeo *to be hot.*

Candidus, a, um, *white* }

Canicularis, re, *belonging to the dog-starre, of* canicula *the dog-star, of* canis *a dogge.*

Canis, is, m. & f. *a dogge, a bitch.*

Canistrum, n. *a basket.*

Canna, f. *a cane, a reed.*

Cannabis, is, f. *hemp.*

Cano, cecini, cantū, canere, *to sing.*

Canon, onis, m. gr. *a rule.*

Canorus, a, um, *loud, shrill, of* cano.

Cantharus, m. *a cup, a jugge.*

Cantherius, m. *a gelding.*

Cantilena, f. *a song, of* cano *to sing.*

Cantillo, as, *to chirp.* } *of* cano *to*

Canto, as, *to sing.* } *sing.*

Cantare receptum, *to sound a retreat.*

Canus, a, um, *hoary, gray.*

Capax, acis *all genders, capatious, apt to hold, of* capio.

Caper, pri, m. *a goat.*

Capesso, si & sivi, ere, *to goe about to take, of* capio.

Capillus, m. *the haire of the head.*

Capio, cepi, captū, capere, *to take.*

Capistrum, n. *a halter.*

Capo, onis, m. *a capon.*

Cappares, f. pl. *capers.*

Capra, f. *a shee goat.*

Caprimulgus, m. *a goat-milker,* capra *and* mulgeo *to milke.*

Capronæ, f. pl. *a Polonian horse haire.*

Capsa, f. *a coffer.*

Captiosus, a, um, *captious, craftie, of* capto.

Captivus, a, um, *a prisoner taken, of* capio.

Capto, as, *to endeavour to take, catch at, of* capio *to take.*

Capulus, m. *or* capulum, n. *a hilt.*

Capularis, is, m. *an old man that hath one foot in the grave, of* capulus *a Beere.*

Caput, itis, n. *a head.*

Carbasum, n. *the sayle of a shippe.*

Carbo, onis, m. *a coale.*

Carbunculus, m. *a Carbuncle, a kinde of pretious stone, or plague sore,* carbo.

Carcer, eris, m. *a prison.*

Carcinoma, atis, n. *a canker.*

Cardamomum, n. gr. *a sweet fume.*

Cardo, inis, m. *the hinge of a doore.*

Cardinalis, is, m. *a Cardinall.*

Carduelis, is, f. *a Chaffinch,* Carduus.

Carduus, m. *a thistle.*

Careo, ui, casum, & carsi *to want.*

Caries, ei, f. *rot tennesse, a eatennesse.*

rina, f. *the keele or bottome of*
.
aritas, atis, f. *ſcarcity, of* carus
.
mino, as, *to card wooll.*
rmen, inis, n. *a verſe.*
rnifex, icis, *an executioner.*
ro, nis, f. *fleſh.*
rpentum, n. *a chariot, a coach.*
rpentarius, m. *a cart-wright, or*
-maker, of carpentum.
rpio, onis, f. *a fiſh called a carp.*
rpo, pſi, ptum, ere, *to reprove,*
e, to teare, to rend.
rtilago, inis, f. *a griſtle.*
rus, a, um, *deere, coſtly.*
rrucarius, m. *a carman, of* car-
a carre, of carrus idem.
ryophillum, n. *cloves.*
ſcus, a, um, *old.*
ſeus, m. *cheeſe.*
ſſis, is, m. *a net, a hay.*
ſſis, idis, *a helmet.*
ſſus, a, um, *void of.*
ſtanea, f. *a cheſnut tree.*
ſtellum, n. *a caſtle.*
ſtigo, as, *to correct, to chaſtiſe.*
ſtra, orum, n. pl. *camps or tents.*
ſtus, a, um, *chaſte.*
ſtimonia, f. *chaſtity, of* caſtus.
ſtratus, a, um, *gelded, of* caſtro
.
ſtula, f. *an apron or ſuch like*
nt.
ſa, f. *a cottage.*
ſus, us, m. *chance or event, of*
o fall.
talogus, m. gr. *a bill or ſcroll of*
.

Cataphractus, m. *armed compleatly.*

Cataracta, f. gr. *a flood-gate.*

Cataſtrophe, es, f. gr. *an end.*

Catecheta, m. gr. *a catechizer.*

Catechiſmus, m. *a catechiſme.*

Catena, f. *a chaine.*

Caterva, f. *a troupe.*

Catarrhus, m. gr. *rheume.*

Catharma, atis, n. gr. *a curſe.*

Cataſta, f. gr. *a cage for offenders.*

Cathedra, f. *a chaire.*

Catholicus, a, um, *catholike.*

Catillo, as, *to licke diſhes.*

Catinus, m. *a kind of platter.*

Catullus, m. *a Romane Poet.*

Catulus, m. *a whelpe, of* catus *a cat.*

Catus, a, um, *wary, wily.*

Cauda, f. *the tayle of a beaſt.*

Caudex, icis, m. *the ſtump of a tree.*

Cavea, f. *a den or cage.*

Caveo, vi, cautum, vere, *to take heed.*

Caverna, f. *a den or cave.*

Cavillator, oris, m. *a wrangler, of* cavillor *to reproach.*

Caula, f. *a ſheep-coat.*

Caulis, is, m. *a ſtalke.*

Cavo, as, *to make hollow, of* cavus.

Campo, onis, m. *an Inne-keeper, an Huckſter.*

Cauſa, f. *a cauſe, an occaſion.*

Cauſidicus, m. *a pleader, of* cauſa *and* dico.

Cauterium, n. gr. *a marking or ſearing iron.*

Cautus, a, um, *provident, circumſpect.*

Cavus, a, um, *hollow.*

C. ante *E.*

CEdo, cessi, cessum, cedere, *to give place.*

Cedoaria, pl. *cloves.*

Cedrus, f. *a Cedar tree.*

Celebro, as, *to make famous,* of celebris.

Celebris, e, *famous.*

Celer, ris, e, *swift, nimble.*

Cellarium, n. *a cellar or buttery,* of cella.

Cella, f. *a chamber or store-house.*

Celo, as, *to keepe secret.*

Celsitudo, inis, f. *noblenesse, excellency,* of celsus *high.*

Censeo, ui, sum, sere, *to suppose.*

Censor, oris, m. *a Judge in manners and discipline,* of censeo.

Censura, f. *a censure or decree.* } of censeo.

Census, us, m. *revenue.* }

Cento, onis, m. *an old patched coat.*

Centrum, n. *the center of a circle.*

Centuaria, f. *the hearbe Centory.*

Centum, pl. *all cases and genders, an hundred.*

Centurio, onis, m. *a captaine over an hundred men,* of centum.

Cera, f. *waxe.*

Cerasus, f. *a cherry tree.*

Cerberus, f. *the dogge with three heads that was Porter of hell gates.*

Cerdo, onis, m. *any base handicrafts-man.*

Cerebrum, n. *the braine.*

Ceres, eris, f. *the goddesse of*

Cereus, a, um, *waxen,* ma *waxe,* of cera.

Cerno, vidi, visum, cernere, *and* cerno, crevi, cretum, cerne *sift, to debate.*

Cernuo, as, *to bow the neck* cernuus *bowing the necke.*

Certamen, inis, n. *a conf strife,* of certo.

Certo, as, *to strive.*

Certus, a, um, *sure, certain.*

Cervical, alis, n. *a bolster,* a

Cerussatus, a, um, *painted,* of sa *white lead, also a kinde of* w *painting.*

Cerevisia, f. *ale or beere.*

Cervix, icis, f. *a necke.*

Cervus, m. *a Hart.*

Cerva, f. *a Hinde.*

Cessio, as, *to cease, to leave*

Cete, *undeclined, a whale.*

Ceu, *or.*

C. ante *H.*

CHalybs, ybis, m. *steele.*

Chamus, m. *a bit or sna bridle.*

Character, eris, m. gr. *a m print.*

Charybdis, is, f. *quicke-sand the Sicilian shore.*

Charitas, atis, f. *charity,* charus *deare.*

Charta, f. *paper.*

Chartæ lusoriæ, *cards.*

Charus, a, um, *deare, acce*

haſma, atis, n.gr. *a chaſme or ga-*

helæ, arum, f. pl. *the clawes of a*
er or crab-fiſh.

helys, yos, f.gr. *a Lute.*

hiliarcha, m. gr. *a Colonell of a*
ſand men.

hiragra, f.gr. *gout in the hand.*

hirographum, n.gr. *a bill, an ob-*
ion.

hirotheca, f gr. *a glove.*

hirurgus, m.gr. *a Surgeon.*

hlamys, ydis, f. *a ſouldiers coat.*

holera, f. *choler, anger.*

horagus, m. gr. *the leader in a*
.

horda, f. *a ſtring of a muſicall in-*
ent.

horea, f. *a dance.*

horus, m. *a company of dancers*
gers.

riſtianus, m. *a Chriſtian, of*
ſtus.

riſtus, m.gr. *Chriſt.*

ronica, orum, n.pl.gr. *a Chroni-*

riſma, atis, n. gr. *anointing of*
n at baptiſme, chriſme.

C. ante *I.*

bo, as, *to feed, of* cibus.

ibus, m. *meat.*

cada, f. *a graſhopper.*

catrix, icis, f. *a wound or ſcarre.*

cero, onis, *a noble Orators name.*

conia, f. *a ſtorke.*

cur, uris, *all genders, tame.* —

cuta, f. *a ſtalke of hemlocke.*

o, ivi, tum, ere, *to ſtirre up, to*
.

a, f. *a cifer.*

Cilicium, n. *cloath made of haire, ſacke-cloath.*

Cilo, onis, m. *one that is headed like a ſugar loafe.*

Cimex, icis, m. *a worme breeding in paper.*

Cimelia, orum n.pl. gr. *a kinde of curious earthen diſhes.*

Cincinnatus, a, um, *that hath curled haire, of* cincinnus.

Cincinnus, m. *a curled buſh of haire.*

Cinædus, m. *one that luſteth after his owne kinde.*

Cingo, xi, ctum, gere, *to gird.*

Cingulum, n. *a girdle, of* cingo.

Cinis, eris, m. *aſhes.*

Cinnamomum, n. *cinnamon.*

Ciniflo, onis, m. *ſuch as help men to frizzle their haire, of* cinis *aſhes and* flo *to blow.*

Cippus, m. *a grave-ſtone.*

Circa, *about.*

Circinus, m. *a paire of compaſſes.*

Circiter, *about.*

Circuitus, us, m. *a circuit or compaſſe, of* circueo *to goe about.*

Circulator, oris, m. *a Juggler.*

Circulus, m. *a round circle.*

Circumago, egi, actum, agere, *to turne about, of* circum *about, and* ago *to drive.*

Circumferentia, f. *a circumference, of* circumfero *to beare about, of* circum *about, and* fero *to carry.*

Circumforaneus, m. *a mountebanke, a cheater, of* circum *about, and* forum *the market.*

Circumlocutio, onis, f. *ſpeech that*

fetcheth a compaſſe, of circumloquor *to ſpeake afarre off*, of circum *about*, *and* loquor *to ſpeake*.

Circumſcribo, pſi, ptum, bere, *to encompaſſe*, of circum *about*, *and* ſcribo *to write*.

Circumſtantia, f. *a circumſtance*, of circumſto *to ſtand about*, of circum *about*, *and* ſto *to ſtand*.

Circumvenio, veni, ventum, venire, *to circumvent*, *to entrap*, of circum *about*, *and* venio *to come*.

Circumcido, cidi, ciſum, cidere, *to circumciſe*, of circum *about*, *and* cædo *to cut*.

Circundo, dedi, datum, dare, *to encloſe*, of circum *about*, *and* do *to give*.

Circueo, ivi, itum, ire, *to encompaſſe*, of circum *about*, *and* eo *to goe*.

Circus, m. *a ring of ground*, *a circle*.

Cirrus, m. *a buſh of haire*.

Cis, *on this ſide*.

Ciſium, n. *a kinde of chariot*.

Ciſta, f. *a cheſt*.

Ciſterna, f. *a ciſterne*.

Citharædus, m. gr. *a Muſitian*, *an Harper*.

Citò, *quickly*.

Cito, as, *to ſummon to appeare*.

Civilis, le, *civill*, of civis.

Civis, is, m. *a citizen*.

Civitas, atis, f. *a city*, of civis.

C. ante L.

CLades, is, f. *ſlaughter*.

Clam, *privily*.

Clamo, as, *to cry out*, of cla *a cry*.

Clanculùm, *privily*, of clam

Clandeſtinus, a, um, *ſecret*, of

Clangor, oris, m. *the ſoun trumpet*.

Clarus, a, um, *cleere*, *bright*, *fa*

Claſſicum, n. *a trumpet*. } of

Claſſicus, a, um, *of a navie* } cl

Claſſis, is, f. *a navy of ſhips*, *a*

Clathra, f. *a lattiſe*.

Clava, f. *a club*.

Claudiço, as, *to halt*, of cla *lame*.

Claudo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to ſhut*.

Claudus, a, um, *lame*, *halting*.

Clavis, is, f. *a key*.

Clauſtrum, n. *a cloiſter* } of

Clauſula, f. *a clauſe*. } do.

Clavus, m. *a nayle*.

Clemens, tis, *all genders*, *mer*

Clepo, pſi, ptum, pere, *to t way ſecretly*.

Clepſydra, f. gr. *an houre-g running with water*.

Clericus, m. *a clerke*.

Clibanus, m. *an oven*, *a furn*

Cliens, tis, m. *a client*.

Clinicus, m. *on e that is bed-r*

Clitellæ, arum, f. pl. *a packe dle*.

Clitellarius, m. *a packe-hor* clitellæ.

Clivus, m. *the ſteepe ſide of a*

Cloaca, f. *a ſinke*, *a privie*

Clueo, ere, *to bee named*.

Clypeus, m. um, n. *a ſhi buckler*.

C. ante *O.*

Coacervo, as, *to heape together, of* con *together in compoſition,* acervus *an heap.*

Coagulo, as, *to gather into a cream,* coagulum *curd or creame.*

Coaleſco, ui, leſcere, *to grow up ther, of* con *together in compoſi-, and* aleſco *to begin to nouriſh, o to nouriſh.*

Coætaneus, a, um, *living in the age, of* con *together in compoſi-, and* ætas *age.*

Coccinatus, a, um, *of a ſcarlet ur, of* coccinum *ſcarlet.*

Cœmeterium, n. *a Church-yard.*

Cœna, f. *a ſupper.*

Cœnobiarcha, m. gr. *a Prior of a naſtery.*

Cœnobium, n. gr. *a Monaſtery.*

Cœnum, n. *dirt, dung.*

Coaxo, as *to croake like a frogge.*

Cocleare, is, n. *a ſpoone, of* coclea *ſhle.*

Cocles, itis, m. gr. *one that hath but ye.*

Codex, icis, m. *a booke.*

Coerceo, ui, itum ere, *to reſtrain, old in, of* con *together in compoſi-, and* arceo *to drive.*

Cœlum, n. *heaven.*

Cœtus, us, m. *a company.*

Cogitatio, onis, f. *a thought, of co- to thinke.*

Cognatio, onis, f. *kinne, alliance lood, of* cognatus.

Cognatus, a, um, *of kinne, allied, of* con *and* natus *borne, of* naſcor.

Cognomen, inis, n. *a ſirname, of* con *and* nomen *a name.*

Cogo, coegi, coactum, cogere, *to compell, of* con *and* ago.

Cohibeo, ui, itum, ere, *to keep in, of* con *together in compoſition, and* habeo.

Cohoneſto, as, *to grace, of* con & honeſto idem, *of* honeſtus.

Cohors, tis, m. *a band of Souldiers.*

Colaphus, m. *a blow with the fiſt.*

Colaſtra, f. *the firſt milk after the young is brought forth.*

Collega, m. *a colledge fellow.*

Collegium, n. *a colledg, of* collega.

Colligo, egi, ctum, ere, *to gather together, of* con *together in compoſition, and* lego *to gather.*

Colica, f. *the colicke, from* colon *the thicke gut.*

Collimo, as, *to aime at a marke.*

Collis, is, m. *a hill.*

Colloco, as, *to place, of* con *and* loco idem, *of* locus *a place.*

Collum, n. *a necke.*

Collutulo, as, *to diſgrace.*

Colluvies, ei, *filth, of* con *and* lavo *to waſh.*

Collybus, m. *an exchange of mony.*

Collybiſta, *an exchanger of mony, of* collybus ut ſupra.

Collyrium, n. gr. *an eye-ſalve.*

Colo, ui, cultum, colere, *to till.*

Colonia, f. *a Colony, a company of men ſent to dwell in an uninhabited place, of* colonus.

Colonus, m. *an husbandman, of* colo.

Color, oris, m. *colour.*
Coloro, as, *to colour, of* color.
Coluber, bri, m. *a ſnake.*
Columba, f. *a pigeon.*
Columen, inis, *a prop, a pillar.*
Columna, f. *a round pillar.*
Colus, f. *a diſtaffe.*
Colum n. *a colander.*
Coma, f. *the haire of the head.*
Comœdia, f. gr. *a Comedy.*
Combino, as, *to joine together, of* con *together in compoſition, and* bini *two by two, of* bis *twice.*
Comes, itis, m. & f. *a companion.*
Comeſſator, oris, m. *a riotous banqueter.*
Cometa, m. gr. *a comet, a blazing ſtarre.*
Cominùs, adverb. *nigh at hand.*
Comis, e, *gentle, courteous.*
Comitas, atis, f. *gentleneſſe, of* comis.
Comitia, orum, n. pl. *an aſſembly, a court.*
Comitor, atus ſum, ari, *to accompany, of* comes *a companion.*
Cŏma, atis, n. gr. *a point in writing*
Commeatus, us, m. *a paſſport, proviſion for a journey, of* commeo *to go, of* con *together, and* meo idem.
Commendatio, onis, f. *commendation, of* commendo.
Commendo, as, *to commit or put to ones truſt, to praiſe, of* con *and* mando *to commit.*
Commentarium, n. *a comment or expoſition, of* comminiſcor *to invent*
Commentitius, a, um, *fained, of* comminiſcor *to invent.*
Commercium, n. *acquaintance, commerce, of* con *and* merx *w*
Commilito, onis, m. *a fellow dier, of* con *and* miles *a ſoul*
Comminiſcor, mentus ſum, ci, *to invent, to deviſe.*
Comminuo, i, utum, uere, *to or bruiſe, of* con *and* minuo. Vi
Committo, ſi, ſum, ttere, *to mit a fault: and* committo, *to mit or deliver to, of* con *cha the ſimple ſignification, and* mit *ſend.*
Commodo, as, *to make fit* commodum.
Commodum, n. *profit, comm*
Commonefacio, feci, factum, re, *to warne, of* commoneo *to a niſh, and* facio.
Communico, as, *to mixe, to communicate, to ſort with.*
Communio, onis, f. *communion.*
Communis, e, *common.*
Compages, is, f. *a cloſe joyning gether.*
Compagino, as, *to joine tog gether, of* con *together in comp on, and* pagina *a page.*
Comparo, as, *to get, to compar* con *and* paro idem.
Compatior, paſſus ſum, *compaſſionate, to ſuffer with ot of* con *together in compoſition,* patior *to ſuffer.*
Compedes, um, f. pl. *fetters, of together in compoſition, &* pes *a* (i.e) *to hold the feet together.*
Compendium, n. *an abridge*

on and pendo *to weigh.*

Compenſo, as, *to recompence, of* *n and* penſo *to weigh, of* pendo *m.*

Comperio, peri, pertum, perire, *to le out, of* con *changing the ſimple ification, and* perio *out of uſe, to rather than* pario.

Compertum eſt, *it is found out, or own by proofe.*

Compeſco, ui, ere, *to keepe in, to reſſe, of* con *changing the ſimple ification, and* paſco *to feed.*

Competitor, oris, m. *a competitor, that ſtands againſt one in the de- of a thing, of* competo.

Competo, tivi, itum, ere, *to deſire ther, of* con *together in compoſi- n, and* peto.

Compilator, oris, m. *an extortio- , a robber, of* compilo *to robbe, of and* pilo *out of uſe, of* pilus *an re.*

Compingo, gi, ctum, pingere, *to le together cloſe, of* con *together ompoſition, and* pango *to joine.*

Compita, f. *a ſtreet or croſſe way.*

Complano, as, *to make ſmooth, of n and* planus *ſmooth.*

Complector, xus, ti, *to compre- d, to containe, of* con *and* plector *of uſe.*

Complementum, n. *a fulfilling, of* mpleo.

Compleo, vi, tum, re, *to accompliſh, fulfill, of* con *and* pleo *out of uſe.*

Complex, icis, m. *a companion.*

Complexio, onis, f. *is uſed here the colour of the face, or naturall ſymptome of the humour predominant in the body: ſo this man is ſaid to be of a ſanguine complexion, that of a melancholy, of* complector ſupra.

Compono, ſui, ſitum, nere, *to put or joyne together, of* con *together in compoſition, and* pono *to put.*

Comprimo, preſſi, preſſum, primere, *to binde hard, to preſſe downe, of* con *and* premo idem.

Computo, as, *to reckon up, to thinke of, of* con *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* puto *to thinke.*

Concavus, a, um, *hollow, of* con *and* cavus idem.

Concedo, ſſi, ſſum, dere, *to yeeld, of* con *and* cedo idem.

Concentus, us, m. *a conſort of voices, of* concino infra.

Conceptus, us, m. *a conceit, a thought, of* concipio *to conceive.*

Concerpo, pſi, ptum, ere, *to rend, of* con *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* carpo *to crop.*

Concha, æ, f. *a ſhel-fiſh, or the ſhell of a fiſh.*

Concido, di, ſum, dere, *to cut together, of* con *together in compoſition, and* cædo *to cut.*

Conciliabulum, n. *a conventicle, of* concilium.

Concilio, as, *to procure, to winne, of* concilium *a councell.*

Concinno, as, *to make fit, of* concinnus *fit.*

Concino, ui, centum, cinere, *to ſing together, of* con *together in compoſition, and* cano *to ſing.*

Concio, onis, f. *a ſermon.*

Concio-

Concionator, oris, m. *a preacher, of* concionor *to preach, of* concio.

Concipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere, *to conceive, of* con *changing the simple signification, and* capio *to take.*

Concito, as, *to stir up.* } *of* concieo *to stirre up,*
Concitus, a, um, *swift.* } *of* con *&* cieo.

Conclave, is, n. *a closet, of* con *and* clavis *a key.*

Concludo, si, sum, dere, *to conclude, of* con *and* claudo *to shut up.*

Concordia, f. *agreement, of* concors *agreeing, of* con *together in composition, and* cor *a heart.*

Concresco, vi, cretum, crescere, *to grow together, of* con *together in compositoin, and* cresco *to grow.*

Concubina, f. *a concubine, of* concumbo *to lie together, of* con *together in composition, and* cubo *to lye downe.*

Concupiscentia, f. *concupiscence, vehement desire, of* concupisco idem, *of* concupio idem, *which is of* con *and* cupio idem.

Concutio, cussi, cussum, cutere, *to shake together, of* con *together in composition, and* quatio *to shake.*

Condemno, as, *to condemne, of* con *and* damno idem.

Condenso, as, *to thicken, of* con *and* denso idem.

Condico, xi, ctum, cere, *to appoint, of* con *changing the simple signification, and* dico *to speake.*

Condimentum, n. *sawce, of* condio.

Condio, ivi, itum, ire, *to season.*

Condiscipulus, m. *a schoolefel of* con *together in composition,* discipulus. Vid. in D.

Conditio, onis, f. *a condition.*

Condo, didi, ditum, dere, *to bu of* con *and* do *to give.*

Condocefacio, feci, factum, fac *to instruct, of* con *and* doceo *and* cio.

Condono, as, *to pardon, of changing the simple signification,* dono *to give.*

Conduco, xi, ctum, cere, *to hire,* con *changing the simple significati and* duco *to lead.*

Condus, m. *a butler that layeth of* condo *to lay up.*

Confert, *it further eth, or availe of* con *changing the simple signifi on, and* fero *to beare.*

Confestim, *forthwith.*

Conficio, feci, fectum, ficere, *to compliſh, to dispatch, of* con *chang the simple signification, and* facio *t*

Confinis, e, *neere to, bordering of* con *together in composition, and* nis *a border.*

Confisco, as, *to seize on, to forfe of* con *and* fiscus *a money bag: t exchequer.*

Confit, *it is made, of* con *and to be made.*

Confiteor, fessus sum, fiteri, *to co fesse, of* con *and* fateor idem.

Confligo, xi, ctum, gere, *to fight skirmish, the simple is out of use.*

Confluo, xi, xum, ere, *to flow tog ther, of* con *together in composition and* fluo *to flow.*

Confring

Confringo, fregi, fractum, fringere, *breake, of* con *and* frango idem.

Confundo, fudi, fusum, fundere, *to found, to poure together, of* con *and* fundo *to poure out.*

Congero, gessi, gestum, rere, *to heap to gather together, of* con *together composition, and* gero *to beare.*

Congerro, onis, m. *a merry companion.*

Congiarius, m. *a gift given to soulders, of* congius *a kinde of Roman measure.*

Conglobo, as, *to roule up, or round together, of* con *and* globus *a bowle.*

Conglutino, as, *to joyne together,* con *and* glutino *to glew, of* gluten *glew.*

Congratulor, atus sum, ari, *to reioyce together with one, of* con *and* gratulor idem.

Congredior, gressus sum, gredi, *to meet, to goe together, of* con *together in composition, and* gradior *to goe.* Vid in G.

Congrego, as, *to gather together,* con *together in composition, and* grex *a flocke.*

Congressus, us, *a meeting together,* of congredior.

Congruentia, f. *agreeablenesse, of* congruo *to agree.*

Conjectura, f. *a conjecture, of* conjicio *to gheesse.*

Conjicio, jeci, jectum, jicere, *to cast together, of* con *together in composition, and* jacio *to cast.*

Conjugium, n. *marriage, wedlock,* of conjungo *to joyne together, of* con *and* jungo *to joyne.*

Conjuro, as, *to conspire, of* con *together in composition, and* juro *to sweare, becausse conspirators sweare secretly.*

Conjux, gis, m. & f. *a wife or husband, of* conjungo. Vid. in Conjugium.

Conniveo, i, & xi. ere, *to wink at.*

Connubium, n. *marriage, of* con *and* nubo *to be married.*

Conopium, n. *a canopy.*

Conor, atus sum, ari, *to endevour.*

Conquinisco, quexi, quinisere, *to nod, of* con *and* quinisco idem.

Conquiro, sivi, situm, rere, *to search every where, of* con *and* quæro *to seeke.*

Consanguineus, a, um, *allied in bloud, of* con *together in composition, and* sanguis *bloud.*

Consaucio, as, *to wound, of* con *and* saucio idem, *of* saucius *wounded.*

Conscendo, di, sum, ere, *to climb up, of* con *and* scando idem.

Conscientia, f. *con science.*

Conscisco, sci vi, scitum, sciscere, *to procure.*

Conscius, a, um *guilty.*

of conscio *to be guilty of, of* con *and* scio.

Consecro, as, *to dedicate to, of* con *and* sacro idem, *of* sacer *holy.*

Consensus, us, m. *agreement, of* consentio infra.

Consentaneus, a, um, *agreable, of* consentio.

Consen-

Conſentio, ſi, ſum, tire, *to conſent, to agree, of* con *together, or alike in compoſition, and* ſentio *to thinke.*

Conſequens, tis, n. *a ſequell, of* conſequor.

Conſequor, cutus ſum, ſequi, *to attaine, of* con *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* ſequor *to follow.*

Conſervo, as, *to keep, or maintain, of* con *and* ſervo idem.

Conſidero, as, *to conſider.*

Conſilium, n. *counſell, advice.*

Conſiſto, ſtiti, ſiſtere, *to conſiſt, of* con *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* ſiſto *to ſtay.*

Conſobrinus, m. *a coſen-german.*

Conſonus, a, um, *agreeable, of* con *and* ſono *to ſound.*

Conſors, tis, m. & f. *a companion in the ſame lot, of* con *together in compoſition, and* ſors *a lot.*

Conſortium, n. *fellowſhip, of* conſors.

Conſpicio, ſpexi, ſpectum, ſpicere, *to behold, of* con *&* ſpecio *out of uſe.*

Conſpicor, atus ſum, ari, *to behold, of* conſpicio.

Conſpicuus, a, um, *manifeſt, or eaſie to bee ſeene, of* conſpicio.

Conſpiro, as, *to conſpire, of* con *and* ſpiro *to breath.*

Conſtantia, f. *conſtancy, perſeverance, of* conſtans *conſtant.*

Conſtantinopolitanus, *belonging to Conſtantinople, of* Conſtantinopolis, *the city of Conſtantinople.*

Conſtat, *it is manifeſt, it conſiſteth of, of* con *and* ſto.

Conſtituo, i, tum, ere, *to appoint, to ſettle, of* con *and* ſtatuo idem, *of* tus *an eſtate.*

Conſtringo, ſtrinxi, ſtrictum, ſtringere, *to binde, of* con *and* ſtringo idem.

Conſuetudo, inis, f. *cuſtome,* conſueſco, ſuevi, ſuetum, *to accuſtome, of* con *and* ſueſco, idem.

Conſul, ulis, m. *a Conſul, of* conſulo.

Conſulo, ui, tum, ere, *to give or aske counſell (but with different caſes.)*

Conſulto, as, *to adviſe together,* conſulo.

Conſummo, as, *to make up, or perfect, of* con *and* ſummus *chiefe.*

Conſumo, pſi, ptum, ere, *to weare out, to waſte, of* con *and* ſumo idem.

Contagium, n. *infection.*

Contamino, as, *to defile.*

Contemno, pſi, ptum, nere, *to deſpiſe, of* con *and* temno idem.

Contemplor, atus ſum, ari, *to meditate on.*

Contendo, di, dere, *to ſtrive, of* con *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* tendo *to bend.*

Contentus, a, um, *content, contained, of* contineo *to keepe in,* infra.

Conterraneus, a, um, *of the ſame countrey, of* con *together in compoſition, and* terra *the earth.*

Conticeo, ui, ere, *to keepe ſilence, of* con *and* taceo idem.

Conticinium, n. *the dead time of the night, of* conticeo.

Continentia, f. *continency, of* contineo.

Conti-

Contineo, ui, tentum, tinere, *to* ntaine, *to hold in, of* con *and* teneo *hold.*

Contingo, tigi, tactum, tingere, *to* ppen, *to touch, of* con *and* tango m.

Continuò, *forthwith.*

Continuus, *continuall.*

Contra, *against.*

Contradictor, oris, m. *a gainsayer,* contradico.

Contradico, dixi, dictum, dicere, ainesay, *of* contra *against, and* di- to speake.

Contraho, xi, ctum, here, *to draw* ether, *of* con *together in compositi-* m, *and* traho *to draw.*

Contrarius, a, um, *contrary, of* con- a *against.*

Contrecto, as, *to handle, of* con d tracto idem.

Contribulis, is, m. *of the same* cke, *of* con *noting identity, and* tri- us *a stocke.*

Contritio, onis, f. *bruising, of* con- ro.

Contero, trivi, tritum, terere, *to* uise, *of* con *and* tero idem.

Controversia, f. *controversie, of* con- roverto, *to bring into controversie,* contra *against, and* verto *to turne.*

Contumacia, f. *stubbornnesse, of* ontumax *stubborne.*

Contubernium, n. *a tent wherein* uldiers *lay, company, of* con *toge-* er *in composition,* & taberna *a tent.*

Contumelia, f. *reproach.*

Conturbo, as, *to trouble, of* con d turbo idem.

Contundo, tudi, tusum, tundere, *to beat, of* con *and* tundo idem.

Conus, m. *a cone.*

Convenio, veni, ventum, venire, *to agree, to meet together, of* con *together in composition,* & venio *to come.*

Conventiculus, m. *a conventicle, of* conventus.

Conventus, us, m. *an assembly, of* convenio supra.

Conversor, atus sum, ari, *to be conversant with, of* con *together in composition, and* versor *to bee conversant.*

Converto, ti, sum, tere, *to turne, of* con *and* verto idem.

Convexus, a, um, *bending down on every side, bunching round.*

Convitium, n. *a railing or scoffing.*

Convivium, n. *a banquet, of* convivo.

Convivo, vixi, victum, vivere, *to live together, of* con & vivo *to live.*

Cophinus, m. *a basket, or pannier.*

Copia, f. *plenty.*

Copiæ, arum, f. pl. *an army.*

Copulo, as, *to couple, to tye together.*

Coquo, coxi, coctum, coquere, *to boile.*

Coquus, m. *a cooke, of* coquo.

Cor, cordis, n. *an heart.*

Coracinus, m. *a fish called a gilt-head.*

Coram, *before, or in presence of.*

Corbis, m. *a basket.*

Cordatus, a, um, *wise, of* cor *an heart.*

Cordolium, n. *heart's-griefe, of* cor *an heart,* & doleo *to be grieved.*

Coral-

Corallium, n. *corall.*
Coriandrum, n. *coriander ſeed.*
Coriarius, m. *a leather-dreſſer, of* corium *leather.*
Corium, n. *a hide or skinne.*
Cornix, icis, f. *a chough.*
— Cornu, n. indecl. *a horne.*
Corolla, f. *a coronet, of* corona.
Corona, f. *a crowne, a garland.*
Coronis, idis, f. *a concluſion, an end*
Corpulentia, f. *corpulency, greatneſſe of body, of* corpus *a body.*
Corpus, oris, n. *a body.*
Corrigia, f. *a leather thong, alſo the latchet of a ſhooe.*
Corrigo, rexi, rectum, rigere, *to correct, of* con *together in compoſition, and* rego *to rule.*
Corripio, ripui, reptum, ripere, *to chaſtiſe, to rebuke, and to ſurprize, of* con *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* rapio *to ſnatch.*
Corroboro, as, *to ſtrengthen, of* con *and* roboro idem, *of* robur *ſtrength.*
Corrumpo, rupi, ruptum, rumpere, *to corrupt, of* con *and* rumpo *to breake.*
Corruptela, f. *a corrupting, of* corrumpo *to corrupt.*
Corruo, ui, utum, uere, *to fall downe together, of* con *together in compoſition, and* ruo *to ruſh or fall downe.*
Cortex, icis, m. *a barke or ſhell.*
Cortina, f. *a curtain, a Diers vat.*
Coruſco, as, *to glitter, to ſhine bright, of* coruſcus *glittering.*
Corvus, m. *a raven, a crow.*
Corycæus, m. gr. *a ſpie.*
Corylus, f. *an hazell tree.*
Coryphæus, m. *a chiefe perſon.*
Cos, tis, f. *a whetſtone.*
Coſmographus, m. *a Coſmographer.*
Coſſus, m. *a worme breeding wood.*
Coſta, f. *a ribbe.*
Cothurnus, m. *a buskin, ſometimes a ſtile in writing.*

C. ante R.

CRabro, onis, m. *an Hornet.*
Crapula, f. *ſurfetting.*
Cras, *to morrow.*
Craſſus, a, um, *thicke, groſſe.*
Crater, eris, m. *a goblet.*
Creator, oris, m. *a Creator, of* creo *to create.*
Creber, bra, brum, *often.*
Creditor, oris, m. *a Creditor,* credo.
Credo, didi, ditum, dere, *to belieue*
Cremium, n. *fire-wood, of* cremo
Cremo, as, *to burne.*
Crepida, f. *a ſlipper, a pantofle.*
Crepito, as, *to crackle, of* crepo.
Crepo, as, ui, itum, *to make noiſe.*
Crepitaculũ, n. *a rattle, of* crepo
Crepundia, orum, n. pl. *gugaws for children, rattles, of* crepo.
Crepuſculum, n. *the twilight.*
Creſco, vi, tum, ſcere, *to increaſe*
Creta, f. *Creet or Candy.*
Creta, f. *chalke.*
Cribrum, n. *a ſieve.*
Crimen, inis, n. *a fault.*
Crinis, is, m. *the haire of the he*
Criſpus, a, um, *curled.*

Criſ

Crista, f. *a crest.*
Cristatus, a, um, *crested, of* crista.
Crocito, as, *to cry like a crow.*
Crocodilus, m. *a Crocodile.*
Crocus, m. *saffron.*
Crucio, as, *to torment, properly on a crosse, of* crux *a crosse.*
Crudelitas, atis, f. *cruelty, of* crudis *cruell.*
Crudus, a, um, *raw, bloody.*
Crumena, f. *a purse.*
Cruor, oris, m. *thicke or corrupt blood.*
Crus, ris, *a legge.*
Crusta, f. *a crust or hard shell of anything.*
Crux, cis, f. *a crosse.*
Crypta f. *a vault.*
Chrystallus, f. *crystall.*
Chrystallinus, a, um, *crystalline, of* chrystallus.

C. ante *u.*

Cuba, f. *an horse-litter or bed.*
Cubiculum, n. *a bed-chamber.* } *of* cubo *to lye downe.*
Cubile, n. *a bed, a couch.* }
Cubitus, m. *a cubit, as much of the arme as is from the elbow to the finger's end.*
Cubo, as, ui, itum, *to lye down, the simple seldome found.*
Cuculus, m. *a cuckow.*
Cucumer, eris, m. *a cucumber.*
Cucurbita, f. *a gourd.*
Cudo, di, sum, dere, *to stampe, to mine.*
Cujas, atis, *all genders, of what sect or country.*
Culcitra, f. *a feather-bed.*
Culeus, m. *a sacke.*
Culex, icis, m. *a gnat.*
Culigna, f. *a drinking bowle.*
Culina, f. *a kitchen.*
Culmen, inis, n. *the top of anything*
Culmus, m. *a stemme or stalke.*
Culpa, f. *a fault.*
Culter, tri, m. *a knife.*
Cultura, f. *husbandry, well ordering, manuring, of* colo *to till.*
Cùm, *whereas, albeit.*
Cum, *with.*
Cumbo, cubui, cubitum, cumbere, *to lye downe.*
Cuminum, n. *cummin.*
Cumulatè, *abundantly, of* cumulo *to heap up, which is of* cumulus.
Cumulus, m. *an heape.*
Cunæ, arum, f. pl. *a cradle.*
Cuncti, æ, a, pl. *all.*
Cunctor, atus sum, ari, *to delay, to linger.*
Cuneus, m. *a wedge.*
Cuniculus, m. *a Mine in the earth.*
Cuniculus, m. *a Coney.*
Cupediæ, arum, f. pl. *dainty dishes.*
Cupiditas, atis, f. *covetousnesse, of* cupidus *covetous, of* cupio.
Cupio, ivi, itũ, ire, *to covet, to desire*
Cupressus, i, f. *a cypresse tree.*
Cuprum, n. *copper.*
Cura, f. *care, diligence.*
Curculio, onis, m. *a weevell.*
Curia, f. *a Court wherein law is pleaded.*
Curio, onis, m *a Curat of a parish.*
Curiosus, a, um, *curious, scrupulous, of* cura *a care.*
Curo, as, *to regard, to take care of, of* cura *care.*

Curro,

Curro, cucurri, curſum, currere, *to runne.*
Currus, us, m. *a chariot, a cart.*
Curruca, f. *an hedge-ſparrow.*
Curtus, a, um, *ſhort.*
Curvus, a, um, *crooked.*
Cuſpis, idis, f. *the point of a weapon*
Cuſtodia, f. *keeping, cuſtody, of* cuſtos.
Cuſtos, odis, m. *a keeper, a warder*
Cutis, is, f. *a skinne.*

C. ante *Y.*

CYathus, m. *a cup.*
Cygnus, m. *a ſwan, a cygnet.*
Cylindrus, m. *a roll to ſmooth Allies with.*
Cymba, f. gr. *a boat.*
Cynoſura, f. *a cynoſure or rule, but properly* Urſa minor, *to which mariners direct their compaſſe.*
Cyprinus, m. *a Carp.*
Cyprus, m. *the countrey of Cyprus.*
Cythara, f. *an harp.*

D. ante *A.*

DAma, m. & f. *a Bucke or Doe.*
Damno, as, *to condemne.*
Damnum, n. *loſſe, dammage.*
Dæmon, onis, m. *a Divell.*
Dapes, ium, f. pl. *dainty meats.*
Dapifer, feri, m. *a Sewer, of* dapes *and* fero.
Dapſilis, e, *abundant, ſumptuous.*

D. ante *E.*

DE, *concerning.*
Deambulo, as, *to walk, of* de *and* ambulo.
Debello, as, *to beat downe, of* de *and* bello *to make warre, of* bellum *warre.*
Debeo, ui, itum, ere, *to owe.*
Debilito, as, *to weaken, of* debilis *weake.*
Debitum, n. *a debt, of* debeo.
Decalogus, m. gr. *the ten commandements.*
Decanus, m. *a Deane, a captaine over ten.*
Decedo, ceſſi, ceſſum, cedere, *to depart, to die, of* de *and* cedo idem.
Decem, pl. indecl. *ten.*
December, bri, m. *the moneth December.*
Decempeda, f. *a perch of ten foot long, of* decem *&* pes.
Decempedator, oris, m. *a land meaſurer, of* decem *ten, and* pes *a foot.*
Decerno, crevi, cretum, cernere, *determine, of* de *and* cerno *to behold.*
Decet, decuit, *it becommeth.*
Decido, di, dere, *to fall off, of* de *and* cado *to fall.*
Decimæ, arum, f. pl. *tenths, from* decem.
Decimo, as, *to take the tenth, or tithe, of* decem *ten.*
Decipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere, *deceive, of de changing the ſimple ſignification, and* capio *to take.*
Decipula, f. *a trappe or lure to deceive withall, from* decipio.

Declamatio, onis, f. *a declamation. peech, of* declamo *to cry out, of* de *clamo* idem.

Declaro, as, *to declare, to make eſt, of* de *and* claro *to make ma- , of* clarus *cheere.*

Declino, as, *to ſhunne, of* de *and out of uſe.*

Declivis, e, *declining, bending ward, of* de *downward in com- ion, &* clivus *the brow of an hill.*

Decollo, as, *to behead, of* de *and a necke.*

Decoctor, oris, m. *a riotous ban- er, of* decoquo.

Decoquo, coxi, coctum, coquere, *ſume, properly by boyling, of* de *decreaſe in compoſition, and to boyle.*

Decorus, a, um, *comely, honeſt, of comelineſſe.*

Decrepitus, a, um, *weake with ex- age.*

Crefco, crevi, tum, creſcere, *to de- , of* de *altering the ſimple ſigni- ion, and* crefco *to encreaſe.*

Decretum, n. *a decree, an ordi- e, of* decerno.

Decerno, crevi, cretum, cernere, *to e, of* de *changing the ſimple ſig- ation and* cerno *to ſee.*

Cumbo, cubui, cubitum, cumbere, *downe, of* de *&* cumbo idem.

Decumanus, a, um, *the tenth, ſome- very great, of* decem *ten.*

Decurio, onis, m. *a Senator, a aine of ten, of* decem *ten.*

Decurto, as, *to ſhorten, of* de *and idem, of* curtus *ſhort.*

Decus, oris, n. *honour.*

Decuſſis, is, m. *ten pound weight of* decem *ten, and as a pound weight.*

Dedecoro, as, *to diſgrace, of* dedecus.

Dedecus, oris, n. *diſgrace, of* de *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* decus *honour.*

Dedignor, atus ſum, ari, *to diſdaine, of* de *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* dignor *to account worthy, of* dignus *worthy.*

Dedico, as, *to dedicate, to give up for ever, of* de *and* dico idem.

Deditus, a, um, *given, of* dedo.

Dedo, didi, ditum, dedere, *to yeeld, of* de *and* do idem.

Defæco, as, *to cleanſe, of* de *from, and* fæx *dregges.*

Defectus, us, m. *defect, want, of* deficio infra.

Defector, oris, m. *a revolter, a rebell, of* deficio infra.

Defendo, di, ſum, dere, *to defend.*

Defero, tuli, latum, ferre, *to accuſe, and to give, to bring, of* de *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* fero *to beare.*

Deficio, feci, fectum, ficere, *to faile, of* de *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* facio.

Defieri *for* deeſſe, *to bee wanting.*

Definio, ivi, itum, ire, *to define, to deſcribe* (i.e.) *to put an end to, of* de *and* finis *an end.*

Deflagro, as, *to burne, of* de *and* flagro idem.

Defloro, as, *to deflowre, to take away the flowre of ones virginity, of* de *and* flos *a flower.*

Deformis, e, *deformed*, *of* de *and* forma, *ſhape*, *comelineſſe*.

Defrico, ui, ctum, are, *to rubbe off*, *of* de *from*, *and* frico *to rub*.

Defunctus, a, um, *dead*, *of* de *changing the ſimple ſignification*, *and* fungor *to performe any thing*.

Degenero, as, *to grow out of kind*, *of* de *changing the ſimple ſignification*, *and* genus *a ſtocke*.

Deglubo, bi, bitum, bere, *to pull the haire off*, *to flay*, *of* de *and* glubo idem.

Dego, gi, gere, *to live*.

Dehoneſto, as, *to diſgrace*, *of* de *and* honeſto *to grace*, *of* honeſtus *honeſt*.

Dejicio, jeci, jectum, jicere, *to caſt downe*, *of* de *and* jacio idem.

Deinceps, *hereafter*, *afterward*.

Deinde, *moreover*.

Delecto, as, *to delight*, *to pleaſe*, *of* de *and* lacto *to allure*.

Deleo, levi, letum, lere, *to blot out*.

Delibero, as, *to conſult*, *of* de *and* libero *to free*, *of* liber *free*.

Delibo, as, *to taſte*, *of* de *and* libo idem.

Delibut°, a, um, *anointed*, *beſmeared*

Delicatus, a, um, *delicate*, *of* deliciæ.

Deliciæ, arum, f. pl. *delights*, *dainties*, *of* de *and* lacio *out of uſe*.

Delictum, n. *an offence by omiſſion*, *of* delinquo infra.

Delineo, as, *to pourtray*, *of* de *and* linea *a line*.

Delinitus, a, um, *annointed*, *touched*, *gently allured*, *of* delinio *to anoint*.

Delino, levi, linere, *to blot*, *caſting ſomewhat upon a thing*, *upon in compoſition*, *&* lino *to*

Delinquo, liqui, lictum, lin*to offend by omiſſion*, *of* de *a* quo *to leave*.

Deliquium, n. *a defect or w fainting*, *of* delinquo *to forſake*

Delirium, n. *dotage*, *of* del

Deliro, as, *to doate on*, *prop make a balke in plowing*, *of* de ra *a balke*.

Deliteſco, litui, liteſcere, *downe*, *of* deliteo idem, *from* lateo *to lye hid*.

Demento, as, *to make mad*. } *of* deme *mad*, *of*

Dementia, f. *madneſſe*. } *of*, *and minde*.

Demolior, itus ſum, iri, *downe*, *of* de *altering the ſimple fication*, *and* molior *to deviſe*

Demo, pſi, ptũ, mere, *to take*

Demonſtro, as, *to ſhew evi of* de *and* monſtro idem.

Demoſthenes, is, m. *that Athenian Orator*.

Demum, *at length*.

Denarius, m. *a penny*.

Denique, *laſtly*, *moreover*.

Dens, tis, m. *a tooth*.

Denſus, a, um, *thicke*, *ha*

Denuò, *q.d.* de novo, *again ſoones*.

Deorſum, *downeward*.

Depeculator, oris, m. *a ro thiefe*, *of* depeculor *to ſteale*, *f cattell*, *of* de *and* peculor *out of* peculium *ones proper poſſe*

Dependo, di, dere, *to pay*, *t*

down, of de & pendo to weigh.
pereo, ivi, ire, to bee exceeding-
love with, of de and pereo to
ploro, as, to bewaile, of de and
idem.
pono, posui, positum, ponere, to
ide, of de off, and pono to lay.
prehendo, di, sum, dere, to catch
wares, of de and prehendo i-
pravo, as, to corrupt, of de and
s wicked.
primo, pressi, pressum, prime.
hold under, of de and premo to
.
plo, ui, ere, to knead.
puto, as, to judge, repute, or
n, of de and puto to thinke.
rideo, risi, sum, dere, to deride,
ke, of de and rideo to laugh.
rivo, as, to derive or draine wa-
de out of, and rivus a river.
rogo, as, to derogate, to extenu-
de altering the simple significa-
nd rogo to aske.
scendo, di, sum, dere, to go down,
downward in composition, and
do to climbe.
scisco, scivi, tum, scisere, to re-
properly from ones opinion, of
tering the simple signification, &
o know.
scribo, psi, ptum, bere, to copy
or set downe in writing, of de
cribo to write.
sero, ui, tum, ere, to forsake, of
nging the simple signification,
to to set in order.
sertum, n. a wildernesse, a place
forsaken, of desero.

Desiderium, n. a desire.

Desidia, f. idlenesse, sloath, of deses
sitting idle,

Designo, as, to commit, to note out,
of de and signo to marke out, of sig-
num a marke.

Desilio, ui, sultum, ire, to leap out,
of de out of, and salio to leap.

Desino, vi, tum, nere, to leave off,
of de and sino idem.

Desipio, ui, ere, to waxe foolish, of
de altering the simple signification, &
sapio to be wise.

Desolatus, a, um, desolate, left a-
lone, of de altering the simple signifi-
cation, and solor to comfort.

Despero, as, to despaire, of de al-
tering the simple signification, & spe-
ro to hope.

Despicatus, us, m. despight, of de-
spicio.

Despicio, pexi, pectum, picere, to
despise, of de and specio out of use.

Desquamo, as, to unscaile, of de &
squama a scaile.

Destino, as, to destinate, to ordain.

Destituo, i, tum, ere, to forsake, of
de altering the simple signification,
and statuo to appoint.

Destruo, xi, ctum, ere, to destroy, of
de altering the simple signification, &
struo to build.

Desum, fui, esse, to bee wanting, of
de and sum.

Determino, as, to determine, of de
changing the simple signification, and
termino to bound, of termin' a bound
or limit.

Deterior, & us, oris, worse.

Deteſtor, atus ſum, ari, *to abhorre, to deteſt, of* de *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* teſtor *to bear witneſſe.*

Detineo, ui, tentum, tinere, *to detaine, of* de *and* teneo *to hold.*

Detractio, onis, f. *backe-biting, of* detraho.

Detraho, xi, ctum, here, *to backbite, to ſlander, of* de *changing the ſimple ſignification, &* traho *to draw.*

Detrecto, as, *to refuſe to doe, of* de *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* tracto *to handle.*

Detrimentum, n. *dammage, hinderance, of* detero *to weare away, of* de *and* tero idem.

Detruncо, as *to behead, of* de *and* trunco idem, *of* truncus, Vide in T.

Devius, a, um, *out of the way, of* de *and* via *a way.*

Devotus, a, um, *devout, zealous, of* devoveo *to give ones ſelfe up to any thing, of* de *and* voveo *to vow.*

Deus, *God.*

Dextra, f. *the right hand.*

Dexter, a, um, *apt, proper, fit.*

D. ante *I.*

Diabolus, m. *a Divell.*

Diæta, f. *diet.*

Diaconus, m. *a Deacon.*

Diadema, atis, n. *a diademe.*

Dialectica, f. *the art of Logick, but properly the diſcurſive part onely.*

Dialogus, m. *a dialogue.*

Diaphanum, n. *cleere as chryſtall, tranſparent.*

Diaphragma, atis, n. gr. *the midriffe ſeparating the heart and lights from the ſtomacke, and the inferiour region of the belly.*

Diarrhæa, f. gr. *a looſeneſſe of belly.*

Dica, f. *an action in law, a ſuit.*

Dicax, acis, *all genders, given ſcoffing or prating, of* dico.

Dico, as, *to dedicate, to conſecrate.*

Dico, xi, ctum, cere, *to ſpeake.*

Dicterium, n. *a quip, a taunt.* } *of* dico.

Dictio, onis, f. *a ſpeech.* }

Didaſcal', m. gr. *a maſter, a teacher.*

Dies, ei, m. & f. *a day.*

Diffamo, as, *to defame, of* di fama.

Differo, diſtuli dilatum, differre, *differ, to be unlike: of* dis *in compoſition noting ſome difference, and* fero *to beare.*

Difficultas, atis, f. *difficulty, hardneſſe to bee accompliſhed, of* facilis *hard, of* dis *altering the ſignification and* facilis. Vide in F.

Diffidentia, f. *diſtruſt, of* diffido *diſtruſt, of* dis *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* fido *to truſt.*

Diffiteor, eris vel ere, *to diſſemble of* dis *and* fateor *to confeſſe.*

Diffluo, xi, ctum, ere, *to flow about of* dis *and* fluo.

Digero, geſſi, geſtum, gerere, *to digeſt, of* dis *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* gero *to carry or beare.*

Digitus, m. *a finger.*

Digladior, atus ſum, ari, *to fight with ſwords, of* di *and* gladius *ſword.*

Dignitas, atis, f. *worth.*

Dignor, atus ſum, ari, *to vouchſafe, to thinke worthy.* } *of* dignus

Di

ignus, a, um, *worthy.*
gredior, gressus, gredi, *to goe*
to digresse, of di *noting separa-*
and gradior. Vide G.
latio, onis, f. *delay, of* differo.
lato, as, *to stretch out, of* di *and*
broad.
lemma, atis, n. *a kinde of syllo-*
which presseth the answerer
ayes, therefore called syllogis-
cornutus, *and is answered by an-*
ng the third member.
ligentia, f. *diligence, of* diligo
e.
ligo, lexi, lectum, ligere, *to love,*
ltering the simple signification,
go to read.
luculò *early, of* di *&* lux *light.*
luo, i, tum, ere, *to wash away, of*
lavo *to wash.*
uvium, n. *an inundation of wa-*
deluge: of diluo.
mico, as, *to fght, to skirmish.*
midius, a. um, *halfe, of* di *and*
s the middle.
mitto, misi, missum, mittere, *to*
rge, to send away: of di *noting*
tion of one thing from another,
itto *to send.*
æcesis, is, f. *a province, a diocess.*
plois, idis, f. *a doublet.*
ploma, atis, n. gr. *a charter, or a*
es Letters Patents.
pthongus, f. gr. *a dipthong, a let-*
mposed of two vowels.
ræ, arum, f. pl. *cursings.*
ribitor, oris, m. *a Muster-master*
ribitorium, n. *a mustering place,*
ibitor.
rigo, rexi, rectum, rigere, *to di-*
rect, of di *changing the simple signifi-*
cation, and rego *to rule or governe.*

Dirimo, emi, emptum, imere, *to break asunder, of* di *changing the simple signification, and* emo *to buy.*

Diruo, i, utum, uere, *to pull down, of* di *altering the signification, and* ruo *to rush.*

Dirus, a, um, *cruell, accursed, from* diræ.

Discalceatus, a, um, *unshod, of* dis *noting separation in composition, and* calceus *a shooe.*

Discepto, as, *to dispute, of* dis *altering the simple signification, and* capto *to catch at.*

Disciplina, f. *discipline, instruction, of* disco.

Discipulus, m. *a scholar.*

Discolus, a, um, gr. *untoward.*

Disco, didici, discere, *to learne.*

Disconduco, xi, ctum, cere, *not to belong to, of* dis *altering the signification, and* conduco. Vide in C.

Discordia, f. *discord, of* discors *disagreeing, of* dis *noting separation, and* cor *a heart.*

Discrepo, ui, are, *to differ, to jarre, of* dis *and* crepo *to cracke.*

Discretus, a, um, *discreet, also severed, of* discerno.

Discerno, crevi, *to discerne,* (i.e.) *to see severally, of* dis *noting separation, and* cerno *to see.*

Discrimen, inis, n. *a difference, of* discerno. Vide Discretus.

Discrucio, as, *to vexe, of* dis *and* crucio. Vide in C.

Discurro, ri, sum, rere, *to discourse, to runne up and downe, of* dis *noting*

 separa-

ſeparation, and curro.

Diſcus, m. *a diſh, a quoit.*

Diſcutio, ſſi, ſſum, tere, *to diſcuſſe, to ſcatter, of* dis *and* quatio *to ſhake.*

Diſertè, *eloquently, of* diſertus *eloquent, of* diſſero, vide infra.

Diſgrego, as, *to diſperſe, of* dis *noting ſeparation in compoſition, and* grex *a flocke.*

Diſpando, di, ſum, dere, *to lay open, of* dis *and* pando.

Diſpar, aris, *all genders, unlike, of* dis *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* par *equall.*

Diſpendium, n *expence, loſſe, from* diſpendo *to ſpend, of* dis *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* pendo *to pay.*

Diſpenſo, as, *to ſet in order, to diſpenſe, of* dis *and* penſo *to weigh, of* penſum. Vide P.

Diſpergo, ſi, ſum, gere, *to diſperſe, of* dis *and* ſpargo.

Diſpertio, ivi, itum, ire, *to diſtribute, to divide, of* dis *and* partio idem, *of* pars *a part.*

Diſpliceo, ui, itum, ere, *to diſpleaſe, of* dis *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* placeo *to pleaſe.*

Diſpono, ſui, ſitum, nere, *to order, of* dis *altering the ſignification, and* pono *to put.*

Diſpudet, uit, *hee or ſhee is aſhamed, of* dis *and* pudet idem.

Diſputo, as, *to diſpute or reaſon, of* dis *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* puto *to thinke.*

Diſſemino, as, *to plant abroad, of* dis *and* ſemino.

Diſſenſio, onis, f. *diſſention, diſagreement, from* diſſentio *to di* (i.e.) *to thinke contrary to one, noting ſeparation in compoſitio* ſentio *to thinke.*

Diſſero, ui, tum, ere, *to diſpu* dis *altering the ſimple ſignifica and* ſero *to ſet in order.*

Diſſideo, ſedi, ſeſſum, ſidere, *at variance, to diſagree* (i.e.) *apart, of* dis *noting ſeparati compoſition, and* ſedeo *to ſit.*

Diſſidiū, n. *diſcord, from* diſſ

Diſſipo, as, *to diſperſe, to divi*

Diſſitus, a, um, *far diſtant, noting ſeparation, and* ſitus *place*

Diſſolvo, vi, utum, vere, *to diſſ to looſen, of* dis *and* ſolvo idem.

Diſſolutus, a, um, *diſſolute, of* ſolvo.

Diſſono, as, *to diſſent, of* diſſ

Diſſonus, a, um, *diſſonant, gruous, not ſounding alike, of* di *ting diverſity, and* ſonus *a ſou*

Diſtero, trivi, tritum, terer *breake, to bruiſe, of* dis *and* te *weare.*

Diſtillo, as, *to diſtill, to drop, noting ſeparation, and* ſtillo *to of* ſtilla *a drop.*

Diſtinguo, xi, ctum, guere, *ſtinguiſh.*

Diſto, ſtiti, ſtare, *to bee diſta* dis *and* ſto *to ſtand.*

Diſtractio, onis, f. *diſtractio* diſtraho.

Diſtraho, xi, ctum, here, *to diſ or divide, of* dis *noting ſeparati* traho *to draw.*

Diſtribuo, i, tum, ere, *to divi diſtribute ſeverally, of* dis *noti*

para

, and tribuo *to give.*
ortè, *distractedly, diversly, of*
ueo *to wrest, of* dis *and* tor-

urbo, as, *to trouble or distract,*
nd turbo.
ico, ere, *to waxe rich, of* dito.
o, onis, f. gen *jurisdiction.*
o, as, *to furnish.*
long, a long time.
rsorium, n. *an Inne, from* di-
o lodge in, of di *and* versor *to*
ersant.
rsus, a, um, *divers.*
rticulum, n. *an Inne, of* di-
o turne aside, of di *and* verto.
s, itis, m. f. *rich.*
do, si, sum, dere, *to divide.*
dia, f. *variance, of* divido.
ino, as, *or rather* divinor, *to*
, to gheesse, from divinus.
nus, a, um, *divine, heavenly,*
ivus.
itiæ, arum, f. pl. *riches, of* dives
m, n. *the open aire.*
ortium, n. *divorcement, from*
o for diverto, vide supra.
rnus, a, um, *of the* } *of* diu
ily. } *long.*
turnus, a, um, *of* }
ntinuance. }
ulgo, as, *to publish, of* di *and*
s, *the common people.*
us, m. *a Saint.*

D. ante *O.*

Dedi, datum, dare, *to give.*
Doceo, ui, ctum, cere, *to teach.*
ctrina, f. *learning, knowledge,*
ceo.
cumentum, n. *an instruction, of*
.

Dogma, atis, n. gr. *an opinion.*
Dolabra, f. *a great Plane or Adz to smooth timber with.*
Dolor, oris, m. *griefe, sorrow.*
Doleo, ui, itum, ere, *to be sorrowfull, to grieve, of* dolor *griefe.*
Dolium, n. *a tun, a hogshead, a tub.*
Dolo, as, *to square, to smooth.*
Dolus, m. *deceit.*
Domesticus, a, um, *homely, private, from* domus.
Dominicus, a, um, *belonging to a Lord.*
Dominium, n. *rule, lordship.* } *of* dominus *a Lord*
Dominor, atus sum, ari, *to beare rule.* }
Dominus, m. *a Lord.*
Domo, ui, itum, are, *to tame.*
Domus, us, secundæ & quartæ declinationis, *an house.*
Donarium, & donativum, n. *a gift, of* donum.
Donec, *untill.*
Dono, as, *to give, of* donum *a gift*
Donatus, a, um, *endowed, rewarded, of* dono.
Dormio, ivi, itum, ire, *to sleepe.*
Dormitorium, n. *a sleeping place, of* dormio.
Dorsuale, is, *a packe-saddle, from* dorsum.
Dorsum, n. *the backe.*
Dos, tis, f. *a dowry, sometime a property.*
Doto, as, *to endow, of* dos.

D. ante *R.*

Drachma, f. *a groat.*
Draco, onis, m. *a Dragon.*
Dromo, onis, m. *a detractor, a drudging*

drudging ſervants name.

D. ante *u.*

DUbius, a, um, *q.d.* devius, *doubtfull, having two wayes.*

Dubito, as, *to doubt, of* dubius.

Ducatus, us, m. *a dukedome, of* Dux *a Duke.*

Ductito, as, *to lead often, from* duco.

Duco, xi, ctum, cere, *to lead.*

Ducere uxorem, *to marry.*

Ducere rhoncos, *to ſnort.*

Ductus, us, m. *guidance, of* duco.

Dudum, *long agoe.*

Duellum, n. *a ſingle combate, of* duo *two.*

Dulceſco, ere, *to waxe ſweet, of* dulcis.

Dulcis, e, *ſweet.*

Duodecim, pl. indecl. *twelve, of* duo *and* decem.

Duodeviginti, pl. indecl. *eighteen,* duo de viginti (i.e.) *two from twenty.*

Dum, *as long as, whileſt that.*

Dumus, m. *a bramble, a briar.*

Duntaxat, *onely.*

Duo, æ, o, *two.*

Duplares, ium, m. pl. *penſioners having double allowance, of* duplus *double.*

Duplex, icis, *all genders, double.*

Duplus, a, um *double, of* duo.

Duro, as, *to endure, of* durus.

Durities, ei, f. *hardneſſe.*

Durus, a, um *hard, adverſe.*

Dux, ducis, *a guide, a leader.*

D. ante *y.*

DYnaſta, m. *a Prince, a Potentate.*

Dyſentericus, i, m. *one that is ſick of the fluxe, of* dylenteria, *the bloody fluxe.*

E. ante *A.*

E *Out of, from.*

Eatenus, *ſo farre forth.*

E. ante *B.*

EBrioſus, a, um, *drunken, of* ebrius.

Ebrius, a, um, *drunken.*

Ebullio, ivi, itum, ire, *to boyle*

Ebulus, m. *the hearbe walle*

Ebur, oris, n. *ivory.*

E. ante *C.*

ECce, *behold, loe.*

Eccleſia, f. *the Church, the gregation.*

Eccleſiaſtes, is, m. gr. *a Pre from* eccleſia.

Eccho, us, *an eccho, a reflexe*

Echinus, m. gr. *an hedge-hog*

Eclipſis, is, f. *an eclipſe.*

Ecquis, qua quod, *any.*

E. ante *D.*

EDax, acis, *all genders, raven eating much, of* edo.

Ediſſero, ui, tum, ere, *to decla* è *and* diſſero. Vide in D.

Edictum, *an edict, a decree,* edico.

Edico, xi, ctum, cere, *to procla of* è *and* dico *to ſpeake.*

Edo, didi, ditum, dere, *to utte ſet out, of* ex *out, and* do *to give.*

Edo, di, ſum, dere, *to eat.*

Edormiſco, mivi, mitum, miſ *to ſleepe out, of* ex *and* dormiſ *ſleepe, of* dormio idem.

Educo, as, *to bring up.*

Educo, xi, ctum, cere, *to draw*

out of, and duco to draw.
dulium, n. meat, food, of edo.

E. ante F.

fectus, us, m. an effect, from efcio.
fœminatus, a, um, womaniſh, of fœmina.
fero, extuli, elatum, efferre, to ſ, to advance, of ex changing the ſignification, and fero to carry.
ficax, acis, all genders, effectuof efficio.
icio, feci, fectum, ficere, to effect, ing to paſſe, of ex and facio.
figio, as, to repreſent, from efs.
figies, ei, f. an image or ſhape, effingo.
fingo, xi, ctum, gere, to faine, of fingo idem.
frænis, e, unbridled, of ex and um.

E. ante G.

Genus, a, um, poore, from egeo.
Egeo, ui, ere, to want.
gero, geſſi, geſtum, gerere, to caſt of ex out, and gero to beare.
Ego, mei, I.
gredior, greſſus ſum, gredi, to goe of ex out, and gradior. Vide G.
Egregius, a, um, paſſing good.

E. ante J.

Ja, well done.
Ejicio, jeci, jectum, jicere, to caſt of ex out, and jacio to caſt.
Ejulo, as, to lament.
Ejuſmodi, gen. ſuch like, of that ner.

E. ante L.

ELatus, a, um, advanced, proud, from effero. Vide ſupra.
Elaboro, as, to take paines, of è and laboro idem. Vide L.
Eleemoſyna, f gr. almes.
Eloquentia, f. Eloquence, from loquens. Vide infra.
Electrum, n. amber.
Elector, oris, m. an elector or chooſer, properly now one who hath a voice in the choice of the Roman Emperour, from eligo.
Elegantia, f. elegancy.
Elegia, f. a mournefull ſong.
Elementum, n. an Element.
Elephas, antis, an Elephant.
Elicio, cui, citum, cere, to draw out, of ex and lacio out of uſe.
Eligo, legi, lectum, ligere, to elect, to chooſe, of ex out of, and lego idem.
Elixus, a, um, boyled.
Elogium, n. a commendation of one.
Eloquens, tis, all genders, eloquent, from eloquor to ſpeake out, of ex out, and loquor to ſpeake.
Elucubro, as, to watch and write by candle.
Elutrio, as, to brew by powring from veſſell to veſſell.

E. ante M.

EMaculo, as, to cleere of ſpots, of ex and macula.
Emanuel, elis, m. Heb.
Embamma, atis, n. gr. ſauce.
Emblema, atis, n. gr. an embleme, ſhape, or repreſentation.
Embrio, onis, m. a childe not yet formed in the wombe.

Emen-

Emendo, as, *to amend, of* ex *and* menda *a fault.*

Emergo, si, sum, gere, *to swim, to issue out.*

Eminentia, f. *a surpassing above others, of* emineo.

Emineo, ui, ere, *to excell, to stand out on high, of* ex *out, and* maneo *to remaine.*

Eminus, *afarre off, aloofe.*

Emollio, ivi, itum, ire, *to soften, of* e *and* mollis.

Emolumentum, n. *that profit which is gotten by labour, properly by grinding, of* e *and* mola.

Emo, mi, ptum, mere, *to buy.*

Emplastrum, n. *a plaster.*

Emporium, n. *a mart, a market towne.* } *from* emo.

Emptio, onis, f. *a buying.* }

Empusa, f. *an hag.*

Emunctorium, n. *a snuffer, from* emungo *to cleanse, or purge.*

E. ante *N.*

EN, *behold, loe.*

Encænia, orum, n. pl. *the feast of dedication among the Jewes.*

Encomium, n. gr. *commendation.*

Energia, f. gr. *efficacy, power.*

Energumenus, m. gr. *one possessed with an evill spirit.*

Enervo, as, *to make feeble, properly by violence offered to the nerves, of* ex *out of, and* nervus *a nerve.*

Enim, *for.*

Enimverò, *truly.*

Enormis, e, *out of rule and order, of* ex *out of, and* norma *a rule.*

Ensifer, feri, m. *a sword-bearer, of* ensis *and* fero.

Ensis, is, m. *a sword.*

Enucleatè, *cleerely, plainly, from* enucleatus *made manifest, from* enucleo *to make manifest, properly take away the kernell, of* ex *and* cleus *a kernell.*

E. ante *O.*

EO, ivi, itum, ire, *to goe.*

Eò, *by so much.*

E. ante *P.*

EPhebus, m. gr. *a stripling of fourteene yeeres.*

Ephemeris, idis, f. gr. *a day-book, a continuall register.*

Ephialtes, æ, *a disease called the night-mare.*

Ephippium, n. gr. *furniture for a horse, a riding saddle.*

Ephorus, m. gr. *a kinde of Governour among the Lacedemonians.*

Epicedium, n. gr. *a mournfull song.*

Epigramma, atis, n. gr. *an epigram.*

Epilepsia, f. gr. *the disease called an Epilepsie.*

Epilogus, m. gr. *a conclusion.*

Episcopus, m. gr. *a Bishop.*

Epistola, f. gr. *an Epistle.*

Epistolium, n. *an epistle, from* epistola.

Epistomium, n. gr. *a snout.*

Epitaphium, n. gr. *an Epitaph.*

Epithalamium, n. gr. *a wedding song.*

Epulæ, arum, f. pl. *a feast.*

Epulo, onis, m. *a gueſt, from* epulæ.

E. ante *Q.*

EQues, itis, m. *an horseman, of* equus.

Equidem, *q. d.* ego quidem, *truly.*

Equiso

…iſo onis, m. *an horſe-courſer.*
…utatus, us, m. *a company of …en, from* equito infra.
…uito, as, *to ride.* } *of* equus *a*
…uleus, m. *a rack* } *horſe.*
…uus m. *a horſe.*

E. ante *R.*

…dico, as, *to pull up by the …ts, of* ex *and* radix *a root.*
…emus, f. *a wilderneſſe.*
…emita, m. *an hermite, of* eremus.
…ebus, m. *hell.*
…ga, *towards.*
…aſtulum, n. *a priſon, or houſe of …tion.*
…go, *therefore.*
…rgo, rexi, rectum, rigere, *to e-dvince, lift up, of* ex *changing …mple ſignification, and* rego *to*
…ripio, ripui, reptum, ripere, *to …away, of* e *and* rapio.
…rinaceus, m. *an hedge-hogge.*
…rogo, as, *to beſtow, to lay out, of …nd* rogo.
…rro, onis, m. *a wandring beggar.*
…rro, as, *to ſtray, to erre, of* error.
…rror, oris, m. *an errour.*
…ruca, f. *a weevell.*
…rubeſco, rubui, rubeſcere, *to …h, of* ex *and* rubeo *to be red, of …t redneſſe.*
…ruditus, a, um *learned, of* erudio.
…rudio, ivi, itum, ire, *to inſtruct, of …ut of, and* rudis *rude.*
…ruo, i, tum, ere, *to draw out, of …and* ruo *to ruſh.*
…rvum, n. *pulſe.*

E. ante *S.*

…ca, f. *meat, or a bait.*
…ſito, as, *to eat often, of* edo.
Eſſedum, n. *a waggon.*
Eſſedarius, m. *a coach-man, of* eſſedum.
Eſſentia, f. *the eſſence or being of a thing, of* ſum eſſe.
Eſox, ocis, *all genders, a kind of fiſh*
Eſurio, ivi, itum, ire, *to hunger.*
Eſus, us, m. *an eating.*

E. ante *T.*

ET, *and.*
Etenim, *for.*
Eteſiæ, arum, f. pl. *an Eaſterly winde uſually blowing in the dogge-dayes.*
Ethica, f. gr. *morall Philoſophy.*
Etymologia, f. *the derivation of a word, which is by Logicians called* Notatio nominis.
Ethnicus, m. *an heathen, a pagan.*
Etiam, *alſo.*
Etiamſi, *although.*
Etſi, *although, albeit.*

E. ante *V.*

EVado, ſi, ſum, dere, *to eſcape, to become, of* ex *&* vado *to goe.*
Evaneſco, vanui, vaneſcere, *to vaniſh away, to periſh, of* ex *and* vaneſco idem, *of* vanus *vaine.*
Evangeliſta, m. gr. *a publiſher of the Goſpell, from* evangelium, infra.
Evangelium, n. gr. *the Goſpell.*
Euchariſtia, f. gr. *the Euchariſt, the Communion, but properly, according to the propriety of the word, a thanks-giving.*
Eventus, m *ſucceſſe, an event, from* evenio *to happen.*
Evenio, veni, ventum, venire, *to happen, of* ex *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* venio *to come.*

E-veſti-

E-veſtigio, *inſtantly, of* ex *and* veſtigium, *a footſtep.*

Euge, *hoe, goe too, well done.*

Evidenter, *evidently, from* evidens *cleere, manifeſt, of* ex *and* video *to ſee.*

Eunuchus, m. *a gelded man, an Eunuch.*

Eviſcero, as, *to teare the bowels out, of* ex *our, and* viſcera *the bowels.*

Europa, *Europe; one of the foure parts of the world.*

E. ante *X.*

EX, *by, out.*

Exactè, *exactly, perfectly, from* exactus, *perfect: and it comes from* exigo. Vide infra.

Exæquo, as, *to make equall, of* ex *and* æquo idem.

Exaggero, as, *to aggravate, of* ex *and* aggero *to heap up, from* agger *an heap.*

Exalto, as, *to praiſe much, to extoll, of* ex *and* altus *high.*

Examino, as, *to examine.*

Exanguis, e, *bloudleſſe, without bloud, of* ex *without in compoſition, and* ſanguis *bloud.*

Exanimo, as, *to amaze, of* ex *and* animus *the minde.*

Exantlo, as, *to draw out, of* ex *out, and* antlo *to draw.*

Exaro, as, *to write, to copy out, of* ex *giving this tranſlated ſignification, and* aro *to plow.*

Exaſcio, as, *to hew out, of* ex *out, and* aſcio *to hew, which is of* aſcia *a chipping axe.*

Exardeo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to be greatly enflamed with deſire, of* ex *and* ardeo *to burne.*

Exareo, ui, ere, *to wither, of* ex areo.

Exaſpero, as, *to ſharpen or* ex *and* aſper *ſharpe.*

Exauctoro, as, *to diſcard, to* of *office, of* ex *changing the ſimple nification, and* author *a begin authour of a thing.*

Excalefacio, feci, factum, face *make very hot, of* ex *and* cale idem, *of* caleo *to be hot, and* fac *doe.*

Excandeſco, eſcere, *to waxe pale with anger, of* ex *and* can *to waxe hot, of* candeo *to be hot.*

Excarnifico, as, *to vexe, of* ex carnifex *an executioner.*

Excellens, tis, *all genders,* lent, *from* excello *to excell.*

Excelſus, a, um, *high, lofty, tall,* excello *to excell.*

Excidium, n. *ruine, deſtru from* excido *to fall out.*

Excido, di, dere, *to fall out,* out, *and* cado *to fall.*

Excidit illi, *it eſcaped him.*

Excipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere, *to tertaine, to receive, of* ex *cha the ſimple ſignification, and* capio *take.*

Excito, as, *to ſtirre up, of* ex *&* ci

Exclamo, as, *to cry out, of* ex clamo *to cry.*

Excludo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to ſhut alſo to hatch egges, of* ex *out,* claudo *to ſhut.*

Excluſus, a, um, *caſt, ſhut, hatch from* excludo ſupra.

Excommunicatio, onis, f. *exco munication, excluſion from Chur*

h, *from* excommunico *to ex-*
nicate, of ex *and* communico
municate. Vide in C.
rementum, n. *exorement, su-*
us matter to be cast by the ex-
faculty. from excerno *to purge*

cerno, crevi, cretum, cernere, *to*
out, of ex *changing the simple*
ation, and cerno *to see.*
creo, as, *to spet out, of* ex *out,*
reo *to spet.*
cubiæ, arum, f. pl. *watching and*
g, from excubo.
cubo, as, ui, itum, *to watch or*
of ex *changing the simple sig-*
tion, and cubo *to lye downe.*
cuso, as, *to excuse.*
cutia, f. *dashing or shaking toge-*
from excutio.
cutio, cussi, cussum, cutere, *to*
out, of ex *out, and* quatio *to*
.
dorsuo, as, *to pull out the back-*
of ex *and* dorsum *the backe.*
ecror, atus sum, ari, *to curse, to*
, of ex *altering the simple signi-*
ion, and sacro *to dedicate.*
edo, di, sum, dere, *to eate up, of*
nd edo idem.
xemplar, aris, n. *a copy, a pattern,*
presentation of a thing.
xemplum, n. *an example, a copy,*
xemplum epistolæ, *the copy of a*
er.
xequiæ, arum, f. pl. *funerall rites*
solemnities.
xentero, as, *to unbowell.*
xequor, ecutus sum, equi, *to*
cute, to accomplish, of ex *and*
sequor *to follow.*

Exerceo, ui, itum, ere, *to exercise, of* ex *changing the simple signification, and* arceo *to drive away.*

Exercitus, us, m. *an army, from* exerceo.

Exero, ui, tum, ere, *to draw out, to put forth, of* ex *&* sero *to set in order.*

Exerto, as, *to put forth, from* exero.

Exhalo, as, *to breathe out, of* ex *and* halo idem.

Exhæredo, as, *to dis-inherit, of* ex *and* hæres *an heire.*

Exhaurio, hausi, stum, ire, *to draw out, of* ex *and* haurio *to draw.*

Exhibeo, ui, itum, ere, *to give out, of* ex *and* habeo.

Exhilaro, as, *to make merry, of* ex *and* hilaris *merry.*

Exigo, egi, actum, igere, *to require, to exact, to drive away, of* ex *and* ago *to doe.*

Exiguus, a, um, *little.*

Exilio, ui, ultum, ire, *to leap out, of* ex *out, and* salio.

Exilire gaudio, *to be exceedingly joyfull.*

Exilis, le, *slender, small.*

Exilium, n. *banishment.*

Eximius, a, um, *excellent, choice, selected, from* eximo.

Eximo, emi, emptum, imere, *to take out, to draw out, of* ex *and* emo *to buy.*

Exinanio, ivi, itum, ire, *to lessen, of* ex and inanis *voide.*

Existimo, as, *to thinke, judge, of* ex *and* æstimo *to esteem.*

Exitiosus, a, um, *hurtfull, from* exitium.

Exitium

Exitium, n, *utter ruine.* } *from* ex-
Exitus, us, m. *an issue or event.* } eo *to go out.*

Exlex, legis, m. & f. *an outlaw, from* ex *and* lex *the law.*

Exoculo, as, *to pull out the eies.* } *from* ex *and*
Exoculus, a, um, *without eies.* } oculus *an eie.*

Exodium, n. *an end.*

Exolesco, levi, *to grow out of use, of* ex *and* olesco *from* oleo.

Exorbito, as, *to goe out of the way, of* ex *and* orbita *a path.*

Exorcismus, m. gr. *an adjuration, or conjuring.*

Exordium, *a beginning, from* ex *and* ordior *to begin.*

Exoro, as, *to obtaine by entreatie, of* ex *and* oro *to entreat or beseech.*

Exosso, as, *to pull the bones out, from* exossis.

Exossis, e, *without bones, of* ex *and* os, ossis *a bone.*

Exosus, a, um. *hated, or hating. from* ex *and* odi *to hate.*

Expallesco, pallui, pallescere, *to waxe pale, of* ex *and* palesco idem, *from* palleo.

Expecto, as, *to looke for, of* ex *and* specto *to behold.*

Expedit, *it is expedient.*

Expeditio, onis, f. *a voyage, quicke dispatch, setting out to warre.* } *from* expedio *to dispatch.*
Expeditus, a, um, *ready.* }

Expendo, di, sum, dere, *to weigh, to consider, of* ex *and* pendo.

Expensa, f. *expense, charge, from* expendo.

Expergiscor, perrectus sum, pe
ci, *to awake.*

Experientia, *experience,* t
from experior.

Experior, pertus sum, periri, t
to prove.

Expers, tis, *void of, one that*
no part.

Expio, as, *to purge by sacrifice*

Expiro, as, *to dye, to breathe*
of ex *and* spiro *to breathe.*

Explano, as, *to expound, fro*
and planus *plaine.*

Explico, as, ui, itum, *to unfold,*
ex *and* plico *to fold.*

Explodo, si, sum, dere, *to hisse*
of ex *and* plaudo.

Exploro, as, *to try, of* ex *and* p
to bewaile.

Expolio, ivi, itum, ire, *to polis*
make neat, of ex *and* polio idem

Expono, sui, situm, nere, *to*
clare, to expound, of ex *and* pon

Expostulo, as, *to quarrell a*
something, of ex *and* postulo *to*
quire.

Exprimo, pressi, pressum, prim
to expresse, of ex *and* premo
presse.

Exprobro, as, *to upbraid, from*
and probrum *dishonestly.*

Expugno, as, *to vanquish, to ex*
to beat downe, of ex *and* pugno
fight.

Exquisitè, *curiously, from* exqu
tus *exquisite, curious, and it co*
from exquiro.

Exquiro, quisivi, quisitum, qu
re, *to search out, of* ex
quæro.

irpo, as, *to root out, from* ex *and* ſtirps *the ſtump of a tree.*

ta, orum, n.pl. *the bowels or en-*
s.

taſis, is *or* eos, f.gr. *a tranſe.*

templò, *by and by, forthwith,*
ntly.

tendo, di, ſum, dere, *to ſtretch*
of ex *and* tendo.

termino, as, *to caſt out, and pro-*
out of ones bounds, of ex *and*
ino to bound, of terminus *a*
d.

terus, a, um, *outward, forreine,*
extra.

timus, a, um, *compared* extra,
ior, extimus, *outmoſt.*

tinguo, xi, ctum, guere, *to*
ch.

tollo, tuli, elatum, extollere,
toll, to praiſe, of ex *and* tollo *to*
up.

to, titi, tare, *to be extant, to*
d out, of ex *and* ſto *to ſtand.*

torqueo, ſi, tum, quere, *to wreſt*
, of ex *and* torqueo *to wreſt.*

torris, is, m. *a baniſhed man.*

tortus, a, um, *wreſted out by vi-*
ce, from extorqueo.

tra, *without.*

traneus, a, um, *forreine, ſtrange,*
m extra ſupra.

tremitas, atis, f. *extremity, or the*
ſide of any thing, from extremus
reme.

tremus, a, um, *the laſt, the outer-*
ſt from extra.

trico, as, *to ſhake off all lets, or*
ficulties.

trudo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to thruſt*
out, of ex *and* trudo *to thruſt.*

Exubero, as, *to abound, of* ex *and* uber *plentifull.*

Exulcero, as *to gall, to fret, of* ex *and* ulcero idem, *from* ulcus *a boyle.*

Exul, ulis, m. & f. *one that is baniſhed.*

Exulo, as, *to be baniſhed, from* exul.

Exulto, as, *to rejoyce exceedingly, of* ex *and* ſalto. Vide in S.

Exuo, ui, utum, uere, *to put off.*

Exurgo, rexi, rectum, gere, *to ariſe out of, of* ex *and* ſurgo.

Exuviæ, arum, f. pl. *any thing caſt off, prey, pillage, from* exuo.

F. ante *A.*

FAba, f. *a beane.*

Faber, bri, m. *a Smith.*

Faber lignarius, *a Carpenter.*

Fabrefacio, feci, factum, facere, *to make, of* faber *and* facio.

Fabricenſis, is, m. *a chiefe Smith, from* faber.

Fabrica, f. *a frame, or building, from* faber.

Fabrico, as, *to make, to invent, from* fabrica.

Fabula, f. *a fable, a tale.*

Faceſſo, ceſſi, ceſſum, ceſſere, *to depart, to doe, as* moleſtiam faceſſere, *to trouble, from* facio.

Facetus, a, um, *witty in jeſting.*

Facetiæ, arum, f. pl. *merry words, from* facetus.

Facies, ei, f. *the face, or countenance.*

Facilis,

Facilis, le, *easie, from* facio.

Facinus, oris, n. *a wicked fact, or notable deed.*

Facio, feci, factum, facere, *to doe, to cause.*

Factiosus, a, um, *contentious, from* factio *a faction.*

Factitius, a, um, *made of, or like to, of* Facio.

Facula, æ, f. *a small torch, diminitive from* Fax.

Facultas, atis, f. *power, liberty, from* facilis.

Facultates, um, f.pl. *wealth.*

Facundus, a, um, *eloquent.*

Fagus, gi, f. *a beech tree.*

Falco, onis, m. *a Falcon.*

Falernum vinum, n. *Muscadine.*

Fallacia, f. *deceit, from* fallax *deceitfull.*

Fallo, fefelli, falsum, fallere, *to deceive.*

Falsus, a, um, *false, from* fallo.

Falx, cis, f. *a hooke, a sickle.*

Fama, f. *fame, good name.*

Fames, is, f. *hunger.*

Familia, f. *an household.*

Familiaritas, atis, f. *familiarity, from* familiaris *familiar, from* familia.

Famulus, m. *a servant.*

Famulor, atus sum, ari, *to serve.*

Fanaticus, a, um, *mad, frantick.*

Fanum, n. *a temple.*

Far ris, n. *bread-corne.*

Farcimen, inis, n. *a gut, a pudding, a sausage, from* farcio.

Farina, f. *meale, flower.*

Farcio, situm, cire, *to stuffe.*

Faris vel fare, fari, *to speake.*

Farrago, inis, f. *a mixture, a heap.*

Fas, *through all cases, right, full.*

Fascia, f. *a swadling band.*

Fascino, as, *to bewitch.*

Fascinum, n. *a charme, from* fascino.

Fascis, is, m. *a sheafe, a faggot.*

Fastidio, ivi, itum, ire, *to* [illegible] *from* fastidium.

Fasti, orum, m.pl. *registers.*

Fastidium, n. *contempt, disdain.*

Fastigium, n. *the height, the top.*

Fastigio, as, *to set a top to, from* fastigium.

Fastus, us, m. *pride, haughtiness.*

Fateor, fassus sum, fateri, *to confesse.*

Fatigo, as, *to weary.*

Fatisco, cere, *to faint, to tire, to chap.*

Fatum, n. *destiny, death.*

Fatuus, a, um. *foolish.*

Faux, cis, f. *a jaw.*

Faveo, vi, tum, vere, *to favour,* favor *favour.*

Favilla, f. *hot embers.*

Favonius, m. *a west-winde.*

Favor, oris, m. *favour.*

Faustus, a, um, *luckie, fortunate.*

Favus, m. *an hony-combe.*

Fax, cis, f. *a torch.*

Faxo, *to doe, from* facio.

F. ante *E.*

FEbris, is, f. *a feaver.*

Febricito, as, *to be sicke of a fever from* febris.

Februarius, m. *the moneth February.*

ruo, as, *to purge by a kinde of*
ſe.
alis, m. *an herald.*
fellis, n. *gall.*
s, is, m. & f. *a Cat.*
cito, as, *to make happy, from*
r, icis, *all genders, happy.*
noralia, um, n. pl. *breeches,*
emur.
ur, oris, n. *a thigh.*
ſtra, f. *a window.*
, f. *a wilde beaſt.*
lis, e, *brutiſh, from* fera.
x, acis, *all genders, fruitfull.*
ulum, n. *a diſh of meat, a meſſe*
almoſt, alſo uſually, com-
rum, n. *a Beere or Coffin,*
rc.
r, arum, f. pl. *Holydaies.*
na, f. *veniſon.*
o, percuſſi, ferire, *to ſtrike.*
mè, *almoſt.*
mentum, n. *leaven.*
o, tuli, latum, ferre, *to beare, to*
.
rocitas, atis, f. *cruelty, fierce-*
from ferox.
ramentum, n. *an hot*
rrugo, inis, f. *iron ruſt* } *from* ferrum.
rrumino, as, *to ſol-*
rrum, n. *iron.*
tilis, le, *fruitfull.*
ula, f. *a ferule.*
veo, vi, vere, *to bee hot, from*
.

Fervidus, a, um, *hot, from* fervor.
Fervor, oris, m. *burning heat.*
Ferus, a, um, *wilde, fierce, rude.*
Feſſus, a, um, *weary.*
Feſtino, as, *to make haſte.*
Feſtivus, a, um, *merry, pleaſant, from* feſtum.
Feſtuca, f. *a moat.*
Feſtum, n. *a feaſt.*
Feudum, n. *land held in villenage.*
Fæx, æcis, f. *dregs or ſediment.*

F. ante *I.*

FIber, bri, m. *a Beaver.*
Fibra, f. *a little veine or ſtring, properly in vegetables.*
Fibula, f. *a button.*
Ficedula, f. *a kinde of little bird, from* ficus *and* edo.
Ficus, us, f. *a fig-tree or figge.*
Fidejuſſio, onis, f. *a borrowing, of* fides *faith, and* juſſio *a command, of* jubeo.
Fidelia, f. *an earthen pot, or Carpenters chalk-line.*
Fidelis, le, *faithfull, loyall, from* fides.
Fides, ei, f. *faith, credit.*
Fides, ium, f. pl. *a violl.*
Fido, ſus ſum, dere, *to believe.*
Fiducia, f. *truſt, confidence, from* fidus.
Fidus, a, um, *faithfull, from* fides.
Figmentum, n. *a forged tale, from* fingo *to faine.*
Figo, xi, xum, gere, *to faſten.*
Figulus, m. *a potter.*
Figulus, *or* figlinus, *of a potter, from* figulus.
Figura, f. *ſhape, likeneſſe.*

Figura, f. *Shape, likeneſſe.*
Figuro, as, *to ſhape.*
Filia, f. *a daughter.*
Filius, m. *a ſonne.*
Filum, n. *a thread.*
Fimbria, f. *the hem of a garment.*
Fimus, m. *dung.*
Findo, fidi, fiſſum, findere, *to cleave.*
Fingo, finxi, fictum, fingere, *to counterfeit, to make, to faine.*
Finio, ivi, itum, ire, *to end, from* finis.
Finis, is, m. & f. *an end, a border.*
Finitimus, a, um, *bordering on, from* finis.
Finio, onis, m. *a Finlander.*
Fio, factus ſum, fieri, *to be made, to become.*
Firmamentum, n. *the firmament, from* firmus.
Firmus, a, um, *ſtable, ſtrong.*
Firmo, as, *to ſtrengthen, from* firmus.
Fiſcella, f. *a muzzle.*
Fiſcus, m. *a kings Treaſury or Exchequer, a bag of mony.*
Fiſſura, f. *a rending, from* findo.
Fiſtuca, f. *a ſledge.*
Fiſtula, f. *a pipe.*
Fiſtulo, as, *to pipe, from* fiſtula.

F. ante *L.*

FLabrum, n. *a blaſt of wind.*
Flacceſco, ere, *to wither, to grow fluggy, from* flaccus, *having long and flaggy eares.*
Flagello, as, *to whip, from* flagellum *a whip, & it comes from* flagrum idē.
Flagito, as, *to aske earneſtly.*
Flagitium, n. *an hainous offence.*
Flagro, as, *to burne with a ſ to be enflamed.*
Flagrum, n. *a whip, a ſcourge*
Flamen, inis, m. *an heathen p*
Flamma, f. *a flame.*
Flammo, as, *to flame, from* fla
Flavus, a um, *yellow.*
Flecto, xi, xum, ctere, *to b bend.*
Fleo, vi, tum, re, *to weep.*
Fletus, us, m. *weeping, from f*
Floccus, m. *a locke of wooll.*
Floccipendo, di, ſum, dere, *to lightly, of* flocci *a locke of woll* pendo *to eſteeme.*
Flo, flas, *to blow.*
Flora, f. *the goddeſſe of flowe*
Florenus, m. *a Floren.*
Flos, oris, m. *a flower.*
Fluctuo, as, *to be toſſed, fro* ctus *a wave.*
Flumen, inis, n. *a river, fro*
Fluentum, n. *a floud.* } *fr*
Fluviatilis, le, *of a river.* } *fl*
Fluo, xi, xum, ere, *to flow.*
Fluvius, m. *a river, from* fluo
Fluxus, a, um, *fleeting.*
Fluxus, us, *a fading, from* flu

F. ante *O.*

FOcaria, f. *a kitchen wench* focus,
Focus, m. *a chimney hearth.*
Fodico, as, *to dig up, from* foc
Fodina, f. *a Mine, from* fodio
Fodio, di, foſſum, fodere, *to*
Fœcundus, a, um, *plentifull, full.*
Fœdifragus, a, um, *breaki league, of* fœdus *a league, and to breake.*

ta f. *a milch Cow.*
dus, eris, n. *a truce, a covenant,*
e.
dus, a, um, *filthy, foule, vile.*
mina, f. *a woman.*
erator, oris, m. *an usurer, from*
usury.
niculum, n. *fennell, from* fœ-
num.
nile, n. *a hay ricke, from* fœnum.
num n. *hay.*
us, oris, n. *usury.*
eo, ui, ere, *to stinke, from* fœ-
tus smell.
us, us, m. *the young of any thing.*
um, n. *a leafe.*
lusoria, *cards.*
is, is. m. *a paire of bellowes.*
entum, n. *an asswaging, from*

es, itis. m. *fuell, nourishment,*
veo.
tis m. *a well, a spring.*
men, inis n. *an hole, from* fo-
pierce.
tilis, le. *full of holes, from*

o, as. *to pierce.*
as, *out of doores.*
cipes, um. m. pl. *the clawes of a*
fish: a paire of tongs.
e, *to be hereafter.*
fex, icis. f. *a paire of sheares, or*
si.
ensia, um. n. pl. *court businesse.*
es, ium. f. pl. *a doore.*
ica, f. *a jakes.*
inlicus, *without, from* foras.
ma, f. *forme, beauty.*
nica, f. *an emmet or pismire.*

Formido, as. *to feare.*
Formido, inis. f. *feare.*
Formo, as. *to shape, from* forma.
Fornax, acis. f. *an oven or fornace.*
Fornicatio, onis. f. *fornication, whoredome.*
Fornix, nicis. f. *a vault, a brothell-house.*
Fors, abl. forte. *hap, chance, fortune.*
Forsan, *peradventure.*
Fortè. *by chance, happely.*
Fortitudo, inis. f. *valour, courage, from* fortis *valiant.*
Fortuitus, a, um. *by chance.*
Fortuna, f. *fortune.*
Fortuno, as. *to make happy, from* fortuna.
Forum, n. *a market place, or pleading place.*
Fossa, f. *a ditch, from* fodio.
Fovea, f. *a ditch.*
Foveo, vi, tum, vere. *to cherish.*

F. ante R.

Fracidus, a, um. *rotten ripe.*
Fraudo, as. *to deceive.*
Fraudulentus, a, um. *deceitfull.* } *from* fraus
Frænum, n. *a bridle.*
Fragilis, le. *fraile, brittle.* } *from* frango
Fragor, oris. m. *a noise, a cracking.* } *to breake.*
Fragro, as. *to smell sweet.*
Fragum, n. *a strawberry.*
Fragrantia, f. *a sweet smell, from* fragro.
Framea, f. *a short speare, a javelin.*

Frango, fregi, fractum, frangere, *to breake.*

Frangibulum, n. *a beake, from* frango.

Frater, tris, *a brother.*

Fratria, f. *a brothers wife.*

Fraudo, as, *to deceive.* } *from*
Fraudulentus, a, um, } fraus. *deceitfull.*

Fraus, dis, f. *deceit, guile.*

Fraxinus, f. *an aſh-tree.*

Fremo, ui, itum, ere, *to chafe, to gnaſh the teeth.*

Frequenter, *frequently, from* frequens *often.*

Fretum, n. *a narrow ſea.*

Frico, as, ui, tum, are, *to rub.*

Frigeo, ere, *to bee cold, from* frigus *cold.*

Frigidarium, n. *a cold place in a bath.* } *from* frigid⁹ *cold.*
Frigiditas, atis, f. *coldneſſe.*

Frigo, xi, xum, gere, *to fry.*

Frigus, oris, n. *cold.*

Fringilla, f. *a bull-finch.*

Fritillus, m. *a paſſage boxe.*

Frivolus, a, um, *frivolous, vaine.*

Frons, dis, f. *a greene leafe.*

Frons, tis, m. *a forehead.*

Fructus, us, m. *the fruit of any thing.*

Frugalitas, atis, f. *thriftineſſe, from* frugalis *thrifty, and it is from* frugi idem.

Frumentum, n. *all manner of bread-corne.*

Fruor, fructus ſum, frui, *to enjoy.*

Fruſtra, *in vaine.*

Fruſtror, atus ſum, ari, *to deceive, from* fruſtra.

Fruſtum, n. *a fragment, a pi* fruſtum panis, *a piece of brea*

Frutex, icis, m. *a ſhrub.*

Fruticeſco, ere, *to grow as ſ from* frutex.

Frutico, as, *to grow as from* frutex.

F. ante *u.*

FUcatus, a, um, *painted, c feit, from* fucus *painting.*

Fucus, m. *a drone.*

Fuga, f. *flight.*

Fugio, gi, gitum, gere, *to fl*

Fugo, as, *to put to flight, fr* ga *flight.*

Fulcio, ſi, tum, cire, *to und to ſupport.*

Fulcrum, n. *a prop, a ſupp from* fulcio.

Fulgeo, ſi, gere, *to ſhine, to*

Fulgur, uris, n. *lightning.*

Fulguro, as, *to lighten.*

Fulica, f. *a kinde of bird.*

Fuliginoſus, a, um, *ſmoakie from* fuligo *ſoot.*

Fullo, onis, m. *a Fuller.*

Fulmen, inis, n. *a thunderb*

Fulvus, a, um, *a deepe yello*

Fumo, as, } *to ſmoake.*
Fumigo, as, }

Fumus, m. *ſmoake.*

Funambulus, m. *a rope-da* funis *a rope, and* ambulo *to*

Funda, f. *a ſling.*

Fundamentum, n. *a found ground-worke, from* fundo *foundation.*

Fundibularius, m. *a Slinge*

Funditùs, *utterly, from t dation.*

ndo, as, *to found, to build.*
ndo, fudi, fusum, fundere, *to out.*
ndulus, m. *a gudgeon.*
ndum, n. *a bottome.*
ndus, m. *ground.*
nebris, e, } *deadly, from* fu-
neſtus, a, um, } nus.
ngor, ctus ſum, gi, *to execute, to rge.*
nis, is, m. *a rope.*
nus, eris, n. *a funerall.*
or, atus ſum, *to ſteale, from hiefe.*
ur, uris, m. & f. *a thiefe, a pilferer*
ca, f. *a forke, a gallowes.*
cifer, eri, *a ſlave that carries llowes, of* furca *&* fero.
fur, uris, m. *bran.*
æ, f. pl. *helliſh furies, from* fu-
y.
rnus, m. *a furnace.*
ror, oris, m. *fury, rage.*
rus, a, um, *darke, blacke.*
ſina, f. *a fleſh-forke.*
ſus, a, um, *browne.*
, *largely, abundantly, from o powre out.*
go, as, *to beat with clubs,* ſtis.
is, is, m. *a club.*
s, m. *a ſpindle.*
is, le, *given to fooliſh babling.*
rus, a, um, *that is to come.*

G. ante *A.*

Albula, f. *a bird called a Woodwall.*

Galea, f. *an helmet.*
Galerus, m. *a hat.*
Galla, f. *a gall.*
Gallicinium, n. *cockes-crowing, of* gallus *and* cano *to ſing.*
Gallina, f. *a hen.*
Gallo-pavus, m. *a french peacock.*
Gallus, m. *a cocke.*
Gangræna, f. *a gangrene, a kinde of fretting ſore.*
Ganeo, onis, m. *a rioter, a ruffian.*
Ganeum, n. *a ſtewes.*
Gargarizo, as, *to waſh the mouth or throat.*
Garrio, ivi, itum, ire, *to babble.*
Garrulus, a, um, *that babbleth, from* garrio.
Gaudeo, gavisus ſum, *to rejoice.*
Gaudium, n. *joy.*
Gauſape, is, f. *a ſaddle-cloath.*
Gaza, f. *riches, treaſure.*
Gazaphylacium, n. gr. *a treaſury.*

G. ante *E.*

GEhenna, f. *hell.*
Gelaſco, as, *to freeze, from* gelu.
Gelu, n. *through all caſes, froſt.*
Geminus, a, um, *double, twinnes.*
Gemma, f. *a pretious ſtone.*
Gemo, ui, itum, ere, *to lament.*
Gena, f. *the cheeke.*
Genealogia, f. gr. *a genealogy, a declaration of ones pedegree.*
Gener, eri, m. *a ſonne in law.*
Generalis, le, *generall, univerſall, from* genus *a kinde.*
Genero, as, *to beget.*
Generoſus, a, um, *noble, generous.*
Genialis, le, *pleaſant, merry,*

from genius *ones disposition.*

Genitor, oris. m. *a father, from* gigno.

Genius, m. *ones nature, humour, or disposition: also ones good or bad Angell.*

Gens, tis. f. *a nation.*

Genitrix, icis. f. *a mother, from* gigno.

Gentilis, le. *gentilish, heathenish, from* gens.

Gentilismus, *gentilisme.*

Genu, *through all cases sing.* n. pl. genua. *a knee.*

Genuinus, a, um. *peculiar, naturall.*

Genus, eris. n. *a kind, a stocke.*

Geographia, f. gr. *a description of the earth.*

Geometria, f. gr. *a measuring the earth.*

Geraria, f. *a ship of burden, a busie tongued body, from* gero.

Germanus, a, um. *come of the same stocke.*

Germanus, m. *a German.*

Germen, inis. n. *a young sprig.*

Germino, as, *to branch out, to bloome, from* germen.

Gero, ssi, stum, rere. *to beare.*

Gesta, orum. n. pl. *the acts of Princes or people, from* gero.

Gesticulator, oris. m. *that useth much gesture, a mimicke, from* gesticulor *to use much gesture.*

Gestio, ivi, itum, ire. *to leap through joy*

Gesto, as. *to weare, to beare.*

Gestus, us. m. *ones gesture, from* gero.

G. ante I.

GIbbus, m. *a great swelling, a bunch in the backe.*

Gibbus, a, um. *of carnation colour.*

Gigas, antis. m. *a giant.*

Gigno, genui, genitum, gignere *beget.*

Gingiva, f. *the gums.*

Girgillus, m. *a reele.*

G. ante L.

GLabro, as. *to smooth, from* ber *smooth.*

Glacies, ei. f. *ice.*

Gladius, m. *a sword.*

Glans, dis. f. *mast, an acorne*

Glaucoma, tis. n. *sorenesse in eyes.*

Glaucus, a, um. *gray.*

Gleba, f. *a turfe, a clod.*

Glessum, n. *amber.*

Glis, ris. m. *a dormouse.*

Glis, illis, f. *potters clay.*

Glis, tis, *a thistle.*

Glisco, cere. *to waxe fat, to*

Globus, m. *any round thing globe.*

Glocito, as, *to clocke as hens*

Glomero, as, *to heap together gather round, from* glomus.

Glomus, m. *a clew.*

Gloria, f. *glory, renoune.*

Glorior, atus sum, ari. *to bo*

Glos, ris. f. *a sister-in-law.*

Glossa, f. *an exposition.*

Glubo, bi, bitum, bere. *to pe*

Gluma, f. *a huske or hull.*

Gluten, inis, n. *glew.*

Gluto, onis. *a glutton.*

Glycerrhiza, f. gr. *Liquoras.*

G. ante N.

GNarus, a, um. *skilfull.*

Gnavus, a, um. *quicke, a*

noma, atis, n. gr. *a ſentence.*
nomon, onis, m. *the pin of a dial*

G. ante *O.*

Obio, nis, m. *a gudgeon.*
Goſſipium, n. *cotton.*

G. ante *R.*

Rabatum, n. *a little bed or couch.*
Gracilis, le, *thin, ſlender.*
raculus, m. *a jackdaw.*
radarius, a, um, *that goeth ſoft-*
gradus.
radarius equus, *an ambling horſe.*
radatim, *leiſurely.*
radior, greſſus, } *from* gradus
, *to goe.*
radus, us, m. *a ſtep, a degree.* —
ræcus, a, um, *greekiſh.*
raius, a, um, *belonging to Greece.*
rallatorius, a, um, *belonging to*
, *of* gralli, orum, *ſtilts.*
ramen, inis, n. *graſſe.*
rammatica, f. *grammer.*
ranarium, n. *a garner to keepe*
in, a granary, from granum
e.
randævus, a, um, *very old,*
grandis *great, and* ævum *an*

randis, e, *great.*
rando, inis, f. *haile.*
ranum, n. *a graine.*
raphice, *neatly, elegantly.*
raphium, n. gr. *a pen.*
raſſator, oris, m. *that robs by the*
way, from graſſor.
raſſor, atus ſum, *to goe on with*
ence.
rates, ium, f. *thanks.*
ratia, f. *grace, favour.*

Gratificor, atus ſum, ari, *to ſhew ones ſelfe thankefull, of* grates *and* facio.

Gratuitò, *freely, from* gratus.

Gratulor, atus ſum, ari, *to rejoice in ones behalfe, from* gratus.

Gratus, a, um, *thankfull, acceptable.*

Graveolentia, f. *a ſtrong ſmell, of* gravis *and* oleo *to ſmell.*

Gravidus, a, um, *great with young, full, weighty, from* gravis.

Gravis, e, *heavie.*

Gravo, as, *to burden, to grieve, from* gravis.

Gregarius, a, um, *of the common ſort, from* grex *a flocke.*

Gremium, n. *a boſome.*

Greſſus, us, *a ſtep, from* gradior.

Grex, gis, m. *a flocke.*

Grillus, m. *a graſhopper.*

Groſſus, f. *any unripe fruit.*

Grunnio, ivi, itum, ire, *to grunt like a ſwine.*

Grus, is, m. & f. *a crane.*

G. ante *u.*

GUbernaculum, n. *the ſterne of a ſhip, from* guberno.

Guberno, as, *to rule or guide.*

Gula, f. *the throat, gluttony.*

Gummi, n, indecl. *gumme.*

Gurges, itis, m. *a whirle-poole, a gulfe.*

Gurgulio, onis, m. *the weaſand pipe.*

Gurguſtum, n. *a cote, a cabbin, a ſty*

Guſtavus, m. *the name of many worthies in our age.*

Guſto, as, *to taſte.*

Guſtus, us, *the taſte.*

Gutta, f. *a drop.*
Guttur, uris, m. & n. *the throat.*
Gutturnium, n. *an ewre, a waterpot with a narrow necke, from* guttur.

G. ante *Y.*

GYmnaſium, n. gr. *a ſchoole.*
Gynæceum, n. gr. *a houſe of women.*
Gypſum, n. *plaiſter, parget.*
Gyrus, m. *a compaſſe or circle.*

H. ante *A.*

HAbena, f. *the reines of a bridle.*
Habeo, ui, itum, ere, *to have.*
Habilis, le, *fit, apt.* } *from* ha-
Habito, as, *to dwell.* } beo.
Habitaculum, *an houſe.*
Habitatio, onis, f. idem.
Habitudo, inis, f. *the diſpoſition of the body, from* habitus.
Habitus, us, m. *an habit or quality ſtrongly grounded, from* habeo.
Hactenus, *thus far, hitherto:* hæc hactenus, *ſo much for this time.*
Hædus, m. *a kid.*
Hæreo, ſi, ſum, rere, *to ſticke faſt.*
Hæredium, n. *an inheritance, from* hæres.
Hæres, edis, m, *an heire.*
Hæreſis, is, f. gr. *an hereſie.*
Hæreſiarcha, m. gr. *a leader of hereſies.*
Hæſito, as, *to ſtagger, to doubt, from* hæreo.
Halec, ecis, f. & n. *a herring.* pl. haleces, ium, f.
Halitus, us, m. *a breath.*
Halo, as, *to ſend out a ſent.*
Hallucinor, atus ſum, ari, *to be deceived.*
Hamita, æ, m. *an angler, from* hamus.
Hamus, m. *a hooke.*
Hara, f. *a hogſtye.*
Hariolor, atus ſum, ari, *to ſay by ſoothſaying, from* hariolus.
Hariolus, *a ſoothſayer, a fortune teller.*
Harmonia, f. gr. *a ſweet conſent, muſicke, muſicke.*
Harpago, as, *to ſnatch at.*
Harpyæ, arum, f. pl. *ravenous birds.*
Haſtiludium, n. *tilting, of* haſta *and* ludo.
Haſta, f. *a ſpeare.*
Hauſtrum, n. *a ſweepe or ſuch engine to draw water with,* and hauſtus, us, m. *from* haurio.
Haud, haudquaquam, haudquaquam, *not any thing.*

H. ante *E.*

HEbdomada, f. *a weeke.*
Hebes, etis, *all genders, dull.*
Hebeto, as, *to blunt, from* hebes.
Hebræus, m. *an Hebrew.*
Hedera, f. *the ivie-tree.*
Helix, icis, f. *a kinde of Geometricall line, being divers wayes crooked.*
Helleborum, n. *an hearbe, of whoſe root ſneeſing powder is made.*
Heliotropium, n. *a Daffadill.*
Helluo, onis, m. *a glutton, a devourer.*
Hemiſphærium, n. g. *an halfe ſphere, or halfe circle.*
Herba, f. *an hearb, graſſe.*

erbarius, m. *a garden-keeper,*
herba *an hearbe.*
eri, *yesterday.*
ernioſus, a, um, *one which hath*
ture of hernia *a rupture.*
eroina, f. *a noble woman, from*
os.
eros, ois, m. *a Peere.*
erus, m. *a maſter.*
eſternus, a, um, *of yesterday, from*
eus, *oh.*
eu, *alas,*
exameter, tri, m. *an hexameter*
, consisting of six feet.

H. ante *I.*

iatus, us, m. *a gaping, from* hio *to*
gape.
iberna, orum, n. pl. *ſouldiers*
er lodgings.
ic, hæc, hoc, *this.*
ilaris, e, *merry, cheerfull, pleaſant.*
inc, *from hence.*
innulus, m. *a fawne.*
io, as, *to gape, or gaſpe: hence* hi-
us, *gaping.*
ippopera, f. *a port mantle.*
ircus, m. *a goat.*
irquus, m, *one that is ſquint-eied.*
irſutus, a, um, *rough, hairy.*
irudo, inis, f. *an horſe-leach.*
irundo, inis, f. *a ſwallow.*
iſco, cere, *to gape, to murter, from*
idem.
iſpidus, a, um, *rough, haired.*
iſtoria, f. *an hiſtory.*
iſtrio, onis, m. *a Stage-player.*
iulcus, a, um, *gaping, from*

H. ante *O.*

HOdiè, *q.d.* hoc die, *to day, at this time.*

Holocauſtum, n. gr. *a whole burnt offering.*

Holophanta, m. gr. *a miſchievous fellow hired to make lies.*

Holoſericus, a, um, *made all of ſilke.*

Homagium, n. *homage, ſubmiſſion.*

Homicidium, n. *manſlaughter, from* homicida *a man-ſlayer, of* homo *and* cædo *to kill.*

Homilia, f. *an homily, a ſermon.*

Homo, inis, m. & f. *a man or woman.*

Homuncio, onis, m. *a petty fellow.*
Homunculus, m. *a little or miſerable man.*
} *from* homo.

Honeſtus, a, um, *honeſt, honourable.*

Honos, oris, m. *honour.*

Honoro, as, *to honour, from* honor.

Hora, f. *an houre.*

Hordeum, n. *barly.*

Horologium, n. *a clocke, a dyall.*

Horridus, a, um, *terrible, ghaſtly, from* horror *terriblene ſſe.*

Hortor, atus ſum, ari, *to exhort.*

Hortulanus, m. *a gardener, from* hortus *a garden.*

Hoſpitor,

Hoſpitor, atus ſum, ari, *to lodge.*
Hoſpitium, n. *hoſpitality.*
Hoſpitalitas, atis, f. *hoſpitality.*
} *from* hoſpes *a gueſt.*

Hoſtia, f. *a ſacrifice, the beaſt for ſacrifice.*
Hoſtis, is, m. & f. *an enemy.*

H. ante *U.*

HUc, *hither.*
Hujuſmodi, *ſuch like.*
Humanitas, atis, *courteſie, from* humanus.
Humecto, as. *to moiſten.*
Humerus, m. *a ſhoulder.*
Humidus, a, um, *moiſt, from* humor *moiſture.*
Humilis, le, *low, humble.*
Humo, as, *to bury, to enterre, from* humus.
Humor, oris, m. *moiſture.*
Humus, f. *low wet ground.*

H. ante *Y.*

HYacinthinus, a, um, *of a purple colour, from* hyacinthus, *a flower of a purple colour.*
Hyalus, a, um, *of a glaſſie colour.*
Hyberno, as, *to winter, from* hybernus.
Hybernus, a, um, *belonging to winter.*
Hydra, f. *a water-ſnake.*
Hydria, f. *a water-pot.*
Hydrops, opis, m. gr. *one ſicke of the dropſie.*
Hyemo, as, *to winter, from* hyems.
Hyems, emis, f. *winter.*
Hyæna, f. *a kinde of beaſt with a womans voice.*
Hymenæum, n. *a wedding, from* Hymen *the god of marriage.*
Hymnus, m. *a hymne, a ſong.*
Hypericum, n. *a kinde of herb called S. Johns wort.*
Hypocauſtum, n. *a hot-houſe, ſtove.*
Hypocriſis, is, f. *fained holineſſe.*
Hypocrita, m. gr. *an Hypocrite.*
Hypodidaſcalus, m. *an uſher, ſchoole.*
Hypogæum, n. gr. *a cellar.*
Hyſſopites, m. gr. *wine made of Hyſſope, from* hyſſopus *hyſſope.*
Hyſtrix, icis, f. *a porcupine.*

J. ante *A.*

JAceo, ui, cere, *to lye downe.*
Jacio, jeci, jactum, jacere, *to caſt.*
Jacto, as, *to toſſe, from* jacio.
Jactura, f. *a loſſe, from* jacio.
Jaculor, atus ſum, ari, *to dart, from* jaculum.
Jaculum, n. *a dart, from* jacio *caſt.*
Jam, *now.*
Iambus, m. *an Iambicke verſe.*
Jaminde, *even now or then.*
Janitor, oris, m. *a porter, from* janua.
Janthinus, a, um, gr. *of a violet colour.*
Janua, f. *a gate.*
Januarius, m. *the moneth Januarie.*

I. ante *B.*

IBeria, f. *Spaine.*
Ibex, icis, *a beaſt like a wilde goat.*
Ibidem, *there, from* ibi.
Ibi, *there.*

I. ante C.

ncula, *a picture, from* iconi-
in.

ctus, a, um, *stricken, from* ico *to*
e.

I. ante D.

circò, *therefore.*

ea, f. *an imaginary forme, shape.*

idem, eadem, idem, *the same, of* is
demum.

Identidem, *eftsoones, now and
n, ever and anon.*

Idcò, *therefore.*

Idioma, atis, n .gr. *the property of
nguage.*

Idiota, m. gr. *an Idiot, a foole.*

Idolum, n. *an Idoll.*

Idololatra, m. gr. *a worshipper of
ls.*

Idoneus, a, um, *apt, fit.*

Idus, uum, f. pl. *the Ides of a month.*

J. ante E.

Jecur, oris, *or* cinoris, n. *a liver.*

Jecusculum, n. *a liver, from* je-
supra.

JEHOVAH, *the mighty Lord
heaven and earth.*

Jejuno, as, *to fast, from* jejunus
um, *fasting.*

Jentaculum, n. *a breakefast, from*
mo, as, *to breake ones fast.*

Jesus, u, um, u, *Jesus the saviour
men.*

I. ante G.

Igitur, *therefore.*

Ignarus, a, um, *ignorant, unskil-
ll, of* in *not in composition with an
jective, and* gnarus *skilfull.*

Ignavus, a, um, *cowardly, scath-
ull, from* in *not in composition, and*
gnavus *lively, active.*

Ignis, is, m. *fire.*

Igniarium, n. *fire-wood, tinder, from* ignis.

Ignitabulum, n. *fiering, or fuell, of* ignis *fire.*

Ignitus, a, um, *fiery, from* ignis.

Ignobilis, le, *base, of* in *not in composition, and* nobilis *noble.*

Ignominia, f. *discredit, reproach, disgrace.*

Ignorantia, & ignoratio, onis, f. *ignorance, from* ignoro.

Ignoro, as, *not to know.*

Ignosco, vi, tum, scere, *to pardon, of* in *changing the simple signification, and* nosco *to know.*

Ignotus, a, um, *unknowne, of* in *not in composition, and* notus *knowne.*

I. ante L.

ILex, icis, m. *a kinde of wood called Holme.*

Ilia, orum, n. pl. *the small guts.*

Illac, *that way, from* ille.

Illaqueo, as *to ensnare, to entangle, of* in *and* laqueus *a snare.*

Illecebræ, arum, f. pl. *an enticement, wantonnesse.*

Ille, a, ud, *hee, shee, it.*

Illegitimus, a, um, *illegitimate, of* in *and* legitimus.

Illicitus, a, um, *unlawfull, of* in *and* licitus.

Illibatus, a, um, *undefiled, spotlesse, of* in *not in composition, and* libatus *tasted, from* libo *to taste.*

Illic, *there.*

Illicò, *forthwith.*

Illinc, *from thence.*

Illino,

Illino, ivi, ire, *to ſmeare, to anoint over, of* in & lino idem.

Illudo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to mocke, of* in *upon, and* ludo *to play.*

Illumino, as, *to enlighten, of* in & lumino idem, *from* lumen *light.*

Illunis, e, *without a moone.*

Illuſtris, e, *famous, cleere, of* illuſtro, as.

Illuſtro, as, *to beautifie, of* in *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* luſtro *to view, from* luſtrum. Vid. L.

Illuvies, ei, f. *filthineſſe for want of waſhing, of* in *and* lavo.

I. ante *M.*

IMaginor, atus ſum, ari, *to imagine, to deviſe, to gheſſe, from* imago.

Imaginatio, onis, f. *the imagination, from* imaginor.

Imago, inis, f. *an image.*

Imbecillis, le, *feeble, weake,* viz. *ſo that he muſt needs leane on a ſtaffe, of* in *upon, and* bacillus, *from* baculus *a ſtaffe.*

Imbellis, le, *weake, from* in *noting here an unfitneſſe for, and* bellum *warre.*

Imber, bris, m. *a ſhour, ſtormy rain.*

Imberbis, e, *beardleſſe, of* in *not and* barba *a beard.*

Imbrex, icis, m. *a gutter-tile.*

Imbricitamentum, n. *the eaves of an houſe, from* imbrex.

Imbuo, ui, utum, uere, *to give a deepe dye or tincture to.*

Imitatrix, icis, f. *a woman that imitates.*

Imitor, atus ſum, ari, *to imitate, to follow ones example.*

Immanitas, atis, f. *cruelty, from* immanis.

Immanis, e, *cruell, outragio*

Immaturus, a, um, *unripe, fro and* maturus.

Immediatè, *immediately, fo with, of* immediatus *immediate* in *not and* medius *middle.*

Immenſus, a, um, *unmeaſur great, eſpecially and properly in tent, of* in *not in compoſition,* menſus *meaſured, from* metior *meaſure.*

Immergo, ſi, ſum, gere, *to drow of* in *and* mergo.

Immineo, ui, ere, *to hang ready fall, to hang over, of* in *changing ſimple ſignification, and* maneo *to maine.*

Immiſceo, ui, ſtum, cere, *to mi gle, of* in & miſceo.

Immitis, e, *cruell, of* in *and* mit

Immitto, ſi, ſum, tere, *to let* in *and* mitto.

Imò, *yea rather.*

Immoderate, *immoderately, fro* immoderatus *immoderate, of* in moderatus. Vide M.

Immolo, as, *to ſacrifice, of* in mola *a cake uſed in ſacrifice.*

Immundities, ei, f. *filthineſſe, fro* immundus *uncleane, of* in *not in co poſition, and* mundus *cleane.*

Immunis, e, *free from, exempt fro exactions, of* in *not, and* munia, orum *publike employments.*

Imparatus, a, um, *unready, of* in paratus. Vide P.

Impedio, ivi, itum, ire, *to let, t hinder one in their way, of* in & pe

Impello, puli, pulſum, pellere, *t force, of* in & pello.

Impen-

ppendeo, di, ſum, dere, *to hang or upon, of* in & pendeo.

ppendium, n. *coſt or charge*, impendo.

mpendo, di, ſum, dere, *to expend, ſpend on, of* in & pendo.

mpenſa, f. *expence, coſt, from* impendo.

mpenſe, *earneſtly, from* impendo.

mperator, oris, m. *a Generall, an Emperour.* } *from* impero.

mperium, n. *an Empire Dominion.* } *from* impero.

mperitus, a, um, *unskilfull of* in peritus.

mpertio, ivi, itum, ire, *to beſtow, part to, of* in *and* partio *to divide, from* pars.

mpetigo, inis, f. *a tetter, a ring-*

worme.

mpetro, as, *to obtaine by requeſt.*

mpetus, us, m. *force.*

mpingo, pegi, pactum, pingere, *to run on, to daſh againſt, of* in *and* pango *to joine.*

mpleo, vi, tum, re, *to fill.*

mplico, ui, itum, are, *to wrap in, of* in *and* plico *to fold.*

mploro, as, *to beſeech earneſtly with teares, of* in & ploro.

mplumis, e, *without feathers, of* in *not in comp.* & pluma *a feather.*

mpluvium, n. *a place to receive raine into, of* in & pluvia.

mportunus, a, um, *out of ſeaſon, importunate, troubleſome.*

mpœnitens, tis, *all genders, impenitent, of* in *and* pœnitens.

mpos, otis, *all genders, voide of, without ability.*

Impoſtor, oris, m. *a deceiver, from* impono *to deceive.*

Impoſſibilis, le, *impoſſible, of* in *not in compoſition, and* poſſibilis *poſſible, from* poſſum.

Impotens, tis, *all genders, weake, of* in *and* potens.

Impranſus, a, um, *not having dined, of* in *and* pranſus, *from* prandeo *to dine.*

Imprecor, atus ſum, ari, *to revile, to curſe, of* in *againſt in compoſition, and* precor *to pray.*

Improbo, as, *to diſallow, of* in *and* probo *to allow.*

Improbus, a, um, *wicked, of* in *neg. in comp. and* probus.

Impono, poſui, poſitum, ponere, *to deceive, of* in *and* pono.

Impubes, is, *beardleſſe, young, of* in *and* pubes *the age of fourteene yeeres.*

Impudentia, f. *impudency, ſhameleſſeneſſe, from* impudens *ſhameleſſe, of* in *not in compoſition, and* pudet *it ſhameth.*

Impudicitia, f. *ſhameleſſeneſſe, from* impudicus, a, um, *unchaſte, of* in *and* pudicus.

Impugno, as, *to reſiſt, of* in *againſt in compoſition, and* pugno *to fight.*

Impune, *without puniſhment, from* impunis idem, *of* in *not in compoſition, and* punio *to puniſh.*

Impunitas, atis, f. *impunity, from* impunis.

Impurus, a, um, *impure, of* in *neg. and* purus.

Imputo, as, *to impute to, to charge.*

with, to blame, of in *and* puto.

Imus, a, um, *loweſt.*

I. ante *N.*

IN, *in, into, upon.*

Inæqualiter, *unequally, of* inæqualis *unequall, of* in & æqualis.

Inanis, e, *vaine, idle.*

Inauguro, as, *to advance ſolemnly, of* in *and* auguro *to divine, which is from* augur.

Inauris, is, *an eare-jewell, of* in *upon, and* auris.

Incantamentum, n. *an inchantment, from* incanto.

Incanto, as, *to inchant, to charme, of* in *and* canto, *from* cano *to ſing.*

Incaleſco, ui, eſcere, *to waxe, hot, of* in *and* caleſco. Vide in C.

Incaſſum, *in vaine, of* in *and* caſſus, a, um, *vaine.*

Incedo, ſſi, ſſum, dere, *to goe ſtately, of* in *and* cedo *to goe.*

Incendiarius, m. *an incendiary, from* incendium.

Incendium, n. *a burning flame, from* incendo *to kindle, of* in *and* cando *to glow.*

Incertus, a, um, *uncertaine, doubtfull, of* in *not in compoſition, and* certus *ſure.*

Inceſſanter, *unceſſantly, of* in *and* ceſſo.

Inceſſo, i vi, itum, ere, *to aſſaile.*

Inceſſus, us, m. *a going, of* incedo.

Inceſto, as, *to commit inceſt with, to diſhonour, of* inceſtus.

Inchoo, as, *to begin.*

Incido, di, dere, *to fall into, of* in *and* cado.

Incilia, f. *or* incile, is, n. *a trench.*

Incipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere, *to gin, of* in *and* capio.

Inciſura, f. *a cut, of* incido.

Incita, f. *a motion or ſtirring.*

Inclino, as, *to bow downe, to be*

Includo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to cloſe up ſhut in, of* in *and* claudo.

Inclytus, a, um, *famous, noble.*

Incogitantia, f. *raſhneſſe, of* in cogito.

Incognitus, a, um, *unknowne, of not in compoſition, and* cognitus, *fr* cognoſco *to know.*

Incola, m. & f. *a ſojourner, an habitant, of* in *and* colo.

Incolo, colui, cultum, colere, *inhabite, of* in *and* colo.

Incolumis, e, *ſafe.*

Incommodus, a, um, *unpl of* in *not in compoſition, and* dus *profitable.*

Inconditus, a, um, *confuſed, of not in compoſition, and* condi *built, from* condo *to build.*

Inconſultè, *unadviſedly, from* conſultus *unadviſed. of* in *not compoſition, and* conſulo *to ad or counſell.*

Incrementum, n. *increaſe.*

Increpo, ui, are, *to rebuke, of changing the ſimple ſignification, a* crepo.

Inculco, as, *to apply to, to incu cate, of* in *and* calco *to tread on.*

Incubo, as, ui, itum, *to ſit egges, of* in *upon, and* cubo *to l downe.*

Inc

ubus, m. *a disease commonly cal-*
night-mare, of incubo.
ultus, a, um, *untilled, rude, un-*
ed, of in *and* cultus *trimmed.*
umbo, cubui, cumbere, *to lean*
set ones selfe to endevour, of
d cumbo.
unabula, orum, n. pl. *a cradle,*
and cunabula idem.
unctantèr, *without delay, of* in
unctor *to delay.*
uria, f. *negligence, careleſſe-*
, of in *and* cura *care.*
urro, ri, ſum, rere, *to runne in-*
ſ in *and* curro.
us, udis, *a ſmiths anvile, or ſtithy*
utio, ſi, ſum, tere, *to ſtrike a-*
, of in *and* quatio.
idago, as, *to ſearch diligently.*
de, *from thence.*
decens, tis, *all genders, unſeem-*
in *and* decet.
defeſſe, *without wearineſſe, of*
d defeſſus.
dex, icis, m. *a teller.*
dicium, n. *a bewray-* } *from*
a token, a ſigne. } index.
dico, as, *to ſhew, to* }
ſ.
dico, xi, ctum, cere, *to proclaime,*
n and dico.
dicus, a, um, *belonging to In-*

differens, tis, *all genders, indif-*
nt, equall, of in *not in compoſiti-*
and differo *to differ.*
digena, m. *a native.*
digeo, ui, ere, *to lacke, of* in *and*
o idem.
digito, as, *to point at, of* in *and*
gitus *a finger.*

Indignor, atus ſum, ari, *to diſdain, to bee wroth, of* in *not in compoſiti-*
on, and dignor. Vide D.

Indigus, a, um, *poore, of* in *and* egeo.

Individuus, a, um, *undivided, of* in *and* divido.

Indo, didi, ditum, dere, *to ſet in, to put in, of* in *and* do.

Indoctus, a, um, *unlearned, of* in *not in compoſition, and* doctus *learned, from* doceo.

Indoles, is, f. *inclination, diſpoſition, towardneſſe.*

Inducia, arum, f. pl. *a truce.*

Indulgeo, ſi, ſum & tum, gere, *to pamper, to make too much of.*

Indumentum, n. *a garment, of* induo.

Induo, i, tum, ere, *to put on.*

Induratio, onis, f. *a hardening, from* induro.

Indus, m. *an Indian.*

Induro, as, *to harden, of* in *and* duro idem, *from* durus.

Induſium, n. *a ſhirt.*

Induſtria, f. *travell, diligence.*

Inebriatus, a, um, *drunken, of* in *and* ebrius.

Inedia, f. *hunger, of* in *not in compoſition, and* edo *to eat.*

Ineptus, a, um, *unfit, of* in *not, and* aptus *fit.*

Inermis, e, *weaponleſſe, of* in *without in compoſition, &* arma *weapons.*

Inertia, f. *a dull litherneſſe, from* iners *ſluggiſh, of* in *without in compoſition, and* ars *skill.*

Ineſco, as, *to allure, to lay a bait to catch, of* in *and* eſca *a baite.*

Infa-

Infamis, me, *ſlanderous, of ill report, of* in *and* fama.

Infans, tis. *an infant, of* in *not in compoſition, and* fari *to ſpeake.*

Infatuo, as, *to befoole, of* in *and* fatuus *fooliſh.*

Infectio, onis, f. *an infection, from* inficio.

Infelix, icis, *all genders, unhappy, of* in *and* felix.

Infenſus, a, um, *angry, diſpleaſed with.*

Inferiæ, arum, f. pl. *ſacrifices for the dead.* } *from* infra *below.*
Infernus, a, um, *infernall.* }

Inferior, us, oris, comp. infra, ferior, ſimus, *lower.*

Infero, tuli, illatum, inferre, *to bring in, from* in *and* fero.

Inferus, a, um, *low, from* infra.

Infeſto, as, *to moleſt, to annoy, from* infeſtus.

infeſtus, a, um, *malicious, noyſome to.*

Inficias ire, *to deny.*

Infit, *it beginneth, of* in *and* fio.

Inflammatus, a, um, *inflamed, ſet on fire, of* in *and* flamma.

Inficio, feci, factum, ficere, *to infect, from* in *and* facio.

Inficior, atus ſum, ari, *to deny.*

Infinitus, a, um, *infinite, of* in *and* finis.

Infirmus, a, um, *weake, feeble, of* in *not in compoſition, and* firmus *ſtrong.*

Inflammo, as, *to inflame, of* in *and* flamma.

Infligo, xi, ctum, gere, *to inflict.*

Inflictus, a, um, *inflicted, from* infligo.

Influxus, us, m. *an influence, of* fluo.

Informatio, onis, f. *inſtruction, f* informo *to informe, of* in *and* ma.

Informis, e, *miſ-ſhapen.* } *of* in
Informo, as, *to informe.* } form

Infortunium, n. *miſfortune, o* *and* fortuna.

Infra, *under, beneath.*

Infula, f. *a Labell hanging on* ſide *of a Biſhops mitre.*

Infumo, as, *to lay in the ſmoak* in *and* fumus.

Infundo, fudi, fuſum, fundere *powre in or upon, of* in *and* fundo

Infundibulum, n. *a tunnell, f* infundo.

Ingemino, as, *to repeat often redouble, of* in *and* gemino *to do* *from* geminus *double.*

Ingenium, n. *wit, or diſpoſitio*

Ingenioſus, a, um, *witty, from* genium.

Ingens, tis, *all genders, great.*

Ingenuus, a, um, *free borne,* nuous, *of a temperate, plaine, and* neſt *diſpoſition.*

Ingero, ſi, ſtum, rere, *to heape* *of* in *and* gero.

Ingluvies, ei, f. *gluttony.*

Ingratus, a, um, *unthankefull* in *not in compoſition, and* gra *thankefull.*

Ingredior, ſſus ſum, di, *to enter* in *and* gradior *to goe, from* gradu

Ingria, f. *a countrey ſo called.*

Ingruo, i, ere, *to invade, to aſſ* *to ruſh on without noiſe.*

Inguen, inis, *the lower part of belly.*

gurgito, as, *to stuffe, to cramme,* ut, *of* in *and* gurges *a gulfe.*

habito, as, *to dwell; of* in *and*

o.

hæreo, si, sum, rere, *to sticke* f in *and* hæreo.

hibeo, ui, itum, ere, *to forbid, fraine, of* in *and* habeo.

hio, as, *to gape, of* in *and* hio

.

hospitus, a, um, *inhospitable, of* d hospes.

imicus, m. *a private foe, of* in *in compositon, and* amicus *a*

d.

quus, a, um, *unequall, unjust, of* *in comp. and* æquus *just.*

io, as, *to initiate, to instruct,* initium.

ium, n. *an entrance, a begin-* *from* ineo *to enter into, of* in

o.

ungo, xi, ctum, gere, *to give* nd, *to enjoyne, of* in *&* jungo.

uria, f. *wrong, injury.*

uste, *unjustly, from* injustus , of in *not in composition, and* justi.

nato, as, *to swimme into, of* in nato. Vide N.

necto, xui, um, ere, *to knit, of* in necto.

nitor, xus sum, niti, *to leane up-* f in *and* nitor.

nocens, tis, *harmelesse, inno-* of in *and* noceo.

nocuus, a, um, *innocent, of* in nocco.

nnumerabilis, le, *innumerable,* not in *composition, and* numerabilis *numerable, from* numerus *a number.*

Innumerus, a, um, *without number, of* in *and* numerus.

Inopia, f. *want, from* inops.

Inops, opis, *all genders, destitute of helpe, of* in *without in compositon, and* opis *helpe.*

In-posterum, *hereafter, from* posti

Inprimis, *chiefely.*

Inquilinus, m. *a tenant, inmate, sojourner.*

Inquino, as, *to defile.*

Inquio *or* inquam, inquis, *I say.*

Inquiro, sivi, situm, rere, *to search into, of* in *and* quæro.

Insania, f. *madnesse, from* insanus *mad, of* in *not in compositon, &* sanus, a, um, *sound.*

Insanio, ivi, *to be mad, of* insanus.

Inscitia, f. *ignorance, of* in *and* scio *to know.*

Inscius, a, um, *ignorant, of* in *&* scio

Inscriptio, onis, f. *an inscription, from* inscribo.

Insector, atus sum, ari, *to pursue, from* insequor idem, *of* in *and* sequor.

Insectum, n. *an insect, so are those imperfect workes of nature called which are divided asunder in the midst, of* in *and* seco.

Insensibilitas, atis, f. *unsensiblenesse, of* insensibilis *unsensible, of* in *and* sensibilis, *from* sentio.

Insero, serui, sertum, serere, *to set, or put into, of* in *and* sero.

Inservio, ire, *to serve, of* in *and* servio.

Insideo, sedi, sessum, sidere, *to sit*

on, to poſſeſſe, of in and ſedeo.

Inſidior, atus ſum, ari, to practiſe deceit againſt, to lye in wait, from inſidiæ deceits.

Inſignia, orum, n. pl. tokens of honour, enſignes, armes.

And, Inſignio, ivi, itum, ire, to adorne, of inſignis.

Inſignis, e, goodly, notable, marked, of in and ſignum.

Inſimulatio, onis, f. an accuſation, from inſimulo to accuſe, of in and ſimulo.

Inſinuo, as, to give to underſtand, to intimate, of in and ſinus a boſome.

Inſipiens, tis, all genders, without diſcretion, of in and ſapio.

Inſipidus, a, um, unſavoury, of in and ſapidus.

Inſiſto, ſtiti, ſiſtere, to ſtay, to inſiſt on, of in and ſiſto.

Inſolitus, a, um, inſolent, preſumptuous, alſo unuſuall, of in and ſoleo.

Inſomnia, f. ſleepleſſeneſſe, of in without in compoſition, and ſomnus ſleepe.

Inſons, tis, all genders, innocent, of in and ſons guilty.

Inſpiratio, onis, f. a breathing in, of inſpiro to breath in, of in and ſpiro.

Inſtans, tis, inſtant, at hand, alſo a moment, of in and ſto.

Inſtanter, inſtantly.

Inſtar, like as it were.

Inſtauro, as, to renew.

Inſterno, ſtravi, ſtratum, to lay upon, of in and ſterno.

Inſtigo, as, to provoke.

Inſtillo, as, to inſtill, to drop into, of in and ſtillo to drop, from ſtilla.

Inſtinctus, us, m. an inſtinct, a naturall inclination.

Inſtita, æ, a welt, a gard.

Inſtitor, oris, a Factor, fr inſto.

Inſtituo, ui, utum, uere, to appoi of in and ſtatuo idem.

Inſtitutum, n. a purpoſe or inte of inſtituo idem.

Inſtrumentum, n. an inſtrumen from inſtruo.

Inſtruo, xi, ctum, ere, to furniſh inſtruct, from in and ſtruo.

Inſufflo, as, to blow upon, of in ſufflo.

Inſula, f. q.d. in ſalo, an Iland.

Inſulſus, a, um, unſavoury, fool without relliſh, of in not in comp tion, and ſalſus ſalted.

Inſultus, us, m. an aſſault. V inſulto.

Inſulto, as, to leape up, to vaun over, of in not, and ſalto to leape. de in S.

Inſum, fui, eſſe, to bee in, of in ſum to bee.

Inſumo, pſi, ptum, ere, to ſpend in and ſumo.

Inſuper, moreover.

Integer, gra, grum, upright.

Intego, xi, ctum, gere, to cover on, of in and tego.

Integritas, atis, f. uprightn from integer.

Intelligo, lexi, lectum, ligere underſtand, of inter and lego.

Intemeratus, a, um, undefiled violated, of in not in compoſition temero to defile.

Intemperantia, f. intemperan

noring *want of in compoſition, and* nperantia *temperance.*

Intempeſtivè, *unſeaſonably, from* mpeſtivus *unſeaſonable, of* in *not compoſition, and* tempeſtivus. Vi- in T.

Intentus, a, um, *bent on.* } *from*
Intenſio, onis, f. *an in-* } intendo.
tion.

Inter, *among, betweene.*

Intercalaris, e, *inſerted.* Intercalaris annus, *Leap-yeere, of* intercalo.

Intercapedo, inis, f. *diſtance of time place.*

Intercedo, ceſſi, ceſſum, cedere, *to between, to mediate, of* inter *and* o.

Intercludo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to ſhut in,* nter *and* claudo.

Intercus, utis, *betweene skin and , of* inter *and* cutis *a skin.*

Interdico, dixi, dictum, dicere, *to id ſtraitly, of* inter *and* dico.

Interdiu, *in the day time, of* inter dies.

Interdum, *ſometime.*

Interea, *in the meane time.*

Intereſt, *it behoveth.*

Interficio, feci, fectum, ficere, *to , of* inter *and* facio.

Interim, *in the meane while.*

Interimo, emi, emptum, imere, *to , of* inter *and* emo.

Interior, us, oris, *compared* intra, erior, intimus, *inwarder, innerſt.*

Intermitto, miſi, miſſum, mittere, *ut off for a time, of* inter & mitto.

Interneco, ui, are, *to kill, of* inter neco.

Internecio, onis, f. *deſtruction, from* interneco.

Internuncius, m. *a meſſenger betweene any, of* inter *and* nnncius.

Internus, a, um, *inward, from* intra

Interpello, as, *to interrupt, to call upon unſeaſonably.*

Interpolator, oris, m. *a repairer, an amender, from* interpolo, as, *to renew.*

Interpono, ſui, ſitum, nere, *to ſet betweene, of* inter *betweene, and* pono *to put.*

Interpres, etis, m. *an Interpreter.*

Interrogo, as, *to aske a queſtion, of* inter *and* rogo idem.

Interula, f. *a ſhirt.*

Interrumpo, rupi, ruptum, rumpere, *to interrupt, to break in the midſt, of* inter *and* rumpo.

Interſtitium, n. *intermiſſion, ſpace or diſtance of time or place, of* interſto *to ſtand betweene, of* inter & ſto

Intertrigo, inis, f. *interfering, chafing betweene, of* inter *and* fero.

Intervallum, n. *ſpace betweene, of* inter *betweene and* vallum *a trench.*

Inteſtatus, a, um, *dying without a will.*

Inteſtinus, a, um, *inward, ſecret, from* intra *within.*

Intimus, a, um, *compared,* intra, interior, intimus, *inwardeſt.*

Intrico, as, *to wrap, to entangle.*

Intricatus, a, um, *obſcure, intricate, involved, of* intrico.

Intrinſecus, *on the inſide, of* intra.

Introgredior, greſſus, *to enter.*

Introitus, us, m. *an entrance, from* introeo.

Intrò, *within.*

Intro, as, *to enter.*

Introrsum, *within, from* intrò.

Intueor, tuitus ſum, tueri, *to look on, to behold, of* in *and* tueor.

Intùs, *within.*

Invado, ſi, ſum, dere, *to invade, to aſſaile, of* in *and* vado.

Invehor, vectus ſum, vehi, *to be carried againſt.*

Invenio, veni, ventum, venire, *to finde, to deviſe, to invent, of* in *and* venio.

Inventus, a, um, part. *found.* } *from* invenio.

Inventum, n. *an invention.* } *from* invenio.

Inveſtigo, as, *to ſeeke after, of* in *and* veſtigium *a foot-ſtep.*

Inveteraſco, cerc, *to waxe old, of* in *and* vetus.

Invicem, *by courſe.*

Invidia, f. *envie, hatred, from* invidio, *of* invidus.

Invideo, di, ſum, dere, *to envie, of* in *and* video.

Inviſus, a, um, *envied, odious, from* invideo.

Invito, as, *to invite, to allure, of* in *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* vito *to ſhunne.*

Invitus, a, um, *unwilling.*

Inula, f. *an hearbe corruptly called Ellecampane.*

Inundo, as, *to overflow, of* in *and* undo *to flow, from* unda *a wave.*

Invoco, as, *to call upon, of* in *and* voco *to call.*

Involucrum, n. *a folding, and enfolding, from* involvo *to enfold, of* in *and* volvo.

Inuro, uſſi, uſtum, urere, *to mark with a hot iron, of* in *and* uro.

I. ante *O.*

IOcoſus, a, um, *full of jeſts, from* jocus.

Joculator, oris, m. *a jeſter, from* jocus.

Jocus, m. *a jeſt.*

I. ante *P.*

IPſe, a, um, & ipſemet, *hee himſelfe.*

I. ante *R.*

IRa, f. *anger.*

Iracundia, f. *irefulneſſe.*

Iraſcor, atus ſum, ſci, *to be angry, from* ira.

Iris, idis, f. *a rainbow.*

Ironia, f. gr. *a mocke, a ſcoffe.*

Irretio, ivi, itum, ire, *to enſnare, of* in *and* rete.

Irrequiatus, a, um, *unquiet, reſtleſſe, of* in *not in compoſition, and* requieſco *to reſt.*

Irrito, as, *to provoke to wrath.*

Irritus, a, um, *vaine, without effect, of* in *not in compoſition, and* tus *eſtabliſhed.*

Irrogo, as, *to impoſe, as* irrogamulctam, *to impoſe a fine, of* in *on, and* rogo *to aske.*

Irroro, as, *to bedew, of* in *and* ros *the dew.*

Irrumpo, rupi, ruptum, rumpere, *to break in, of* in *and* rumpo.

Irruo, rui, rutum, ruere, *to run upon, of* in *and* ruo.

I. ante *S.*

IS, ea, id, *hee, ſhee, it.*

Iſte, a, ud, *this, that.*

Iſtic, *there.*

Iusmodi, *such like, of that sort.*

I. ante *T.*

Ta, itaque, *so.*

Tem, *also, likewise.*

Iter, ineris, n. *a iourney.*

Itero, as, *to doe a thing twice, from* rum.

Iterum, *againe.*

Itidem, *in like manner.*

J. ante *U.*

Uba, f. *a horses mane or creſt.*

Jubar, aris, n. *a ſunne-beame.*

Jubeo, ſſi, ſſum, bere, *to command.*

Jubilum, n. *ioy in voice.*

Jucundus, a, um, *q.d.* jocum dans, *ſant.*

Judæus, m. *a Jew.*

Judex, m. *a Judge.*

Judicium, n *judgement.* } *from*
Judico, as, *to ju ge, to* } judex.
ge.

Jugeris, abl. jugere, pl. jugera, &c. *ure of land.*

Jugiter, *continually, from* jugis *tinuall.*

Juglans, dis, f. *q.d.* Jovis glans, *all-nut.*

Jugulo, as, *to kill, to ſtrangle,* m jugulum.

Jugulum, n. *the throat.*

Jugum, n. *a yoke.*

Jumentum, n. *a labouring beaſt.*

Jungo, xi, ctum, gere, *to joine.*

Junctim, *jointly, from* jungo.

Juncus, m. *a bulruſh.*

Juniperus, f. *a Juniper tree.*

Jupiter, gen. Jovis, m. *an heathe- god.*

Jurgium, n. *a chiding, brawling,* m jurgo.

Jurgo, as, *to chide.*

Juriſconſultus, m. *a Lawyer, of* jus *the law, and* conſultus *adviſed.*

Juriſdictio, onis, f. *juriſdiction, authority, from* jus *and* dico.

Juro, as, *to ſweare.*

Jus, juris, n. *Law, alſo pottage.*

Juſculum, n. *pottage, broath, from* jus.

Jusjurandum, n. *a ſolemne oath, of* jus *and* juro.

Juſta, orum, n. pl. *funerall ſolemnities.*

Juſtitia, f. *juſtice, from* juſtus.

Juventula, f. *a young maid, from* juvenis.

Juvencus, m. *a young bullocke.*

Juvenis, m. *a young man.*

Juventus, utis, f. *youth.*

Juvo, as, vi, tum, are, *to helpe.*

Juxta, *neere to, according to.*

Juxta &, *and alſo.*

L. ante *A.*

Labaſco, ere, *to fall or decay, from* labor.

Labellum, n. *a little lip, from* labrum *a lip.*

Labes, is, f. *a ſpot, deſtruction.*

Labium, n. *a lip.*

Labor, oris, m. *labour, paines.*

Laboro, as, *to labour, to be ſick of, of* labor.

Labo, as, *to faint, to decay.*

Labor, lapſus ſum, labi, *to ſlip.*

Labrum, n. *a lip.*

Labruſca, f. *a wild vine.*

Labyrinthus, m. *a labyrinth, a building full of mindings and turnings.*

Lac, lactis, n. *milke.*

Lacero, as, *to teare.*
Lacerta, f. *a Lizzard.*
Lacertoſus, a, um, *brawny, ſinewy, ſtrong, from* lacertus *an arme.*
Laceſſo, ivi, itum, ere, *to provoke.*
Lachryma, f. *a teare.*
Lachrymor, atus ſum, ari, *to weep, from* lachryma.
Lacinia, *a fringe.*
Laconicè, *like a Lacedæmonian, from* Laconia *the Countrey of Lacedæmonia.*
Lacteo, ui, ere, *to ſuck milke.* } *from*
Lacto, as, *to give ſuck to.* } lac.
Lactes, ium, f. pl. *the ſmall guts.*
Lactuca, f. *the hearb called lettuce.*
Lacuna, f. *a water-ditch.*
Lacunar, aris, *a great beame.*
Lacus, us, m. *a lake.*
Lædo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to hurt.*
Læna, f. *a mantle.*
Lætitia, f. *mirth, gladneſſe, from* lætus.
Lævus, a, um, *left.*
Laganum, n. *a pancake.*
Lagena, f. *a flaggon.*
Laicus, m. gr. *a lay man.*
Lambo, bi, bere, *to licke.*
Lamentor, atus ſum, *to lament.*
Lamia, f. *a witch, a hag.*
Lamina, f. *a thinne plate of any kinde of metall.*
Lampas, adis, f. *a lamp.*
Lana, f. *wooll.*
Lancea, f. *a ſpeare or lance.*
Lancino, as, *to wound with a ſpeare, from* lancea.
Langueo, ui, ere, *to languiſh, to decay.*
Languidus, a, um, *fainting,* langueo.
Lanio, onis, m. *a butcher.*
Lanio, as, *to cut in pieces l butcher, of* lanio.
Laniſta, m. *a maſter of defenc*
Lanterna, f. *a lanthorne.*
Lanugo, enis, f. *the ſoft haire first appeares in youths on the or elſewhere, from* lana.
Lanx, cis, *the ſcale of the ball*
Lapicida, m. *a ſtone-cutter,* pis *and* cædo.
Lapis, idis, m. *a ſtone.*
Lappa, f. *a burre.*
Laquear, aris, n. *the roofe houſe.*
Laqueus, m. *a ſnare, a ginne.*
Lardum, n. *bacon greaſe.*
Largior, itus ſum, *to give lib ly, from* largus.
Largus, a, um, *large, great.*
Larix, icis, f. *a kind of tree wood will not be conſumed.*
Larva, f. *a maske, a vizard.*
Laſcivus, a, um, *wanton.*
Laſcivio, ivi, itum, ire, *to be ton, from* laſcivus.
Laſſus, a, um, *weary.*
Latebra, f. *a lurking hole,* f lateo.
Lateo, ui, ere, *to lye hid.*
Later, eris, m. *a tile, a bricke.*
Latex, icis, m. *fountaine water.*
Latibulum, n. *a lurking hole,* f lateo.
Latifundium, n. *a broad field* latus *broad, and* fundus *ground.*
Latinus, a, um, *Latine, from* tium.

Latomus, m. gr. *a ſtone-cutter.*
Latrina, f. *an houſe of office, a jakes*
Latro, onis, m. *a publike robber.*
Latro, as, *to barke.*
Latrunculator, oris, m. *a Cheſſe-er, from* latrunculi *a paire of ſſe.*
Latus, eris, n. *a ſide.*
Latus, a, um, *broad, wide.*
Lavacrum, n. *a bath, a font, a wa- place, from* lavo.
Laudo, as, *to praiſe, from* laus.
Lavo, vi, lotum, lautum, & lava- *to waſh.*
Laurea, f. *a garland of laurell, from* us.
Laureatus, m. *a Poet crowned with t, from* laurea.
Laurus, us, f. *a laurell, a bay-tree.*
Laus, dis, f. *praiſe.*
Lautus, a, um, *dainty, neat, coſtly.*
Laxo, as, *to looſen, to diſperſe,* laxus *looſe.*

L. ante *E.*

Læna, f. *a lioneſſe.*
Lebes, etis, m. *a caldron, or ket-*
Lectica, f. *a horſe-litter.*
Lectus, m. *a bed.*
Legatus, m. *an Embaſſadour, from* o, as, *to ſend on Embaſſage.*
Legio, onis, f. *a legion or band of dlers, viz. 6100. foot, and 730. ſe.*
Legiſlator, oris, m. *a law-giver,* m lex *and* fero.
Legitimus, a, um, *law-* { *from* lex *a law.*
Leguleius, m. *a lawyer* {
Lego, gi, ctum, gere, *to read.*
Legumen, inis, n. *pulſe.*
Lembus, m. *a fiſhers boat, a wherry*
Lemures, ium, pl. *hobgoblins, fay-ries.*
Lenis, e, *gentle, milde.*
Lenocinium, n *curious trimming to entice, from* leno.
Leno, onis, m. *a baud.*
Lens, dis, f. *a nit.*
Lentigo, inis, f. *a wheale.*
Lentis, f. *pulſe.*
Lentor, oris, m. *a clammy thick-neſſe.*
Lentus, a, um, *ſlow.*
Lentè, *ſlowly.*
Leo, onis, m. *a Lion.*
Leopardus, m. *a Leopard, of* leo *a lyon, and* pardus *a beaſt ſo called.*
Lepidus, a, um, *neat, pleaſant, from* lepor.
Lepor, oris, m. *pleaſantneſſe.*
Lepra, f. *the leproſie.*
Lepus, oris, m. *a hare.*
Lesbia, f. *a womans name.*
Leſſus, m. *a kind of funerall lamen-tation.*
Lethargicus, m. *a man ſicke of a le-thargy, which is a drowſie diſeaſe.*
Lethum, n. *death.*
Levamen, inis, n. *eaſe, from* levo.
Levidenſis, e, *light & courſe, from* levis *and* denſus *thicke.*
Leuca, f. *a league, or meaſure of ground containing fifty paces.*
Lævigo, as, *to plane, to make ſmooth, from* lævis *ſmooth.*
Levir, viri, m. *a husbands brother.*
Lævis, e, *ſmooth.*
Levis, e, *light.*
Levo, as, *to lift up, of* levis *light.*

Lex, gis, f. *a law.*

L. ante I.

LIbamen, inis, n. *a ſacrifice, from* libo *to ſacrifice.*

Libarius, *a cakemaker, from* libum *a cake.*

Libens, tis, *all genders, willing.*

Liberalis, le, *liberall, freehearted, alſo Gentleman-like, from* liber *free.*

Liberi, liberorum, m. pl. *children free borne.*

Libero, as, *to free, to releaſe, from* liber *free.*

Liber, bri, m. *a booke.*

Libertas, atis, f. *freedome.* } *from* liber *free.*

Libertus, m. *one lately a ſeruant, now a freeman.* } *from* liber *free.*

Libet, uit, ere, *it pleaſeth.*

Libido, inis, f. *luſt, from* libet.

Libidinor, atus ſum, ari, *to be luſtfull, from* libido.

Libitina, f. *the goddeſs of funerals.*

Libra, f. *a pound weight.*

Libro, as, *to weigh, to prize, from* libra.

Libum, n. *a cake.*

Licentia, f. *licence, leave, liberty. from* licet *it is lawfull.*

Liceo, ui, itum, ere, *to cheapen, to prize.*

Licet, ebat, *it is lawfull.*

Lictor, oris, m. *a Sergeant, or executioner of puniſhment.*

Lien, enis, m. *the ſpleene or milt.*

Lignator, oris, m. *a wood-cutter, of* lignum.

Lignum, n. *wood.*

Ligo, onis, m. *a ſpade, mattocke, ſhovell.*

Ligo, as, *to tye, to binde.*

Ligula, f. *a point, from* ligo.

Ligurinus, m. *a linnet.*

Ligurio, ivi, itum, ire, *to ſwallow greedily.*

Liguſtrum, n *prime or priuet.*

Lilium, n. *a lilly.*

Limatè, *exactly, finely, from* li

Limbus, m. *a hemme or welt of a garment.*

Limax, acis, f. *a ſnaile.*

Limen, inis, n. *a threſhold.*

Limito, as, *to limit or bound,* limes *a bound.*

Limes, itis, m. *a bound.*

Limo, as, *to file, from* lima

Limpidus, a, um, *cleere.*

Limus, m. *mud.*

Limus oculus, *a ſquint eye.*

Linaria, f. *a linxe-finch.*

Linea, f. *a line.*

Lingo, xi, gere, *to licke.*

Lingua, f. *a tongue, from* ling

Linio, ivi, itum, ire, *to anoint, dawbe over.*

Lino, livi & levi, litum, ere, *dawbe.*

Linquo, liqui, lictum, linquere *leave, to forſake.*

Linteamen, inis, n. *any nap ſheets or the like, from* linteum.

Linter, tris, *a little boat or ſki*

Linteo, onis, m. *a linnen wea from* linteum.

Linteum, n. *the ſame with* Lin amen, *any linnen.*

Linum, n. *flaxe.*

Lippitudo, inis, f. *bleareneſſ the eyes.*

Lippus, m. *one that is bleare-e*

Liq

quesco, ere, *to melt, from* liquor

quamen, inis, n. *any melting sub-*
e, from liquor *to melt.*
quet, *it is manifest.*
quidè, *cleerly, manifestly, from*
.
quiritia, f. *liquoras.*
quor, oris, m. *liquor, moisture.*
is, tis, f. *a suit in law, debate.*
teræ, arum, f. pl. *a letter, an epi-*
also learning.
teratura, f. *learning: used now*
that which consisteth in Criti-
s, from literæ.
gium, n. *strife, from* litigo.
tigo, as, *to strive.*
to, as, *to sacrifice.*
tus, oris, n. *the shore.*
tura, f. *a blot in writing.*
turo, as, *to blot, to cancell, from*
.
nus, m. *a cornet.*
vo, onis, m. *a Livonian.*
vor, oris, m. *the mark of a blow,*
esse of the skinne.
vidus, a, um, *blacke and blew,*
livor.
, m. *a scullion.*
ivium, n *lye to wash with.*

L. ante *O.*

Oco, as, *to place, to place out,*
from locus.
oculus, m. *a purse, bagge, or*
et.
ocupleto, as, *to enrich, of* locuples.
ocutuleius, m. *a babling prater,*
loquor.
ocusta, f. *a locust.*
ocus, m. *a place.*

Lodix, icis, f. *a blanket.*
Logica, f. *logicke.*
Logodædalus, m. *a curious inventour of rare workes.*
Loiolita, m. *a Jesuite, viz. following the constitutions of Ignatius Loyola.*
Loligo, inis, f. *a fish called a Cuttle.*
Lolium, n. *darnell, a kind of weed among corne.*
Longurio, onis, m. *a tall fellow, from* longus.
Longanimitas, atis, f. *long forbearance, from* longanimis *long suffering, of* longus *and* animus.
Longævus, a, um, *ancient, of great age, of* longus *and* ævum.
Longinquus, a, um, *farre off, from* longus.
Longus, a, um, *long.*
Loquor, cutus sum, qui, *to speake.*
Lora, f. *a kind of drinke made of water and grapes.*
Lorica, f. *a shirt of maile.*
Lorum, n. *a thong of leather, a whip, a reine.*
Lotium, n. *urine.*
Lotrix, icis, f. *a laundresse, of* lavo.

L. ante *U.*

LUbentia, f. *willingnesse, from* lubet.
Lubet, *it pleaseth.*
Lubricus, a, um, *slippery.*
Lucanica, f. *a kind of fine cakes.*
Lucaniæ, f. pl. *a kind of sawsage, invented at the city Luca.*
Lucerna, f *a candle.*
Lucia, f. *the winter solstice.*
Lucius, m. *a pike.*

Lucifuga,

Lucifuga, m. *a flier of the light, of* lux *and* fugio.

Lucius, m. *a pike.*

Lucror, atus ſum, ari, *to gaine, from* lucrum.

Lucrum, n. *gaine.*

Luctor, atus ſum, ari. *to ſtrive, from* lucta *a combate.*

Luculentus, a, um, *cleere, elegant, from* luceo.

Lucus, m. *a grove.*

Ludibrium, n. *a mocking-ſtocke. from* ludo.

Ludibundus, a, um, *gameſome, from* ludo.

Ludicrum, n. *a play, a paſtime, from* ludo.

Ludifico, as, *to mocke at, from* ludus *and* facio.

Ludio, onis, m. *a ſword-player.*

Ludimagiſter, ri, m. *a ſchoole-maſter, of* ludus *and* magiſter.

Ludo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to play.*

Ludus, m. *a ſchoole, alſo a play.*

Ludus-literarius, m. *a ſchoole, from* literæ *learning.*

Lues, is, f. *peſtilence, murraine.*

Lugeo, xi, ctum, gere, *to mourne.*

Lumbricus, m. *a belly-worme.*

Lumbus, m. *a loine.*

Lumen, inis, n. *light.*

Luna, f. *the moone.*

Luo, lui, itum, ere, *to pay or ſatiſfie for.*

Lupanar, aris, n. *a baudy houſe.*

Lupulus, m. *hops.*

Lupus, m. *a wolfe.*

Lurco, onis, *a glutton.*

Luridus, a, um. *wanne.*

Luſcinia, f. *a nightingale.*

Luſcus, a, um, *ſand blinde, dim ſighted.*

Luſtrum, n. *a den.*

Luſtro, as, *to view.*

Lutoſus, a, um, *full of clay.*

Lutra, f. *an Otter.*

Lutherus, m. *a Frier of Wit berg, who firſt diſcovered the ab in the Papacy.*

Lutulentus, a, um, *miery, di from* lutum.

Lux, lucis. f. *light.*

Luxatio, onis, f. *a putting o joynt, from* luxo.

Luxo, as, *to put out of joynt.*

Luxuria, f. *exceſſe in ſen pleaſures, of* luxus.

Luxus, m. *the ſame.*

L. ante *Y.*

LYcambes, is, m. *a Thebane, w was ſo ſtung with Archilo his Iambicke Verſes, that hee han himſelfe.*

Lycéum, *Cicero, or Ariſtu ſchoole.*

Lychnus, m. *the weeke of a c dle.*

Lympha, f. *water.*

Lymphaticus, a, um, *mad, fr* lympha.

Lynceus, m. *one that was quic ſighted: hence ſuch as are quic ſighted are ſo called.*

Lyra, f. *an harpe.*

Lytron, n. *a ranſome.*

M. ante *A.*

MAcellum, n. *a market pl for victuals, the ſhambles.*

Maceria, f. *a partition.*

Mace

cero, as, *to steep in water*, ma-
e salsamenta, *to water salt-fish.*
acer, era, erum, *leane, from* ma-

achæra, f. gr. *a sword.*
achina, f. *an engine, or frame of*
ing.
achinor, atus sum, *to devise,*
machina.
acilentus, a, um, *leane, from* ma-
leanness.
acto, as, *to kill, to beat.*
actra, f. *a kneading trough.*
acula, f. *a spot, a blemish.*
adeo, ui, ere, *to be wet, or moist.*
æna, f. *a kind of fish.*
agis, *more.*
agirus, m. *a cooke.*
agister, tri, m. *a master, an in-*
ster.
agisterium, n. *a mastership, from*
ister.
agistratus, us, m. *a magistrates of-*
magistracy, from magister.
agma, atis, n. gr. *a sweet confecti-*
f spices made in paste.
agnalia, um, n pl. *great things to*
ondred at, from magnus.
agnanimus, a, um, *valiant, of*
nus *and* animus.
agnates, ium, m. pl. *great men,*
magnus.
agnes, etis, m. *a load-stone.*
agnificus, a, um, *magnificent, ho-*
able, from magnus *and* facio.
agnitudo, inis, f. *greatnesse, from*
nus.
agnopere, i. e. magno opere,
tly.
agnus, a, um, *great.*

Magus, m. *a magician.*
Majalis, f. *a spayed sow.*
Majestas, atis, f. *majesty.*
Major, & us, oris, *greater.*
Maius, m. *the moneth of May.*
Majusculus, a, um, *somewhat grea-*
ter, of major.
Mala, f. *the cheeke.*
Malagma, atis, n. gr. *a mollifying*
plaster.
Maledictum, n. *a wicked railing,*
from maledico *to curse, of* male *and*
dico.
Maleficium, n. *a lewd fact, from*
malefacio *to doe ill, of* malè *and* fa-
cio.
Malevolus, a, um, *envious, spite-*
full, of male *and* volo.
Malignus, a, um, *spitefull, of* ma-
lus.
Malitia, f. *malice, from* malus.
Malleus, m. *an hammer.*
Malluvium, n. *a basin for the*
hands, of manus *and* lavo.
Malo, mavis, malui, malle, *I had*
rather.
Malvæ, f. *mallowes.*
Malus, m. *the mast of a ship.*
Malus, f. *an apple tree.*
Malus, a, um, *evill.*
Maltha, f. *cement.*
Mamma, f. *a dug.*
Mamillare, is, n. *a stomacher.*
Manceps, ipis, m. & f. *a farmer, of*
manus *and* capio.
Mancipium, n. *a captive, a slave,*
from mancipo.
Mancipo, as, *to give into bondage,*
of manus *and* capio.
Mancus, a, um. *maimed, lame.*

Manda-

Mandatum,n. *a commandement, of* mando.

Mandibulum,n. *a chap, from* mando *to eate.*

Mando,as, *to commit, to give in charge.*

Mando,di, ſum, dere, *to eate, to champ on.*

Manduco,as, *to eate, from* mando.

Manè, *in the morning.*

Maneo,ſi, ſum, ere, *to continue, to remaine.*

Manes,ium,m.pl. *the ſoules of the dead.*

Mango,onis,m. *a huckſter.*

Maniacus,a,um,gr. *mad.*

Manica,f. *the ſleeve of a garment.*

Manifeſto,as,avi, *to manifeſt.*

Manipulus,m. *an handfull, a bundle.*

Mano,as, *to flow, to run downe.*

Mannulus,m. *a nag, of* mannus *a horſe.*

Manſuetus,a,um, *tame, meeke, of* manſueſco.

Manſueſco,ſuevi,ſuetum, ſueſcere, *to waxe tame, of* manus *and* ſueſco.

Mantica, f. *a wallet.*

Manticularius, m. *a cut-purſe, from* mantica.

Mantile,is, *a napkin, a towell.*

Manubiæ,arum,f.pl. *prey or booty.*

Manubrium,n. *a hilt, a haft, from* manus.

Manucodiatio,f. *the bird of Paradiſe.*

Manumiſſus,a,um, *made free, ſet at liberty,* part. *of* manumitto *to ſet free, to let go out of ones hand, of* manus & mitto.

Manus,us,f. *a hand.*

Mapalia, orum, n.pl. *cott thatcht ſheds.*

Mappa,f. *a table-cloth.*

Marceſco, cui, ceſcere, *to pi wither away, from* marceo.

Mare,is, *the ſea.*

Margarita,f.gr. *a pearle.*

Margo, inis, m. *the brim, or t of any thing.*

Maria.f. *the name of a woman.*

Marculus,m. *a hammer.*

Marito, as, *to marry, from* m tus.

Maritus,m. *a husband.*

Marius, m. *a certaine noble mane.*

Marmor,oris,m. *a marble ſto*

Marra, f. *a mattocke.*

Marrubium, n. *the herbe h hound.*

Marſupium,n. *a purſe.*

Martes,is,f. *a marterne.*

Martyr,yris, m.& f. *a witneſſe the truth, a martyr.*

Mas,aris,m. *a male, one of the m culine ſexe.*

Maſſa,f. *a lump of any thing.*

Maſtix,igis,m.gr. *a ſcourge.*

Materia,f. *matter.*

Mater,tris,f. *a mother.*

Materfamilias, *the miſtreſſe of houſe.*

Matertera,f. *a mothers ſiſter, fr* mater.

Mathematicus,m.gr. *a Mathematici*

Matrimonium,n. *marriage, mat mony.*

Matrona,f. *an ancient or moth woman, of* mater.

Matta,f. *a mat.*

Matu

ærula, f. *an urenall, a chamber-*

aturesco, turui, turescere, *to waxe from* maturus.

aturus, a, um, *ripe.*

atutinus, a, um, *of the morning.*

axilla, f. *the cheeke-bone.*

aximè, *most especially.*

aximopere, i.e. maximo opere, *greatly, with much labour.*

aza, f. *a kind of frumenty.*

M. ante *E.*

Eatus, us, m. *a passage or course, from* meo.

echanicus, a, um, *belonging to dicrafts.*

ecænas, atis, m. *a noble favourer arning.*

ecum, abl. *with mee.*

edeor, medicatus sum, eri, *to e, to cure.*

ediastinus, a, um, *given to dgery.*

ediator, oris, *a mediatour, from ius.*

edicamentarius, m. *a Druggist, m* medicamentum *a medicine.*

edicor, atus sum, ari, } *of* medi-
eale.
edicina, f. *a medi-* } cus.
.

edicus, m. *a Physician, from* me- *to heale.*

ediocris, e, *meane, from* medius *ddle.*

editor, atus sum, ari, *to muse on, meditate, to tune.*

Meditullium, n. *the very middle.*

Medius, a, um, *middle.*

Medulla, f. *marrow.*

Medullitùs, *from the very marrow, of* medulla.

Melancholia, f. *blacke choler, sullennesse.*

Meleagris, idis, f. *a turkey hen.*

Melior, us, oris, *comp.* bonus, melior, optimus, *better.*

Mel, mellis, n. *honey.*

Melos, *melody, a song.*

Membrana, f. *a thin skin, parchment.*

Membrum, n. *a member.*

Memini, memineram, *to remember.*

Memor, oris, *all gend. mindfull.*

Memoria, f. *the memory, from* memor.

Memoro, as, avi, atum, *to rehearse, from* memor.

Menda, f. *a fault.*

Mendacium, n. *a lye, from* mendax.

Mendax, acis, *all gend. a lyar.*

Mendicabulum, n. *a beggar, from* mendicus.

Mendicus, m. *a beggar.*

Mens, tis, *a minde.*

Mensa, f. *a table.*

Mensis, is, m. *a moneth.*

Mensura, f. *a measure, from* metior.

Mensuro, as, *to measure, from* mensura.

Mentagra, f. *a tettar on the chin.*

Mentha, f. *mint.*

Mentigo, inis, f. *the scab among sheep.*

Mentio, onis, f. *mention, or speaking of.*

Mentior, titus sum, tiri, *to lye, to faine.*

Mentum

Mentum, n. *a chin.*

Meo, as, *to goe, to make haſte.*

Meracior, & us, *more pure,* vinum meracius *purer wine.*

Mercatus, us, m. *merchandiſe, from* mercor.

Mercenarius, m. *an hireling, of* merx *merchandiſe.*

Merces, edis, f. *a reward.*

Mercimonium, n. *wages, from* merx idem.

Mercator, oris, m. *a merchant, from* mercor.

Mercor, atus ſum, ari, *to buy, from* merx.

Merda, f. *dung.*

Merenda, f. *an afternoones drinking, a beaver.*

Mereor, ritus ſum, vel merui, mereri, *to deſerve, to merit.*

Mereo, ui, ere, *to ſerve for wages in the warres.*

Meretrix, icis, f. *an harlot, or whore.*

Meretricor, atus ſum, ari, *to play the harlot, from* meretrix.

Merges, itis, m. *a bundle of corne, or ſuch like.*

Mergo, ſi, ſum, gere, *to drowne, to overwhelme.*

Mergus, m. *a ſea gull, or cormorant.*

Meridianus, a, um, *of the South, from* meridies.

Meridionalis, le, idem.

Meridies, ei, m. *noone, midday,* of merus *and* dies.

Meridior, atus ſum, ari, *to dine, from* meridies.

Meritò, *worthily, deſervedly, from* mereor.

Meritum, n. *a deſert, fro* reor.

Meritorius, a, um, *hired, we ſerving, from* meritum.

Merops, opis, m gr. *a man cauſe of his various and d voice.*

Merula, f. *a blacke bird, an o*

Merus, a, um, *without mi cleare, pure.*

Merum, n. *pure or unmixt w*

Merx, cis, f. *ware, merchandi*

Meſenterium, n. *the meſenter skinne that faſtens the bowels backe, and one to another.*

Meſpilum, n. *a medlar.*

Meſſis, is f. *harveſt.* } *from*
Meſſor, oris, m. *a reaper.* } *to mo*

Meſſias, æ, m. *Chriſt the anno Saviour of the world.*

Meta, *a marke, a goale.*

Meta fœni, *a haycocke.*

Metallum, n. *metall.*

Metamorphoſis, is, *a change one ſhape into another.*

Methodus, f. *a method, or m of doing any thing.*

Metior, menſus ſum, meti *meaſure.*

Meto, ſſui, ſſum, tere, *to mow reape, to receive.*

Metor, atus ſum, ari, *to me out.*

Metator, oris, m. *a land-meaſu from* metor.

Metropolis, is, f. *a chiefe, or mot city.*

Metrum, n. *metre, verſe.*

Metuo, ui, ere, *to fear, from* me

rus, us, m. *feare.*
us, a, um. *mine.*
M. ante *I.*
lca, f. *a moate, a crumbe.*
lico, as, ui, are, *to ſhine.*
ro, as, *to remove, goe, paſſe.*
es, itis, m. *a ſouldier.*
lito, as, *to fight.* } *from*
litia, f. *warfare.* } miles.
lium. n. *a kinde of graine.*
lle, *a thouſand.*
lliarium, n. *a mile, from* mille.
llus, m. *a maſtives collar.*
lvus, m. *a kite.*
mus, m. *a fooliſh jeſter in a play, a counterfeiter of mens doings.*
næ, arum, f. pl. *threatnings.*
ngo, nxi, ctum, ngere, *to make leane.*
nerva, f. *the Goddeſſe of wiſedome.*
nerval, alis, n. *a ſcholars feaſt, of* Minerva ſupra.
nimè, *no, in no wiſe.*
niſter, tri, m. *a miniſter, a ſeruant.*
niſtro, as, *to give, to ſerve, from* miniſter.
nium, n. *red lead.*
nor & us, gen. oris, *leſſer.*
nùs, *leſſe.*
nuo, ui, utum, uere. *to diminiſh, leſſe, from* minor.
nurio, is, *to chirpe, from* minurus.
nutum, n. *a minute, from* minutus.
nutatim, *by little and little, from* minutum.
rabilis, le, *wonderfull, from* miror.

Miraculum, n. *a miracle or wonder, from* miror.
Mirificè, *wonderfully, from* mirificus *wonderfull.*
Miror, atus ſum, ari, *to wonder.*
Mirmillo, onis, *a Fencer.*
Mirus, a, um, *wonderfull.*
Miſcellaneus, a, um, *diſorderly, mixt, from* miſceo *to mixe.*
Miſceo, cui, tum, cere, *to mingle.*
Miſereor, tus ſum, eri, } *from* miſer *wretched.*
to have pity on. }
Miſeria, f. *miſery.* }
Miſericordia, f. *mercy, compaſſion, from* miſericors *mercifull.*
Miſſile, is, n. *any thing that is caſt, a dart, of* mitto.
Miſſilia, um, n. pl. *largeſſes that princes or great men caſt among the people,* vid. miſſile.
Mitigatio, onis, f. *a mitigation.*
Mitigo, as, *to aſſwage, to make ſoft or ſmooth, from* mitis *gentle.*
Mitis, e, *meeke, gentle.*
Mitra, f. *a mitre, a kind of hat.*
Mitto, ſi, ſum, ttere, *to ſend, to caſt, to throw.*

M. ante *O.*

Mobilis, le, *moveable, from* moveo.
Moderor, atus ſum, ari, *to moderate, to temper, to governe, of* modus *a meane.*
Modeſtia, f. *modeſty, from* modeſtus *modeſt, which comes from* modus.
Modicus, a, um, *mean, little, of* modus.
Modius, m. *a buſhell.*
Modò, *now, forthwith, only, ſo that.*
Modulatè, *melodiouſly, tuneably, from* modulor.

Modulor,

Modulor, atus ſum, ari, *to ſing in tune, from* modus.

Modus, m. *a manner, a meaſure, a meane.*

Mœchus, m. *an adulterer.*

Mœnia, ium, ibus, *the walls of a city.*

Mœreo, mœſtus ſum, *to bee ſad, from* mœror.

Mœror, oris, m. *ſorrow.*

Mœſtitia, f. *ſadneſſe, from* mœſtus.

Mola, f. *a mill.*

Molendinum, n. *a mill, from* mola ſupra.

Moles, is, f. *a great heap, a pile, a weight.*

Moleſtia, f. *trouble, griefe, from* moleſtus *troubleſome, from* moles.

Molior, itus ſum, iri, *to ſtrive to doe a thing, to endeavour.*

Molitor, oris, m. *a millar, from* mola ſupra.

Mollio, ivi, itum, ire, *to ſoften, from* mollis.

Mollis, le, *ſoft, eaſie.*

Molo, ui, itum, ere, *to grind, from* mola.

Moloſſus, m. *a maſtive dogge.*

Momentum, n. *the leaſt part of time, a moment.*

Momus, m. *the god of reprehenſion, a curious carper or ſcoffer.*

Monachus, m. gr. *a Monke.*

Monarchia, f. gr. *a monarchy, one ſingle government.*

Monaſterium, n. gr. *a monaſtery.*

Monedula, f. *a chaugh.*

Moneo, ui, itum, ere, *to admoniſh, to warn.* Bene mones, *you adviſe well.*

Moneta, f. *money, coine, the* [illegible] *of money.*

Monetarius, m. *a money-cha* [illegible] *of* moneta.

Monialis, is, f. *a Nunne.*

Monile, is, n. *a bracelet, a* [illegible] *to hang about ones necke.*

Monoceros, otis, m. gr. *an* [illegible] *corne.*

Monoculus, m. gr. *one that* [illegible] *but one eye.*

Monopolium, n. gr. *an engro* [illegible] *of commodities to ones ſelfe, a* [illegible] *poly, from* monopola *one that en* [illegible] *ſes commodities.*

Mons, tis, m. *a hill, a mountai* [illegible]

Monſtro, as, *to ſhew, to decla* [illegible] *point at.*

Monſtrum, n. *a monſter,* [illegible] monſtro.

Monumentum, n. *a monume* [illegible] *remembrance of things that are* [illegible]

Mora, f. *delay.*

Morboſus, a, um, *full of diſe* [illegible] *from* morbus.

Morbus, m. *a diſcaſe.*

Morbilli, orum, m. pl. *the* [illegible] *pockes, from* morbus ſupra.

Mordeo, momordi, morſum, re, *to bite.*

Moribundus, a, um, *about to* [illegible] *from* morior.

Morigerus, a, um, *obedient,* [illegible] *full, of* mores *and* gero.

Morigeror, atus ſum, ari, *to o* [illegible] *from* morigerus.

Morio, onis, m. *a foole, an ido*

Morior, mortuus ſum, mo [illegible] *dye.*

Mors, tis, f. *death.*

ror, atus ſum, ari, *to ſtay, to*
from mora.
roſus, a, um, *froward, wai-*
rſus, us, m. *a biting, from* mor-
rtarium, n. *a mortar.*
rtalis, le, *mortall, ſubject to*
of mors.
rtuinus, a, um, *dead of it ſelfe,*
mors.
rum, n. *a mulberry.*
, oris, m. *a maner, faſhion, or*
chus, m. *muske.*
cilla, f. *a wagtaile.*
us, us, m. *a motion or paſſion,*
oveo.
eo, vi, tum, vere, *to move, to*
to provoke.
by and by.
M. ante *N.*
lceo, ere, *to be muſty, from*
ucor *muſtineſſe.*
ro, onis, *the point of a ſword,*
ſharpe thing.
us, m. *ſnot.*
il, ilis, m. *a mullet.*
itus, us, *a roaring or lowing,*
ugio.
ceo, ſi ſum, cere, *to aſſwage, to*
to cheriſh.
iber, eri, m. *one of the names*
an, from mulceo.
fta, f. *a fine.*
fto, as, *to puniſh, from* mul-
fra, f. *a milke veſſell.*
geo, xi & ſi, ſum, gere, *to milk,*
raw milke from.

Mulier, eris, *a woman.*

Mulierarius, m. *one given to wo-*
men, of mulier.

Mulio, onis, m. *a mulettor.*

Mulſum, n. *malmeſey, or any ſuch*
ſweet wine.

Mullus, m. *a mullet.*

Multifarius, a, um, *various in words,*
manifold, from multus *and* fari.

Multiplex, icis, *all gend. manifold,*
of multiplico.

Multiplico, as, *to multiply, to in-*
creaſe, of multus *and* plico.

Multitudo, inis, f. *a great number.* } *from* mul-
Multoties, *oftentimes.* } tus.

Multus, a, um, *many.*

Mulus, m. *a mule.*

Mundities, ei, f. *cleanlineſſe, neat-*
neſſe, from mundus *neat.*

Mundus, m. *the world.*

e-Mungo, xi, ctum, gere, *to ſnuffe*
off, of e *and* mungo idem.

Municipium, n. *a priviledged city*
or towne, of munia *the freedome of a*
city, and capio.

Munia, orum, n. pl. *publike offices.*

Munimentum, n. *a fortification,*
from munio.

Munio, ivi, itum, ire, *to fortifie.*

Munificus, a, um, *munificent, boun-*
tifull, of munus *and* facio.

Munus, eris, n. *a gift.*

Murmuro, as, *to murmure, from*
murmur *a humming noiſe.*

Mur æna, f. *a lamprey.*

Murex, icis, m. *a ſhell fiſh, of whoſe*
bloud purple is made.

Murina, f. *a kind of ſpiced wine.*

Murus, m. *a wall.*

Mus, muris, m. *a mouſe.*

Muſæ, arum, f.pl. *the Goddeſſes of learning, learning.*

Muſca, f. *a flie.*

Muſcerda, f. *mouſe-dung.*

Muſcipula, f. *a mouſe-trap, of* mus *and* capio.

Muſcus, m. *moſſe.*

Muſæum, n. *a ſtudy.*

Muſica, f. *muſicke, from* muſa.

Muſſito, as, *to mutter.*

Muſtela, f. *a weaſle.*

Muſtum, n. *new wine.*

Muſtus, a, um, *freſh, new.*

Muticus, a, um, *bearded.*

Mutilus, a, um, *maimed.*

Mutulus, m. *a corbel, an inſtrument in maſonry.*

Muto, as, *to change.*

Mutuò, *naturally, one another, from* mutuus.

Mutuo, as, *to lend, or borrow.*

Mutuum dare, *to lend.*

Mutuum accipere, *to borrow.*

Mutus, a, um, *dumbe.*

M. ante *Y.*

MYinda, f. *a quoite.*

Myrias, adis, f. *a million.*

Myropolium, n.gr. *a perfumers ſhop.*

Myrrha, f. *myrrhe.*

Myrtus, f. *a myrtle.*

Myſtax, acis, f. *muſtache.*

Myſterium, n.gr. *a myſtery or ſecret.*

N. ante *A.*

NÆ, *indeed, truly.*

Nænia, f. *a ſong of lamentation;* ſine dipthongo ſcribitur, ut contendit Baſ. Fab.

Nævus, m. *a mole or ſpecke.*

Nam, namque, *for.*

Nanciſcor, nactus ſum, nanciſ *get.*

Nanus, m. *a dwarfe, a dandi*

Napellus, m. *the herb wolfe*

Naptha, f. *a kinde of bitum clay.*

Napus, m. *a turnep.*

Nardus, m. *nard.*

Narciſſus, m. *a daffodill.*

Naris, is, *a noſtrill.*

Narro, as, *to tell, or report.*

Naſcor, tus ſum, naſci, *to be*

Naſturtium, n. *a kind of creſ*

Naſus, m. *a noſe.*

Naſo ſuſpendere, *to twit.*

Naſſa, f. *a weele, a net.*

Naſutulus, a, um, *ſomewhat ty, from* naſutus *witty, and it from* naſus.

Nata, f. *a daughter, from* naſ

Natalis, is, m. *the day of one*

Nates, ium, f.pl. *the buttocke*

Natio, onis, f. *a nation.*

Nativitas, atis, f. *birth, nativ* nativus.

Nativus, a, um, *native, nat from* naſcor.

Nato, as, *to ſwim, from* no

Natrix, icis, f. *a nevet.*

Natura, f. *nature.*

Naturalis, le, *naturall, fro* tura.

Natus, m. *a ſon,* adject. *born, of*

Navalis, le *belonging to a ſhip.*

Navale, is, *a docke where ſhips lye.*

Nava

Navarchus, m.gr. *a maſter of a ſhip.*
Nauci, gen.m. *of a nut ſhell, of no value.*
Nauclerus, m.gr. *a Pilot.*
Naufragium, n. *ſhipwracke, of* navis *and* frango.
Navigabilis, le, *navigable, from* navigo.
Navigo, as, *to ſaile, from* navis.
Navis, is, f. *a ſhip.*
Naulum, n. *ones fare for paſſage water.*
Navo, as, *to imploy, to endeavour,* nare operam, *to doe ones endeavour.*
Nauſea, f. *a diſpoſition to vomit, naſineſſe of ſtomacke.*
Nauta, m. *a mariner.*

N. ante *E.*

NE, *leſt that.*
Nebula, f. *a little white cloud.*
Nebulo, onis, m. *a knave, a baſe fellow.*
Nec, *neither:* nec dum, *neither yet.*
Neceſſitas, atis, f. *need, neceſſity.* } *from neceſſe indecl. neceſſary.*
Neceſſitudo, inis, f. *kindſhip, aliance.* }
Necromanticus, m. *a Necromancer.*
Neco, as, ui, are, *to kill.*
Nectar, aris, n. *a kinde of pleaſant drink, ſuppoſed to be the drink of the heaveniſh gods.*
Necto, xi, xum, ctere, *to knit.*
Nec-ubi, *leſt in any place.*
Nefandus, a, um. nefarius, a, um. & nefas, a, um, *haynous, not to bee ſpoken, of* ne *not, and* fari *to ſpeake.*
Nefas, indecl. *an unlawfull act, of* ne *not, and* fas *lawfull.*
Neſtens, dis, m. *a little ſucking pigge.*
Neglectim, *by neglect, from* negligo.
Negligens, tis, *all gen. negligent, from* negligo.
Negligo, lexi, lectum, ligere, *to neglect, of* nec *and* lego.
Nego, as, *to deny.*
Negotiator, oris, m. *a factor, from* negotior.
Negotior, atus ſum, ari, *to be buſied, from* negotium *buſineſſe.*
Negotioſus, a, um, *buſied, from* negotium.
Negotium, n. *buſineſſe.*
Nemo, *gen. is wanting, no body.*
Nempe, *namely, to wit.*
Nemus, oris, n. *a wood, a grove that is pleaſant and ſhadowy.*
Neo, vi, tum, re, *to ſpinne, to twiſt.*
Neophytus, m.gr. *a new profeſſour, a young fellow, a novice.*
Neotericus, m. *modern, upſtart, of the other day, a late fellow.*
Nepos, otis, m. *a nephew, a grandchilde.*
Nepos, otis, m. *a ſpend-thrift.*
Nepotor, atus ſum, ari, *to ſpend riotouſly, from* nepos *a ſpend-thrift.*
Nepenthe, es, f. *bug'oſſe.*
Neptis, is, f. *a niece.*
Nequaquam, *no, in no ſort, by no meanes.*
Nequam, indecl. *naught.*
Neque, *neither.*

Nequeo, ivi, itum; ire, *not to be able, I cannot, of* ne *and* queo *to be able.*

Nequicquam, *in vaine, never a whit, of* ne *not, and* quicquam *any thing.*

Nequitia, f. *naughtineſs, of* nequam.

Nervoſus, a, um, *ſinewy, from* nervus.

Nervus, m. *a nerve, a ſinew.*

Neſcio, ivi, itum, ire, *I know not, of* ne *and* ſcio *to know.*

Neuter, tra, trum, trius, *neither of them.*

Neutiquam, *in no wiſe, not.*

Nex, necis, f. *death, from* neco *to kill.*

Nexus, us, m. *a knitting, a bond or knot, from* necto *to knit.*

N. ante *I.*

NI, *except.*

Nicto, as, *to wink, from* niveo.

Nidor, oris, m. *the ſavour of any thing burned, or roſted properly.*

Nidus, m. *a neſt.*

Nidifico, as, *to make a neſt, of* nidus *and* facio.

Nidulor, atus ſum, *to make a neſt, from* nidus.

Niger, gra, grum, *blacke.*

Nihil, indecl. *nothing, of* ne *and* hilum *the blacke ſpecke in a beane.*

Nil, indecl. *for* nihil *nothing.*

Nilus, i, m. *a famous river in Egypt.*

Nimbus, m. *a great winde or ſtorme.*

Nimirum, *truely, ſurely.*

Nimis, *too much.*

Ningit, ebat. *it ſnoweth.*

Niſi, *except.*

Niſus, m. *an hobby.*

Niteo, ui, ere, *to ſhine, from* nit

Nitor, oris. m. *cleaneneſſe, clea neſſe.*

Nitidus, a. um, *neat, cleare, fr* niteo.

Nitor, ſus & xus ſum, ti, *to deavour.*

Nitrum, n. *nitre.*

Nix, nivis, f. *ſnow.*

N. ante *O.*

NO, nas, *to ſwimme, to g away.*

Nobilis, le, *noble, notable.*

Nobilito, as, *to make noble.* } *from n*

Nobilitas, atis, f. *nobility.* } bilis.

Noceo, ui, itum, ere, *to hurt.*

Nocteſcit, ebat, impers. *it waxeth night.* } *from*

Noctua, f. *an owle.* } nox

Nocturnus, a, um, *pertaining unto the night, nightly.* } *nigh*

Nocumentum, n. *a hurt, fr* noceo.

Nodus, m. *a knot or joynt.*

Nolo, non vis, nolui, nolle, *t unwilling, of* non *and* volo.

Nola, f. *a little bell.*

Nomen, inis, n. *a name.*

Nomenclatura, f. *of* calo, *the ming of a thing.*

Nomino, as, *to name, from* nom

Non-nunquam, *ſometimes.*

Non, *not.*

Nondum, *not yet.*

Nonæ, arum, f. pl. *the nones moneth.*

Nonnullus, a, um, ius, *some, of* non & nullus.
Norma, f. *a rule.*
Noſco, vi, ſcere, *to know.*
Noſocomium, n. *an hoſpitall.*
Noſter, tra, trum. *ours, from* nos.
Noſtras, ate, is. *of our country, ſide, &c. from* noſter.
Nota, f. *a note, a marke.*
Notabilis, le, *notable, from* noto.
Notarius, m. *a notary, from* nota.
Nothus, m. *a baſtard.*
Notitia, f. *knowledge, from* noſco.
Noto, as, *to marke.*
Notus, m. *the Southwind.*
Novacula, f. *a razor.*
Novale, is, n. *new lay land, from* novus.
Novellus, a, um, *ſomewhat new, from* novus.
Novem, pl. indecl. *nine.*
Noverca, f. *a ſtepmother.*
Novus, a, um, *new, and its ſuperl.* noviſſimus, a, um, *laſt.*
Novitius, m. *a novice, from* novus.
Nox, ctis, f. *night.*
Noxa, f. *a fault, hurt, dammage.*
Noxius, a, um, *offenſive, from* noxa.

N. ante u.

NUbes, is, f. *a cloud.*
Nubiloſus, a, um, *cloudy, from* nubes.
Nubilis, le, *marriageable, from* nubo.
Nubo, pſi, & pta ſum, bere, *to bee married to a husband.*
Nucleus, m. *a kernell, from* nux.
Nuditas, atis, f. *nakedneſſe, from* nudus.
Nudiuſtertius, adject. *three daies agoe.*
Nudus, a, um, *naked, bare.*
Nugæ, arum, f. pl. *trifles, toyes.*
Nugivendus, m. *a baby-ſeller, of* nugæ *and* vendo.
Nugi-poli-loquides, m. pl. *ſuch as uſe many vaine words.*
Nullatenus, *in no wiſe, or degree, from* nullus.
Nullus a, um, ius. *none, of* ne *not, and* ullus *any.*
Num, *whether or no.*
Numella, f. *a paire of ſtockes.*
Numen, inis, n. *a divine power.*
Numerus, m. *a number, alſo a verſe.*
Nummus, m. *money, coine.*
Nunc, *now.*
Nuncius, m. *a meſſenger.*
Nuncio, as, *to bring tidings, to tell, of* nuncius.
Nuncupo, as, *to name, to call.*
Nundinæ, arum, f. pl. *a faire, a market, a mart, as*
Nundinæ Francofurtenſes, *Franckford mart.*
Nundinor, atus ſum, ari, *to ſell, from* nundinæ.
Nunquam, i.e. ne unquam, *never.*
Nunquid, *whether or no,*
Nuper, *lately.*
Nuptus, us, m. *a marriage.* } *from*
Nuptiæ, arum. f pl. *a marriage.* } nubo.
Nurus, f. *a daughter in law.*
Nuſquam, *in no place.*

Nuto, as, *to nod, as being about to fall, from* nuo idem, *out of use.*

Nutricius, m. *a foster father.* } *from* nutrio

Nutrico, as, *to nourish.* } *to nourish.*

Nutrix, icis, f. *a nurse.*

Nutus, us, m. *a becke or nod with the head, from* nuo.

Nux, ucis. f. *a nut.*

Nux myristica, f. *a nutmeg.*

N. ante *T.*

NYmpha, f. gr. *a nymph, or bride.*

Nymphagogus, m. a *bride-groome.*

Nymphæum, n. *a bride-house, from* nympha.

O. ante *B.*

OB, *for.*

Obba, f. *a bottle.*

Obdo, didi, ditum, dere, *to hide, of* ob *and* do.

Obduco, xi, ctum, cere, *to cover over, from* ob *changing the simple signification, and* duco *to lead.*

Obedio, ivi, itum, ire, *to obey,* q.d. obaudire.

Obeliscus, m. *an obeliske, of the forme of a pyramis.*

Obeo, ivi, itum, ire, *to dye, also to discharge an office, of* ob *and* eo.

Obequito, as, *to ride, of* ob *and* equito idem, *from* equus.

Obesus, a, um, *fat, grosse, from* obedo *to eate up, of* ob *and* edo.

Obex, icis, m. & f. *a doore barre, a let, an hinderance.*

Obfirmo, as, *to strengthen, of* ob *and* firmo.

Obfusco, as, *to make darke, of* ob *and* fuscus *darke.*

Obgannio, ivi, itum, ire *to prate, to maunder, to mutter, to jangle,* ob *and* gannio idem.

Objectum, n. *an object, any thing presented to one, from* objicio.

Objicio, jeci, jectum, jicere, *to throw, to cast, to lay against, to object, of* ob *against in composition, and* jacio *to cast.*

Obiter, *by the way.*

Obitus, us, m *death, from* obeo.

Objurgo, as, *to chide, of* ob *and* jurgo idem, *from* jurgium *a chiding.*

Oblecto, as. *to delight, of* ob *and* lacto *to allure.*

Oblectum, n. *a delight, from* oblecto.

Obligo, as, *to bind, to oblige by benefits, of* ob *and* ligo idem.

Obliquus, a, um, *crooked, awry.*

Oblitero, as, *to blot out, of* ob *and* litera *a letter.*

Oblivio, onis, f. *forgetfulnesse.*

Obliviscor, oblitus sum, oblivisci, *to forget, from* oblivio.

Oblocutor, oris, m *a backbiter, from* obloquor *to speake against,* ob *and* loquor.

Obmurmuro, as, *to murmure, of* ob *and* murmuro idem. Vide M.

Obnitor, xus sum, ti, *to resist,* ob *against in composition, and* nitor *to endeavour.*

Obnixè, *earnestly, from* obnitor.

Obnoxius, a, um, *obedient to.*

Obnubo, psi, ptum, bere, *to cover, of* ob *and* nubo idem.

Obnubilo, as, *to make cloudy,*

uer in compoſition, and nubilus dy.

bolus, m. an halfe penny.

brizus, m. refined gold.

bruo, ui, utum, uere, to over-ine, of ob over in compoſition, ruo to ruſh.

bſcœnus, a, um, foule, unchaſte, neſt.

bſcuro, as, to make darke, of ob-us darke.

bſecro, as, to entreat, of ob and o. Vid. conſecro.

bſecundo, as, to obey, of ob ring the ſimple ſignification, and do to make proſperous, from ſe-ius proſperous.

bſequium, n. obedience, yeelding of obſequor.

bſervo, as, to obſerve, of ob and o idem.

bſes, idis, m. a pledge, an hoſtage.

bſeſſus, us, m, a ſiege, from ob-o.

bſideo, ſedi, ſeſſum, ſidere, to be-, to beſet, of ob and ſedeo.

bſigno, as, to ſeale, of ob and ſig-idem, of ſignum a ſeale.

bſiſto, ſtiti, ſiſtere, to reſiſt, ob againſt in compoſition, and ſi-to ſet.

bſoleſco, ere, to waxe old, out of uſe, of ob and ſoleo to ont.

bſonium, n. meat.

bſonator, oris, m. a Caterer, a nciple, from obſono.

bſono, as, to buy food, from ob-ium.

bſopæus, m. a cooke.

Obſtaculum, ni. an hinderance, from obſto.

Obſtetrix, icis, f. a midwife.

Obſtinatus, a, um. obſtinate, ſtubborne.

Obſto ſtiti, ſtare, to withſtand, of ob againſt in compoſition, and ſto.

Obſtringo xi, ctum, ngere, to bind, of ob and ſtringo.

Obſtruo, xi, ctum, ere, to ſhut up, of ob and ſtruo.

Obſtipus, a, um, bowing downe the necke.

Obſum, fui, eſſe, to hurt, to hinder, to be againſt, of ob and ſum.

Obtempero, as, to obey, of ob changing the ſimple ſignification, and tempero to abſtaine.

Obteſtor, atus ſum, ari, to pray, to beſeech, from ob changing the ſimple ſignification, and teſtor to witneſs.

Obtineo, ui, tentum, tinere, to obtaine, of ob and teneo.

Obtingo, tigi, tingere, to happen, of ob changing the ſimple ſignification, and tango to touch.

Obtrectator, oris, m. a detractor, a backbiter, of obtrecto to backbite, from ob and tracto idem.

Obtundo, tudi, tuſum, tundere, to knock, to make blunt, of ob & tundo.

Obturo, as, to ſhut, to ſtop.

Obtuſus, a, um, blunt, from obtundo.

Obvio, as, to meet with, from obvius meeting with, of ob and via.

Obumbro, as, to overſhadow.

O ante C.

OCca, f. a harrow.

Occaſio, onis, f. an occaſion,

an opportunity, *from* occido.

Occidens, tis, m. *the west part*, *from* occido.

Occido, di, casum, cidere, *to fall down*, *to dye*, *of* ob *and* cado idem.

Occludo, si, sum, dere, *to stop*, *to shut up*, *to close*, *of* ob *and* claudo idem.

Occiput, itis, n. *the hinder part of the head*, *of* ob *and* caput.

Occipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere, *to begin*, *of* ob *changing the simple signification*, *and* capio.

Occo, as, *to harrow*, *from* occa *a harrow*,

Occulo, ui, tum, ere, *to cover*, *to hide*.

Occultè, *secretly*, *from* occulo.

Occumbo, cubui, cubitum, cumbere, *to fall*, *to dye*, *of* ob *and* cumbo idem.

Occupo, as, *to busie*.

Occurro, ri, sum, rere, *to resist*, *to meet with*, *of* ob *and* curro.

Occursus, us, m. *an encountering*, *a meeting*, *from* occurro.

Oceanus, m. *the maine Sea*.

Ocium, n. *idlenesse*, *vacancy*, *leisure*.

Ocrea, f. *a boot*.

Octavus, a, um. *the eighth*.

Octo pl. *eight*.

October, bris, m. *the moneth October*.

Oculus, m. *an eye*.

Ocyus, ocyssime, *more swiftly*, *more quickly*.

O. ante *D.*

ODi, eram, *to hate*, *the preterperf. tense is used for the present tense* odio, *out of use*.

Odium, n. *hatred*, *from* odi.

Odontalgia, f. *the toothake*.

Odor, oris, m. *a smell*.

O. ante *E.*

OEconomus, m. *a steward*.

Oecumenicus, a, um, *universall*, *generall*.

Oenopolium, n gr. *a taverne*.

Oestrum, n. *rage*, *fury*, *also a flye that vexeth cattell in the hot summer*.

O. ante *F.*

OEta, f. *a morsell or gobbet of flesh*.

Offendo, di, sum, dere, *to offend*, *to displease*: *and to hit against*, *to find casually*.

Offero, obtuli, latum, offerre, *to offer*, *to tender to*, *of* ob *and* fero.

Officina, f. *a warehouse*, *a shop*.

Officio, feci, fectum, ficere, *to hinder*, *of* ob *and* facio.

Officium, n. *an office*.

Offuciæ, arum, f. pl. *painting*, *of* ob *and* fucus *a colour drawne over any thing*.

Offundo, fudi, fusum, fundere, *to poure out upon*, *of* ob *and* fundo.

Offundere tenebras, *to darken*.

O. ante *L.*

OLetum, n. *dung*, *from* oleo.

Oleum, n. *oyle*.

Olfacio, feci, factum, facere, *to smell*, *of* oleo *and* facio.

Olfactus, us, m. *the smell*, *from* olfacio.

Olidus, a, um, *stinking*, *from* oleo.

Olim, *in times past*, *also in time to come*.

Olit

Olitor, oris, m. *a gardener, a ſel-of herbs, of* olus.
Oliva, f. *an Olive-tree.*
Olla f. *a pot of earth.*
Olor, oris, m. *a ſwan.*
Olus, ris, n. *a pot-herbe.*

O. ante *M.*

Omen, inis, n. *lucke, good or ill.*
Omentum, n, *fat of the belly.*
Omitto, miſi, miſſum, mittere, *to it, of* ob *and* mitto.
Omnimodè, *i.e.* omni modo, *by all mes.*
Omninò, *altogether, wholly, from* nis.
Omnipotens, tentis, *all genders, ighty, of* omnis *and* potens.
Omnis & e, *all.*
Omphacium, n. *verjuice, vinegar.*

O. ante *N.*

Onager, gri, m. gr. *a wilde aſſe.*
Onocrotalus, m. *a kinde of bird t roares like an aſſe.*
Onus, eris, n. *a burden.*
Onuſtus, a, um, *loaden, from* onus.
Onyx, nychis, m. gr. *an Onyx ſtone.*

O. ante *P.*

Opacus, a, um, *darke, dwskiſh.*
Opera, f. *labour, diligence.*
Operculum, n. *a cover, from* operio
Operæ pretium, *the reward of es labour, worth ones labour.*
Operio, ui, tum, ire, *to wait, to y for.*
Operor, atus ſum, ari, *to labour, to rke, of* opus.
Opes, ium, f. pl. *wealth, riches.*
Opifex, icis, m. *a workman, of* o- *and* facio.

Opificium, n. *workmanſhip, from* opifex.
Opilio, onis, m. *a ſhepheard.*
Opimus, a, um, ior, *fat, fertile, from* opes.
Opinio, onis, f. *an opinion, from* opinor *to thinke.*
Opipare, *ſumptuouſly, from* opiparus *ſumptuous, of* opes *and* paro.
Opitulor, atus ſum, ari, *to helpe, to ſuccour.*
Opium, n. *a gumme cauſing an extreme ſleepineſſe.*
Opobalſamum, n. *the beſt kinde of balſome.*
Oportet, ebat, *it is meet.*
Opportunus, a, um, *fit, in good time, ſeaſonable.*
Oppeto, tii vel tivi, titum, tere, *to dye, to fall into a diſeaſe, of* ob *and* peto.
Oppidò, *very much.*
Oppidum, n. *a towne that is walled, a city.*
Oppignoro, as, *to lay to pledge, of* ob *and* pignus *a pledge.*
Oppilo, as. *to ſtop.*
Oppleo, vi, tum, re, *to fill, of* ob *and* pleo idem.
Oppono, ſui, ſitum, nere, *to ſet againſt, of* ob *againſt in compoſition, and* pono *to ſet.*
Opprimo, preſſi, preſſum, primere, *to oppreſſe, of* ob *and* premo idem.
Opprobrium, n. *reproach, of* ob *and* probrum.
Oppugno, as, *to aſſault, to batter, of* ob *againſt in compoſition, and* pugno *to fight.*

Optima-

Optimates, ium, m. pl. *noble men, from* optimus.

Optio, onis, f. *choice, option, from* opto.

Opto, as, *to wish.*

Opulentus, a, um, *rich, plentifull, from* opes.

Opulentia, f. *wealth, from* opulentus.

Opus, eris, n. *a labour, a worke.*

Opus per omnes casus, *needfull.*

O. ante *R.*

ORa, f. *a coast, a border.*

Oraculum, n. *an oracle.*

Oratio, onis, f. *communication, an oration, of* oro *to pray.*

Orbis, is, m. *any round thing, the world.*

Orbita, f. *a cart-wheele, the track of a cart-wheele, from* orbis.

Orbus, a, um, *deprived.*

Orcus, m. *a grave, hell.*

Ordior, orsus sum, ordiri, *to begin.*

Ordior, ditus sum, *to weave.*

Ordo, inis, m. *an order, array.*

Oriens, tis, m. *the East, the sunne rising, from* orior.

Orior, ortus sum, *to begin, to arise.*

Orichalcum, n. *copper.*

Orificium, n. *the mouth of a vessel, or of the stomacke, of* os *and* facio.

Origo, inis, f. *an originall, a beginning, from* orior *to arise.*

Ornamentum, n. *an ornament, from* orno.

Orno, as, *to decke, to adorne.*

Oro, as, *to pray.*

Orphanus, m. *that hath neither father nor mother, an Orphan.*

Orthodoxus, m. gr. *that is of the true faith.*

Orthographia, f. *true writing.*

Oryza, f. *Rice.*

O. ante *S.*

OS, oris, n. *a mouth.*

Os, ossis, n. *a bone.*

Oscedo, inis, f. *yawning.*

Oscito, as, *to yawne.*

Oscitanter, *carelesly, from* oscito.

Osculum, n. *a kisse.*

Ostendo, di, sum, dere, *to shew.*

Ostento, as, *to boast, to make shew of.*

Ostentum, n. *a strange prodigy or wonder.* } *from* ostendo.

Ostentus, us, m. *the shew of a thing.*

Ostium, n. *a doore.*

Ostreum, n. *an oyster.*

Ostrum, n. *purple.*

O. ante *V.*

OVile, is, n. *a sheepefold, from* ovis.

Ovis, f. *a sheepe.*

Ovo, as, *to triumph, from* ovis.

Ovum, n. *an egge.*

P. ante *A.*

PAbulatio, onis, f. *the feeding of cattell, from* pabulum.

Pabulum, n. *grasse, fodder.*

Paciscor, pactus sum, paciscí, *make a covenant with, from* paco.

Paco, as, *to pacifie, to quiet, from* pax.

Pactum, n. *a covenant, from* paciscor.

Pædagogium, n. gr. *a schoole.*

Pædagogus, m. gr. *a Tutor, or master of a schoole.*

Pæ-

dotriba, m. gr. *a School-master.*
dor, oris, m. *uncleanneſs, ſtinke.*
onia, f. *Pyonie.*
us, a, um, *wandring eyed.*
ganus, m. *a Pagan, an Heathen, untrey-man, from* pagus.
ganalia, um vel orum, n. *feaſts countrey, wakeſſes, of* paganus.
gina, f. *a page in a booke, hence*
la, f. *a little page.*
gus m. *a village.*
læſtra, f. *a wreſtling place.*
la, f. *a ſhovell, a ſpade.*
lam, *openly.*
latinus, m. *the Count Palatine, Cheſter, Rhine, Durham.*
latium, n. *a palace.*
latum, n. *a palate.*
lea, f. *chaffe.*
lear, aris, *the dewlap of a beaſt.*
limpſeſtus, m. gr. *a table-booke.*
linurus, m. *one of Ulyſſes mari-*
linodia, f. gr. *a recantation.*
lla, f. *a kind of Prieſts garment.*
llium, n. *a cloake.*
llor, oris, m. *paleneſſe, wanneſſe.*
llidus, a, um, *pale, from* pallor *neſſe.*
lma, f. *a Palme-tree.*
lmes, itis, m. *a vine branch.*
lmipes, pedis, m f. *having a ad foot, from* palmus *and* pes.
lmus, m. *an hand breadth.*
lor, atus ſum, *to wander.*
lpebræ arum, f. pl. *the eye-lids.*
lpo, onis, m. *a flatterer.*
lpo, as, *to flatter.*
lpito, as, *to pant.*
lpum, n. *flattery.*
luda mentum, n. *a Generals robe*

Palumbus, m. *a ring-dove.*
Palus, udis, f. *a fenne, a mariſh.*
Palus, m. *a ſtake, hence empaling, a kinde of torment, it is uſed by the Turkes.*
Paluſtris, e, *of a mariſh, from* palus
Pampinus, m. & f. *a vine-branch.*
Panaces, is, n. *an hearb that cures all diſeaſes.*
Pando, di, paſſum, dere, *to lay open*
Pandura, f. *a kinde of muſicall inſtrument, a bandore.*
Pango, { xi, *to ſing.* pegi, *to joine.* pepigi, *to make a bargaine.*
Pandiculor, atus ſum, *to yawne, to ſtretch himſelfe, from* pando.
Pandus, a, um, *bowing downe.*
Panicum, n. *a panicke, a kinde of graine.*
Panis, is, m. *bread.*
Pannus, m. *cloath.*
Pantomimus, m. *a clowne in a play.*
Papa, m. *a Pope.*
Papaver, eris, *poppy.*
Papilio, onis, m. *a butterflye.*
Papyrus, f. *paper.*
Par, paris, *all genders, like, even, equall.*
Parabola, f. gr. *a ſimilitude.*
Paracletus, m. gr. *a comforter, an advocate.*
Paradiſus, m. *paradiſe.*
Paralyſis, is, f. gr. *a Palſie.*
Paraphraſtes, m. gr. *one that expoundeth a thing (not* verbo tenus, *but) according to the ſenſe.*
Paraſanga, f. *a paraſange.*
Paraſitus, m. gr. *a flatterer, a trencher friend.*

Parco,

Parco, peperci, parſi, cere, *to ſpare, from* parcus *ſparing.*

Parcus, a, um, *ſparing.*

Pardus, m. *a kinde of wild beaſt.*

Parens, tis, m. & f. *a parent, father or mother.*

Parentalia, um, n. pl. *a kinde of feaſt at the funerall of parents, from* parens.

Parento, as, *to celebrate funerals of parents, from* parens.

Parentheſis, is, f. gr. *a parentheſis, or piece of a ſentence interpoſed.*

Pareo, ui, itum, ere, *to obey.*

Parergon, n. gr. *a by-worke.*

Paries, etis, m. *a wall of an houſe.*

Pario, peperi, partum, parere, *to bring forth.*

Pariter, *likewiſe, alſo, from* par.

Parma, f. *a little target or ſhield.*

Parricida, *a Parricide, that kils his father, of* pater *and* cædo.

Paro, as, *to prepare, to provide, to get.*

Parochia, f. *a pariſh.*

Paropſis, idis, *a platter.*

Parochus, m. gr. *a Pariſh Prieſt.*

Pars, tis, f. *a part.*

Paroxyſmus, m. gr. *the grievouſneſſe of a diſeaſe.*

Parſimonia, f. *ſparingneſſe.*

Particeps, cipis, m. & f. *a partaker, of* pars *and* capio.

Partim, *partly.* } *from* pars *a*
Partior, itus ſum, iri, *to divide.* } *part.*

Parturio, ivi, itum, ire, *to travell with child, to be about to bring forth, from* pario.

Partus, us, m. *a birth, or thing brought forth, of* pario.

Parvipendo, di, ſum, dere *to eſt little worth, of* parvi *of little wo and* pendo *to weigh.*

Parùm, *a little.*

Parumper, *a little while, from* rum.

Parus, m. *a little titmouſe.*

Parvus, a, um, *little.*

Paſcha, atis, n. *the paſſcover.*

Paſco, vi, paſtum, paſcere, *to fe*

Paſcuum, n. *a paſture, from* paſc

Paſſer, eris m. *a ſparrow.*

Paſſim, *on each ſide, every whe*

Paſſio, onis, f. *paſſion, ſufferi from* patior.

Paſſus, us, m. *a pace, a ſtep.*

Paſtill°, m. *a ſweet ball, a poma*

Paſtinaca, f. *a parſnep.*

Paſtinator, oris, m. *a delver.*

Paſtor, oris, m. *a ſhepheard, fr* paſco *to feed.*

Patella, f. *a pottinger.*

Pateo, ui, ſſum, tere, *to lye open.*

Patera, f. *a goblet.*

Paterfamilias, m. *the goodman an houſe, of* pater *and* familia *houſhold.*

Pater tris m. gr. *a father.*

Patibulum, *a croſſe, a gibbet, gallowes.*

Patientia, f. *patience, from* pati *to ſuffer.*

Patina, f. *a broad platter.*

Patior, paſſus ſum, pati, *to ſuffe to endure.*

Patriarcha, m. gr. *a chiefe father a patriarch.*

Patria, f. *ones native country, fro* pater.

Patricius, m. *a noble man in Rom*

descended from the race of the
nours, from pater an appellati-
f the Romane Senators.
atrimonium, n. a patrimony, a
les portion.
atro, as, to commit, to doe.
atrocinium, n. refuge in trouble,
atrocinor to defend, from pater.
atrisso, as, to resemble ones father,
pater.
atronus, m. a protector,
tron, a benefactor.
atruelis, is, m. a cousin
ane.
atruus, m. an unkle.
} from pater.

aucus, a, um, few.
aveo, vi, vere, to feare greatly,
pavor extreme feare.
avio, is, itum, ire, to pave.
avimentum, n. a pavement, from
io.
aulatim, by little and
le.
aulisper, a little while.
aululum, a little.
aulo, abl. by a little.
} of parũ a little, Bas. Fab or pauc° few, Cor

avo, onis, m. a peacocke.
auper, eris, m. poore.
auperies, ei, f. poverty, from pau-

ax, acis, f. peace.
axillum, n. a pin.

P. ante E.

eccatum, n. a sinne, of pecco to
offend.
ecco, as, to offend.
ecto, xui & xi, xum, ctere, to
ube, from pecten.
ecten, inis, n. a combe.
ectus, oris, n. the breast.

Pecuarius, m. a breeder of cattell, from pecus.
Peculatus, us, robbing of the treasury, from pecus.
Peculiaris, e, peculiar, proper to, of peculium.
Peculium, n. goods got by ones owne industry, or wealth in stocke of cattell, of pecus.
Pecunia, f. money.
Pecus, dis, f. the lesser sort of cattel
Pecus, oris, all kind of cattell.
Pedes, itis, m a footman
Pedetentim, by a little and little.
} from pes.

Pedica, f. a snare, a fetter.
Pediculus, m. a louse.
Pediculosus, a, um, lousie, from pediculus.
Pedisequus, m. a man follower, an attendant.
Pedisequa, f. a waiting gentle-woman.
} of pes and sequor.

Pedo, pepedi, peditum, to let winde backward.
Pedor, oris, m. an ill savour.
Pedum, n. a sheepe-hooke.
Pejero, as, to forsweare.
Pejor, us, oris, worse.
Pelagus, m. the maine sea.
Pellecanus, m. gr. a bird called a Pellican.
Pellex, icis, f. a married mans whore, from pellicio.
Pellicio, lexi, lectum, licere, to allure, of per and lacio idem, out of use
Pellis, is, f. a skin of a beast properly
Pellicula, f. a little skin, from pellis.
Pello, pepuli, pulsum, pellere, to thrust out, to drive away.

pellu-

Pelluvium, n. *a basin for the feet, from* pes *and* lavo.

Pelvis, f. *a basin.*

Penates, ium, m. pl. *houshold gods.*

Pendeo, pependi, pensum, pendere, *to hang.*

Pendo, pependi, pensum, pendere, *to weigh, to poize, to esteeme, to pay: for the ancients weighed their mony.*

Pendulus, a, um, *hanging, from* pendo.

Penè, *almost.*

Penes, *in the power.*

Penetro, as, *to pierce, to penetrate.*

Penicillum, n. *a painters pencill.*

Peninsula, f. *almost an Iland, of* pene *almost, and* insula *an Iland.*

Penitùs, *wholly.*

Penna, f. *a feather.*

Penso, as, *to pay.*

Pensio, onis, f. *a yeerly pension.*

Pensum, n. *a taske.*

} *from* pendo.

Pentameter, m. gr. *a verse consisting of five feet.*

Pentecoste, es, f. *the feast of Whitsontide.*

Penula, f. *a cloake.*

Penuria, f. *extreme want.*

Penus, m. *houshold provision.*

Peplus, m. *a veile, a hood.*

Pepon, onis, *a kinde of pompion.*

Per, *by or through.*

Pera, f. *a pouch or scrip.*

Perago, egi, actum, agere, *to finish, of* per *and* ago.

Peragro, as, *to travell over, of* per *and* ager *a field.*

Perca, f. *a perch.*

Percello, culi, culsum, celle *strike with amazement.*

Percipio, cepi, ceptum, ciper *take, to receive, to perceive,* o *and* capio.

Percitus, a, um, *much provo part. of* percieo, *to stir up, of* per cieo idem.

Perculsus, a, um, *amazed,* f percello.

Percunctor, atus sum, ari, *quire diligently, of* per *augmen the simple signification, and* cun *to demand.*

Percutio, cussi, cussum, cutere *strike.*

Perdius, a, um, *all the day,* f per *and* dies.

Perdix, icis, m. & f. *a Partrich.*

Perdo, didi, ditum, dere, *to l of* per *and* do.

Perduco, xi, ctum, cere, *to dr to draw by force.*

Perduellis, is, m. & f. *a stubbo enemy.*

Peregrè, *from far, or afar off.*

peregrinus, a, um, *forraine,* f peregrè.

Perendie, *the third day after.*

Perennis, e, *perpetuall.*

Pererro, as, *to wander through,* per *through, and* erro. Vide E.

Pereo, ivi, itum, ire, *to perish,* per *and* eo.

Perfectus, a, um, *perfect, absolu from* perficio.

Perficio, feci, fectum, ficere, *perfect, to doe perfectly, of* per facio.

Perfidus, a, um, *disloyall, traitero*

per *changing the ſimple ſignificati-*
and fidus, *faithfull, loyall.*
Perfringo, fregi, fractum, fringe-
to breake through, of per *and*
ngo.
Perfunctorius, a, um, *perfunctory,*
m per *and* fungor.
Pergamena, f. *parchment or ve-*
e, of Pergamus *the place where it*
s invented.
Pergo, rexi, rectum, gere, *to pro-*
d, of per *and* rego.
Pergula, f. *a gallery.*
Perhibeo, ui, itum, ere, *to report,*
per *changing the ſimple ſignificati-*
and habeo.
Periclitor, atus ſum, ari, *to be in*
ger, from periculum.
Periculum, n. *danger, perill.*
Perimo, emi, emptum, imere, *to*
l, of per *changing the ſimple ſigni-*
tion, and emo *to buy.*
Perinde, *likewiſe.*
Periodus, f. gr. *a perfect ſentence,*
ull point.
Peripetaſma, atis, n. gr. *hangings,*
peſtry.
Periphraſis, is, f. *a circumlocution.*
Periſteritrophium, n. gr. *a dove-*
ſe.
Periſtroma, tis, n. gr. *tapeſtry work.*
Peritus, a, um, *skilfull.*
Perjurium, n. *forſwearing, of* pe-
o to forſweare.
Permaneo, ſi, ſum, ere, *to remaine,*
per *and* maneo idem.
Permitto, ſi, ſſum, ttere, *to ſuf-*
, to give way to, of per *changing*
e ſimple ſignification, and mitto *to*
nd.

Permultus, a, um, *very many, of*
per *in compoſition with an adjective*
enlarging the ſimple ſignification, and
multus.
Permuto, as, *to change, of* per *and*
muto.
Perna, f. *a gammon of bacon.*
Pernicies, ei, f. *deſtruction, death.*
Pernix, icis, *all genders, nimble,*
ſwift.
Pernocto, as, *to bee, or watch all*
night in a place, of pernox.
Pernox, ctis, *all genders, all night,*
of per *and* nox.
Pero, onis, m. *a high ſhooe.*
Peroro, as, *to conclude or end an*
oration, from per *changing the ſimple*
ſignification, and oro *to entreat.*
Perpendiculum, n. *a Carpenters*
plumb-line, from perpendo.
Perpendo, di, ſum, dere, *to weigh,*
to conſider, to examine, of per *and*
pendo idem.
Perperàm, *untowardly.*
Perpetim, *unceſſantly, from* per-
pes *continuall.*
Perpetior, peſſus ſum, peti, *to en-*
dure, of per *and* patior idem.
Perpetro, as, *to doe, to commit, of*
per *and* patro idem.
Perpetuus, a, um, *everlaſting, from*
perpes idem.
Perpolio, ivi, itum, ire, *to poliſh, to*
trim, of per *and* polio idem.
Perplexus, a, um, *intricate, doubt-*
full, folded together, of per *and* ple-
xus, *of* plecto *to fold.*
Perrepto, as, *to creep through, of*
per *through and* repto *to creep, of* re-
po idem.

Perrum-

Perrumpo, rupi, ruptum, rumpere, *to breake through, of* per *and* rumpo.

Perſequor, ſecutus, ſequi, *to purſue, to perſecute, of* per *and* ſequor.

Perſeverantia, f. *conſtancy, ſtedfaſtneſſe in any thing, from* perſevero.

Perſicus, a, um, *of Perſia, from* Perſis *Perſia.*

Perſiſto, ſtiti, ſiſtere, *to continue, to perſiſt, of* per *and* ſiſto.

Perſona, f. *a perſon.*

Perſpicax, acis, *all genders, from* perſpicio.

Perſpicio, ſpexi, ſpectum, ſpicere, *to perceive plainly, of* per *and* ſpecio *out of uſe.*

Perſpicuus, a, um, *plaine, manifeſt, from* perſpicio.

Perſpicillum, n. *a perſpective glaſſe, from* perſpicio.

Perſto, as, *to endure, from* per *and* ſto.

Perſuadeo, ſi, *to perſwade, of* per *and* ſuadeo.

Pertica, f. *a mete-wand.*

Pertinax, acis, *all genders, ſtubborne, that ſticketh faſt.*

Pertineo, ui, tentum, ere, *to belong to, of* per *and* teneo.

Pertingo, tigi, tactum, tingere, *to extend, to reach to, of* per *and* tango idem.

Perverſus, a, um, *froward, untoward, from* perverto *to pervert, of* per *and* verto.

Pervicacia, f. *obſtinacy, ſtubbornneſſe, of* pervicax *ſtubborne.*

Pes, pedis, m. *a foot.*

Peſſimus, a, um, *comp.* malus, pejor, peſſimus, *very bad, worſt.*

Peſſulus, m. *a doore barre.*

Peſſundo, dedi, datum, dare, *undoe, to caſt under foot, of* peſſum *downward in compoſition, and* do.

Peſtis, f. *a plague.*

Petaſo, onis, f. *a peſtle, a gamm of bacon.*

Petaſus, m. *a kinde of hat.*

Petiolus, m. *a little ſtring by whi fruits hang.*

Peto, ivi, itum, ere, *to aſk, to deſir*

Petra, f. *a rocke.*

Petroſelinum, n. gr. *ſaxifrage.*

Petulans, tis, *all genders, wa ton, reproachfull, ſawcy.*

Petulcus, a, um, *laſcivious, wanto butting at.*

P. ante *H.*

PHagedæna, f. gr. *a canker.*

Phalanx, gis, f. *a ſquadron* 8000. *ſouldiers.*

Phaleræ, arum, f. pl. *horſe-tra pings, gaudy ornaments.*

Phantaſia, f. gr. *a viſion or imag nation.*

Phantaſma, atis, n. gr. *a vain v ſion, a phantaſme.*

Pharetr, f. *a quiver of arrowes.*

Pharmacopola, m. gr. *an Apoth cary.*

Pharmacum, n. gr. *a medicine purge.*

Phaſiana, f. *a pheaſant hen.*

Pheretrum, n. gr. *a beere or coff*

Phiala, f. *a wide-mouthed pot bowle.*

Philologus, m. gr. *a lover of lea ning.*

Philomela, f. gr. *a nightingale.*

Philoſophor, atus ſum, ari, *to pl*

e Philoſopher, from Philoſophus.
Philoſophus, m. gr. *a Philoſopher.*
Phlebotomia, f. gr. *a letting of od.*
Phlegma, atis, n. *pblegme.*
Phœbus, m. *the ſunne.*
Phœnix, icis, t. gr. *the bird called hœnix, there is but one of them once, fained to live onely in Arabia.*
Phoca, f. *a ſea-calfe.*
Phraſis, f. gr. *a phraſe.*
Phrygio, onis, m. *an Embroyderer.*
Phreneſis, is, f. gr. *madneſſe.*
Phthiſis, f. gr. *the Ptiſſicke.*
Phiſica, f. gr. *knowledge of natuthings.*
Phyſiognomia, f. gr. *the ſcience nowing the inclination by the viwherein as in a ſcutcheon the lity of the ſoule is emblazoned.*

P. ante *I.*

Iaculum, n. *an hainous offence to bee purged by ſome ſatisfaction,* pio *to purge by ſacrifice.*
Pica, f. *a bird called a Pye: alſo the ſh and inordinate longing of wowith childe.*
Pictor, oris, m. *a Painter.* } *from* pingo *to paint*
Pictura, f. *painting, a ure.* } *from* pingo *to paint*
Piger, a, um, *ſlow.*
Piget, uit, itum eſt, gere, *it irketh.*
Pigmentum, n. *a Painters colours,* m pingo.
Pignus, oris, n. *a pledge.*
Pigritia f. *ſloathfulneſs, from* piger.
Pila, f. *a ball.*
Pilentum, n. *a kinde of coach.*
Pileũ, n. vel pileus, m. *a hat or cap.*
Piloſus, a, um, *hairy, from* pilus.
Pilum, n. *a dart.*
Pilus, m. *a haire of the head.*
Pincerna, m. *a butler or cup-bearer*
Pingo, xi, pictum, gere, *to paint.*
Pinguedo, inis, f. *fatneſſe, from* pinguis *fat.*
Pinnæ, arum, f. pl. *the fins of fiſhes.*
Pinſo, ui, piſtum, pinſere, *to bake.*
Pipio, onis, f. *a young pigeon.*
Pipio, ivi, itum, ire, *to chirpe like young birds.*
Piper, eris, n. *pepper.*
Pirata, m. *a Pirate.*
Piſcator, oris, m. *a fiſherman, from* piſcor.
Piſcor, atus ſum, ari, *to fiſh, from* piſcis.
Piſcina, f. *a fiſh-pond, from* piſcis *a fiſh.*
Piſcis, m. *a fiſh.*
Piſtillum n. *a peſtill.*
Piſtor, oris, m. *a baker.*
Piſtrinum, n. *a bakehouſe, alſo an houſe of correction where corne was pounded.* } *from* pinſo.
Piſum, n. *a peaſe.*
Pitiſſo, as, *to ſip.*
Pituita, f. *flegme.*
Pius, a, um, *holy, religious, devout.*
Pix, picis, f. *pitch.*

P. ante *L.*

PLacenta, f. *a cake or tart.*
Placeo, ui, itum, ere, *to pleaſe.*
Placidus, a, um, *meek, calme.* } *from* placeo.
Placitum, *a decree, a pleaſure.* } *from* placeo.

Placo, as, *to appeaſe.*
Plaga, f. *a ſtripe, a blow.*
Plagæ, arum, f. pl. *nets.*
Plagiarius, m. *a man-ſtealer, from* plagium.
Plagium, n. *man-ſtealing.*
Planeta, m. gr. *a wandring ſtarre, a Planet.*
Plango, xi, ctum, gere, *to bewaile.*
Planta, *a plant.* Planta pedis, *the ſoale of the foot.*
Planto, as, *to plant.*
Planus, a, um, *plaine, even.*
Plaſtes, æ, m. gr. *a workman.*
Platanus, f. *a plane-tree.*
Platea, f. *a broad ſtreet.*
Plato, onis, m.
Plaudo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to clap hands for joy.*
Plauſtrum, n. *a chariot or cart.*
Plebanus, a, um, *of the commons, from* plebs.
Plebiſcitum, n. *a decree made by the commons, of* plebs *the commons, and* ſcitum *a determination, from* ſcio.
Plebs, bis, f. *the common people.*
Plecto, xi, xum, ere, *to puniſh.*
Plectrum, n. *a quill, the ſtrings of an harpe.*
Plenus, a, um, *full.*
Plenilunium, n. *the full moone, of* plenus *and* luna.
Plerique, æque, aque, *the moſt part*
Plerumque, *for the moſt part.*
Pleuritis, idis, *the pleuriſie.*
Plico, ui, are, *to fold.*
Ploro, as, *to bewaile.*
Pluma, f. *a feather.*
Plumbum, n. *lead.*
Plurimùm, *very much.*
Plurimus, a, um, *very much ſuperl. of* multus.
Plus, uris, es, a, & ia, *more.*
Pluſquam, *more than.*
Pluvia, f. *raine, from* pluo.

P. ante *O.*

POcillator, oris, m. *a cup-bea*
Pocœnium, *a diſh after ſu of* poſt *after, and* cœna *ſupper.*
Poculum, n. *a drinking cup.*
Podagra, f. *the gout in the fo*
Podex, icis, m. *the breech.*
Pœna, f. *puniſhment.*
Pœnitentia, f. *repentance,* pœnitet *it grieveth.*
Poeta, m. gr. *a Poet.*
Poetor, atus ſum, *to play the P from* poeta.
Polenta, f. *a kind of ſoaked g pulſe.*
Politia, f. gr. *civill governe*
Politus, a, um, *poliſhed or ex ſite, of* polio.
Pollen, inis n. *fine flower.*
Polleo, ui, ere, *to excel, to be a*
Pollex, icis, m. *a thumbe, an*
Polliceor, itus ſum, eri, *to pro*
Pollinctor, oris, m. *one that pareth dead bodies for buriall.*
Polluceo, xi, cere, *to conſecra ſhine bright, of* poſt *and* luceo.
Polluo, i, tum, ere, *to pollute.*
Polonus, m. *a Polonian.*
Polus, m. *the end of that axle on which heaven is ſuppoſed to turned.*
Polypes, edis, *having many fe*
Polypus, m. *a kinde of fiſh many feet.*

Polypha

olyphagus, m. gr. *a glutton.*
omerium, n. *an orchard, from* um.
omœrium, n. *the ſpace about the* s *of Rome.*
ompa, f. gr. *a ſolemne ſhew, pomp,* nificence.
omum, n. *an apple.*
ondero, as, *to weigh, from* pond⁹.
ondus, eris, n. *a weight.*
one, *behinde.*
ono, ſui, ſitum, nere, *to put.*
ons, tis, m. *a bridge.*
ontifex, icis, m. *a Prieſt or Bi-* *one part of his office was to look* *e repaire of the bridge called* ſublicius, *hence the name: of* *and* facio.
ontus, m. *the ſea.*
opina, f. *a victualling houſe.*
ples, itis, m. *a ham.*
oppyſmus, m. gr. *a gentle ſtroa-*

opularis, *a countrey-*
opulor, atus ſum, ari, *from* populus.
ile.
opulus, m. *the common people.*
opulus, f. *a poplar tree.*
orca, f. *a ridge of land.*
orcus, m. *a hog, a pig.*
orrigo, inis, f. *ſcurfe.*
orrigo, rexi, rectum, rigere, *to* *h forth, to reach to, of* poſt *ing the ſimple ſignif. and* rego.
orro, *moreover.*
orrus, m. *or* porrum, n. *a leeke.*
orta, f. *a gate.*
ortendo, di, tũ, dere *to foreſhew.*
ortentum, n. *a ſtrange thing, a* *erment, from* portendo.

Portentoſus, a, um, *ſtrange, from* portentum.

Porticus, us, f. *a porch.*

Portio, onis, f. *a part, a portion.*

Porto, as, *to carry.*

Portorii, n. *a carriage, from* porto.

Portus, us, m. *a haven.*

Porus, m. *a pore or paſſage in the* *ſkin, whereby ſweat, haires, &c.* *have their paſſage out.*

Poſco, popoſci, poſcere, *to require.*

Poſitio, onis, f. *a placing, a poſition, from* pono.

Poſſideo, ſedi, ſeſſum, ſidere, *to poſſeſſe, of* poſt *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* ſedeo *to ſit.*

Poſſum, potui, poſſe, *to be able, of* potis *able out of uſe, and* ſum.

Poſt, *after.*

Poſtea, *afterward.*

Poſteritas, atis, f. *poſterity, from* poſterus.

Poſterus, a, um, *that is toward,* poſteri, orum, m. pl. *poſterity, from* poſt.

Poſthabeo, ui, itum, ere, *to preferre leſſe than, of* poſt *and* habeo.

Poſtidea, *for.* Poſtea, *afterward.*

Poſtis, is, m. *a poſte.*

Poſticum, n. *a backe-doore, from* poſt *behinde.*

Poſthumus, m. *borne after the death of his father, from* poſt *and* humus.

Poſtmodum, *hereafter.*

Poſtputo, as, *to diſeſteeme, of* poſt *and* puto.

Poſtquam, *after that.*

Poſtremus, a, um, *compar.* poſt, poſterior, poſtremus, *laſt.*

Poſtridiè, *the day after, of* poſterus *and* dies.

Poſtulo, as, *to entreat, to requeſt, to require.*

Poteſtas, atis, f. *power, authority, from* poſſum.

Potior, itus ſum, iri, *to obtaine, to conquer, from* potis *out of uſe, powerfull.*

Potiſſimùm, *chiefly*, potius, potiſſimum.

Potio, onis, f. *a drinking, a potion, from* poto.

Poto, as, *to drinke.*

Potius, ſuperl. potiſſimum, *rather.*

Potus, us, m. *a drink, from* poto.

P. ante *R.*

PRæ, *in reſpect, before.*

Præbeo, ui, itum, ere, *to give.*

Præcedo, ſſi, ſſum, cedere, *to go before, of* præ *and* cedo.

Præceps, cipitis, *all genders, headlong, raſh.*

Præceptor, oris, m. *a maſter, an inſtructer.* } *from* præcipio.
Præceptum, n. *a command.* }

Præcipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere, *to charge, to command, of* præ *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* capio.

Præcipito, as, *to caſt headlong, from* præceps.

Præcipuus, a, um, *chiefe, ſpeciall, ſoveraigne, of* præ *and* capio.

Præclarus, a, um, *excellent, noble, of* præ *enlarging the ſimple ſignification, and* clarus *famous.*

Præcludo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to ſhut or ſtop up, of* præ *and* claudo.

Præco, onis, m. *a common cryer or publiſher.*

Præconium, n. *praiſe, commendation, of* præco.

Præcordia, orum, n.pl. *the heart-ſtrings, of* præ *and* cor.

Præcox, ocis, *all genders, timely ripe.*

Præcurſor, oris, m. *a forerunner, of* præcurro.

Præda, f. *a prey or booty.*

Prædico, xi, ctum, cere, *to foretell, of* præ *and* dico.

Prædico, as, *to publiſh, to preach.*

Prædium, n. *a farme or poſſeſſion.*

Præditus, a, um, *endued.*

Prædo, onis, m. *a pyrate, a thiefe.* } *from* præda *a prey,*
Prædor, atus ſum, ari, *to rob or ſpoile.* } *to rob or ſpoile.*

Præfatio, onis, f. *a preface, from* præfari *to ſpeake before, of* præ *and* fari.

Præfero, tuli, latum, ferre, *to bear before, of* præ *before, and* fero.

Præfica, f. *a kinde of witch.*

Præficio, feci, fectum, ficere, *to appoint an over-ſeer, of* præ *and* facio.

Præfectus, us, m. *a governour, overſeer, from* præficio.

Præfurnium, n. *an ovens mouth, of* præ *and* furnus.

Prægnans, tis, *all genders, full, of, but properly great with child.*

Præjudicium, n. *prejudice, hinderance, ſiniſter conceit, from* præjudico *to judge before, of* præ *and* dico.

Prælibo, as, *to taſte before, of* præ *and* libo.

Prælium, n. *battell.*

Præludium, n. *a preamble or*

gin

ing, of præ and ludus.
ælum, n. a Printers presse.
æmium, n. a reward.
æoccupo, as, to anticipate, to nt, of præ and occupo.
æpedio, ivi, itum, ire, to hinder.
æpondero, as, to preferre before, æ and pondero. Vide supra.
æpono, posui, positum, ponere, before, of præ and pono.
æpositus, m. a governour, a ru- f præpono.
æposterè, disorderly, of præ- us disordered, of præ before, osterus later.
æputium, n. the fore-skin.
ærogativa, f. a prerogative, pre- ence, of præ and rogo.
æsagio, ivi, to foretell, Vide gium.
æsagium, n. a foretelling, of præ aga a woman cunning in foretel- things.
æscientia, f. foreknowledge, of and scientia. Vide S.
æsens, tis, all genders, present.
æsentiarum, at this time, for present.
æsento, as, to present, or give.
æsepe, is, n. a cratch, a stall.
æsertim, especially, from præse- serui, sertum, to set before, of præ sero.
æses, idis, m. a chiefe gover- , a president.
æsidium, n. all maner of defence id, from præses.
æstantia, f. excellency, from sto.
æstigiator, oris, m. a Juggler, of præstigiæ strong delusions.

Præstò, at hand.

Præsto, stiti, stitum, stare, to give, or bestow, or reach a thing to one, to excell, of præ and sto.

Præstat, it is better.

Præstolor, atus sum, ari, to tarry.

Præsul, lis, m. a Prelate.

Præsum, fui, esse, to bee before others, of præ before, and sum to be.

Præsumo, psi, sumptum, sumere, to presume, to gheſſe or deeme, of præ changing the simple signification, and sumo to take.

Præter, besides.

Prætextatus, a, um, one that wears a long robe, also modest, from prætexta a Senatours robe.

Prætorium, n. a Court of justice, from Prætor a kinde of Judge.

Præturia, f. the office of a Prætor.

Prævaricor, atus sum, ari, to deale falsly, to swerve from the right way.

Prævenio, veni, to prevent, of præ and venio.

Prævideo, vidi, visum, dere, to foresee, of præ before, and video to see.

Prævisus, a, um, foreseene, of prævideo.

Prandium, n. a dinner.

Prasemus, m. a breame.

Pratum, n. a medow.

Pravus, a, um, wicked.

Praxis, is, f. gr. action, practice.

Preces, em, e, es, um, ibus, prayer.

Precor, atus sum, ari, to pray, from preces.

Prehendo, di, sum, dere, to take, to lay hold on.

Premo, ſſi, ſſum, mere, *to preſſe downe.*

Presbyter, eri, m. *a Prieſt, an Elder*

Pretioſus, a, um, *pretious, coſtly, from* pretium.

Pretium, n. *the price of a thing.*

Pridem, *long ago.*

Pridie, *q.d.* priori die, *the day before.*

Primas, atis, m. *a chiefe governour, from* primus.

Primipilus, m. *a captaine of the vaunt-guard in the front of an army, of* primus *and* pilum *a dart.*

Primitiæ, arum, f. pl. *the firſt fruits, from* primus *firſt.*

Primogenitus, a, um, *firſt borne, of* primus *firſt, and* genitus *begotten, of* gigno.

Primordium, n. *the firſt beginning, of* primò *and* ordior.

Primores, um, m. pl. *noble-men, from* primus.

Primus, a, um, *comp.* pridem, prior, primus, *firſt, chiefe.*

Princeps, ipis, m. & f. *a Prince or chiefe, from* primum *and* capio.

Principium, n. *a beginning, from* princeps.

Priſcus, a, um, *old, ancient.*

Priſtinus, a, um, *ancient, former.*

Privatus, a, um, *private, of* privo *to deprive.*

Privatim, *privately, of* privatus.

Privignus, m. *a ſonne in law.*

Privilegium, n. *a priviledge, a prerogative.*

Privo, as, *to deprive.*

Priuſquam, *before that.*

Proavus, m. *a great grandfather, of* pro *and* avus *a grandfather.*

Pro, *for, in ſtead of.*

Probabilis, le, *likely to bee* [illegible] *from* probo.

Probe, *very well, from* prob[illegible]

Problema, atis, n. *a hard que[illegible]*

Proboſcis, idis, *an Elephants ſ[illegible]*

Probo, as, *to prove, to try.*

Probrum, n. *a reproachfull [illegible] ſpeech, diſhoneſty.*

Probus, a, um, *honeſt, from* p[illegible] *to allow.*

Procax, acis, *all genders, ſhe leſſe, importunate, ſawcy.*

Procedo, ceſſi, ceſſum, ceder[illegible] *proceed, of* pro *and* cedo.

Procella, f. *a ſtorme or tempe[illegible]*

Proceres, um, ibus, m. pl. *the men of a towne, nobles.*

Procerus, a, um, *tall, high.*

Procido, di, dere, *to fall down of* pro *and* cado.

Proclivis, e, *inclined to, rea[illegible] fall into, prone to.*

Procreatio, onis. f. *a begetti[illegible] bringing forth, of* procreo *to b[illegible] forth, from* pro *and* creo *to cre[illegible]*

Procraſtino, as, *to delay, to pu[illegible] till the morrow, from* pro *and* cr[illegible] nus *of the morrow, of* cras.

Procudo, di, ſum, dere, *to coi[illegible] ſtamp, of* pro *and* cudò idem.

Procul, *afarre off, alſo withou[illegible]* procul omni metu, *without all fe[illegible]*

Procuro, as, *to procure, of* pro curo *to looke to.*

Procus, m. *a wooer, a ſuitor.*

Prodeo, ivi, itum, ire, *to go f[illegible] of* pro *and* eo.

rodigalitas, atis, f. *prodigality,* prodigus.

roditor, oris, m. *a traytour, a be-er, from* prodo.

rodo, didi, ditum, dere, *to betray, wray, of* pro *changing the ſim-ignification, and* do.

rodromus, m. gr. *a forerunner, an inger.*

roduco, xi, ctum, cere, *to bring , of* pro *forth in compoſition,* duco.

roœmium, n. gr. *a preface.*

rofano, as, *to unhallow, to pro- of* pro *and* fanum *a temple.*

rofectò, *truely.*

rofero, tuli, latum, ferre, *to ſhew , to bring forth, of* pro *forth in oſition, and* fero.

roficio, feci, fectum, ficere, *to pro- f* pro *changing the ſimple ſignifi-n, and* facio.

roficiſcor, fectus ſum, ficiſci, *to orth, to goe a journey.*

rofiteor, feſſus ſum, fiteri *to pro-, to make publicke ſhew of, of hanging the ſimple ſignification, fiteor to confeſſe.*

rofeſſor, oris, m. *a Profeſſour,* profiteor.

rofligatus, a, um, *put to flight,* profligo, as, *to put to flight.*

rofugium, n. *a place of refuge.*

rofundus, a, um, *deepe, of* pro fundus.

rofunditas, atis, f. *depth, from* fundus.

rofuſus, a, um, *prodigall, from* ofundo.

rogenies, ei, f. *a progeny or off-ſpring, from* progigno *to beget.*

Prognoſticon, n. gr. *a fore-token.*

Prohibeo, ui, itum, ere, *to forbid, to deny, of* pro *and* habeo.

Projicio, jeci, jectum, jicere, *to caſt out, of* pro *and* jacio.

Proinde, *therefore, then.*

Proles, is, *iſſue, off-ſpring.*

Prolixus, a, um, *tedious, long: alſo bountifull.*

Prologus, m. gr. *a prologue.*

Promineo, ui, ere, *to hang out, of* pro *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* maneo *to remaine.*

Promiſcuus, a, um, *confuſed, mingled together, of* pro *and* miſceo *to mingle.*

Promitto, miſi, miſſum, mittere, *to promiſe, of* pro *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* mitto *to ſend.*

Promo, pſi, ptum, ere, *to draw out.*

Promontorium, n. *a hill ſtretched out into the ſea, with a hanging front, of* pro *and* mons.

Promptus, a, um, *ready, eaſie, from* promo.

Promulceo, ſi, ſum, cere, *to aſſwage of* pro *and* mulceo idem.

Promulſis, is, f. *a pleaſing drinke, of* promulceo.

Promulgo, as, *to divulge, to publiſh.*

Promus, m. *a butler.*

Pronepos, otis, *a grand-childes ſonne.*

Pronuncio, as, *to declare, to pronounce, of* pro *and* nuncio idem.

Pronus, a, um, *with the face downwards, ſtooping downeward.*

Propago, as, *to ſpread abroad.*

Propago, inis, f. *a vine-branch.*

Propatulus, a, um, *open, in the view of, of* pro *and* patulus idem, *from* pateo.

Propè, *nigh.*

Propediem, *after a while, very ſhortly.*

Propemodum, *almoſt.*

Propenſus, a, um, *prone, enclined to, from* propendo *to hang towards, from* pro *and* pendo.

Propero, as, *to make haſte.*

Propheta, m gr. *a Prophet.*

Propino, as, *to drinke to, to expoſe.*

Propinquus, a, um, *neere allyed, or of kinne to, alſo nigh.*

Propitius, a, um, *merciſull.*

Propola, m. gr. *a foreſtaller of the market.*

Propono, poſui, poſitum, ponere, *to propoſe, to lay before, of* pro *before in compoſition, and* pono *to lay.*

Proportionatus, a, um, *fitted, proportioned to, from* proportio *proportion.*

Propoſitio, onis, f. *a propoſition, the propoſing of a thing, from* propono.

Propoſitum, n. *a purpoſe, from* propono.

Proprius, a, um, *peculiar.*

Propter, *for, nigh.*

Propudium, n. *diſhoneſty.*

Propugnaculum, n. *a fortreſſe, of* propugno *to reſiſt.*

Propugno, as, *to defend, to fight for, of* pro *and* pugno *to fight.*

Propulſo, as, *to drive away, of* propello.

Prora, f. *the fore-part of a ſhip.*

Prorſus, *altogether.*

Proſapia, f. *ones pedegree.*

Proſa, f. *proſe.*

Proſcribo, pſi, ptum, bere, *to ni∫h, of* pro *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* ſcribo *to write.*

Perſequor, cutus ſum, ſequi, *proſecute, to follow, to purſue, of and* ſequor.

Proſper, a, um, *proſperous, fortunate.*

Proſpicio, ſpexi, ſpectum, ſpicere, *to foreſee, to provide of* pro *and* ſpicio *to ſee, out of uſe.*

Proſterno, ſtravi, ſtratum, ſternere, *to caſt downe, from* pro *and* ſterno idem. Vide S.

Proſtibulum, n. *a common harlot.*

Proſtituo, i, utum, ere, *to prostitute, to ſet open to every one, of changing the ſimple ſignification, and* ſtatuo *to appoint.*

Proſto, ſtas, ſtiti, ſtare, *to be ſet to ſale, of* pro *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* ſto.

Proſum, fui, deſſe, *to be profitable to, to profit, of* pro *and* ſum.

Protego, xi, ctum, gere, *to protect, to ſhelter, of* pro *and* tego *to cover.*

Protero, trivi, tritum, terere, *to tread under foot, to bruiſe, of and* tero idem.

Protervus, a, um, *ſawcy, froward.*

Proteſtans, tantis, m. & f. *a follower of Mr. Luther, or Calvins reformation.*

Protinus, *forthwith, alſo aloof off.*

Protoplaſtus, m. gr. *firſt formed.*

Protraho, xi, ctum, ere, *to draw in length, of* pro *noting the lengthning of a thing, and* traho.

Protube-

Protubero, as, *to breake, or ſwell*, of pro *and* tuber *a kind of ſwelling.*

Proverbium, n. *a common ſaying, a proverbe.*

Providentia, f. *providence, of* prodeo.

Provideo, vidi, viſum, videre, *to provide, of* pro *and* video.

Providus, a, um, *circumſpect, from* video.

Provincia, f. *a province, a place conquered a farre off, a taske, from* pro *and* vinco.

Provoco, as, *to ſtirre up, of* pro *and* voco.

Prout, *even as.*

Proxeneta, m. *a marriage maker.*

Proximus, a, um, *comp.* prope, prior, proximus, *neereſt.*

Prudens, dentis, *all gend. wiſe.*

Prudentia, f. *wiſedome.*

Pruina, f. *a hoare froſt, or white froſt on the graſſe.*

Pruna, f. *a burning coale.*

Prunus, f. *a plum-tree.*

Prurigo, inis, f. *an itch, from* prurio *to itch.*

Prurio, ivi, itum, ire, *to itch.*

Prymneſium, n. gr. *a binding cable.*

P. ante *S.*

Pſallo, li, lere, *to ſing.*

Pſalmus, m. *a Pſalme, of* pſallo.

Pſeudopropheta, m. gr. *a falſe teacher.*

Pſetta, f. *a fiſh called a Plaiſe.*

Pſittacus, m. *a Parret.*

P. ante *U.*

Pubeſco, ere, *to waxe young, from* pubes.

Pubes, is, f. *youth.*

Publicanus, m. *a tribute gatherer.*

Publico, as, *to publiſh, from* publicus.

Publicus, a, um, *publicke.*

Puder, ebat, impers. *it aſhameth, of* pudor.

Pudicitia, f. *ſhamefac'tneſſe, of* pudicus, *from* pudor.

Pudor, oris, m. *ſhame.*

Puella, f. *a little girle.* } *from*
Puellulus, m. *a young boy.* } puer.

Puer, eri, m. *a childe, a boy.*

Puerilis, e, *childiſh, from* puer.

Puericia, f. *childhood, from* puer.

Puerpera, f. *a woman in childebed, from* puer *and* pario *to bring forth.*

Pugil, ilis, m. *a champion.*

Pugillares, ium, m.pl. *a tablebooke.*

Pugio, onis, m. *a dagger.*

Pugna, f. *a fight or battell.*

Pugno, as, *to fight, from* pugna.

Pugnus, m. *a fiſt.*

Pulcher, chra, chrum, *faire.*

Pulchritudo, inis, f. *beauty, from* pulcher.

Pulegium, n. *penny-royall.*

Pulex, icis, m. *a flea.*

Pullulo, as, *to bud, to ſprout out, from* pullus *any young thing.*

Pullus, m. *the young of any thing.*

Pullatus, a, um, *clad in mourning.*

Pulmentum, n. *pottage, from* puls.

Pulmo, onis, m. *the lungs.*

Pulpamentum, n. *a dainty diſh.*

Pulpitum, n. *a pulpit.*

Pulſo, as, *to beat or knocke, from* pello.

Puls,

Puls,tis,f. *frumenty.*
Pulvinar,aris,n. *a bolſter, a pillow.*
Pulvis,eris, m.& f. *duſt.*
Pumex, icis, m. *a pumice ſtone.*
Pumilio,onis, m. *a dwarfe.*
Punctum,n. *a point, the leaſt part of a thing:* punctum temporis, *a moment of time, from* pungo.
Pungo,pupugi,punctum,pungere, *to pricke.*
Punio,ivi,itum, ire, *to puniſh.*
Pupilla, f. *the apple of the eye.*
Pupillus,m. *any one under government.*
Puppis,is, *the hinde deck of a ſhip.*
Purgo,as, *to make cleane.*
Purpura,f. *purple.*
Purulentus,a,um, *corrupt, matterry, from* pus.
Purus,a, um, *pure.*
Purpuriſſum,n. *red varniſh, from* purpura.
Puſillanimis, e, *faint-hearted, from* puſillus *little, and* animus.
Puſillus,a,um, *little, from* puſio.
Puſio,onis,m. *a little boy.*
Pus, puris, n. *corruption, filthy matter.*
Puſtula,f. *a wheale, from* pus.
Putamen,inis,n. *a paring, a ſhell, from* puto *to cut or pare.*
Puteo,ui,ere, *to ſtinke.*
Puteus,m. *a pit.*
Puto, as, *to thinke, to ſuppoſe.*
Putredo,inis, f. *rottenneſſe, from* putris *rotten.*
Putridus,a, um, *rotten.*

P. ante *Y.*

PYra,f. *a bone-fire.*
Pyrauſta, f. *a flye that burnes her ſelfe in the fire.*
Pyrethrum,n.gr. *baſtard pellitory.*
Pyrum, n. *a peare.*
Pyxis,idis,f. *a boxe.*

Q. ante *u.*

QUacunque, *which way ſoever*
Quadrageſima,f. *Lent, of* quadraginta, *forty, becauſe it is forty dayes faſt.*
Quadraginta, per omnes caſus *forty, from* quatuor.
Quadrans, tis, m. *the fourth part of, from* quatuor.
Quadratus, a, um, *foure ſquare, from* quadro.
Quadriennium, n. *the ſpace of foure yeers, from* quatuor *and* annus.
Quadriga, f. *a cart.*
Quadrimulus, a, um, *of foure yeeres old.*
Quadringenti, æ, a, *foure hundred.*
Quadro, as, *to ſquare, to fit.*
Quadruplor, atus ſum, ari, *to accuſe for the fourth part of ones goods*
} *from* quatuor.
Quæro, ſivi, ſitum, quærere, *to ſeeke, to demand.*
Quæſo,pl.quæſumus,def. *to beſeech*
Quæſtio,onis, f. *a queſtion, from* quæro.
Quæſtor, oris, m. *a treaſurer.*
Quæſtus,us,m. *gain, profit,*
} *from* quæro.

Qualis,

Qualis,le, *of what ſort, or what ſame.*
Qualitas, atis, f. *a quality or condition, from* qualis.
Qualitercunque, *howſoever, of* qualis.
Quàm, *how greatly, how as.*
Quam-ob-rem, *wherefore, for what thing.*
Quamdiu, *as long as.*
Quandò, *when.*
Quandoque, *ſometimes.*
Quandoquidem, *ſeeing that.*
Quinquam, *although.*
Quantitas, atis, f. *quantity, from* quantus.
Quantoperè, *i.e.* quanto opere, *how greatly.*
Quantus, a, um, *how much.*
Quamvis, *although.*
Quapropter, *wherefore.*
Quare, *wherefore.*
Quatenus, *how farre.*
Quater, *foure times.*
Quatio, quaſſi, quaſſum, quatere, *to ſhake.*
Quatuor, pl. *in all caſes, foure.*
Quemadmodum, *even as.*
Queo, quivi, quitum, quire, *to bee able.* Nequeo, quivi, *I cannot, of* ne *and* queo.
Quercus, us, f. *an oake.*
Querela, f. *an open complaint.*
Queror, queſtus ſum, *to complain.*
Qui, quæ, quod, *which, who, what.*
Quia, *becauſe.*
Quiſquis, quicquid, *whoſoever.*
Quicunque, quæcunque, &c. *whoſoever.*
Quidam, quædam, &c. *a certain perſon.*
Quid, *why.* ut quid, *to what end.*
Quidem, *truely.*
Quidni, *why not.*
Quiſquam, quæquam, &c. *ſome one.*
Quieſco, evi, etum, eſcere, *to reſt, from* quies.
Quies, etis, f. *reſt, eaſe.*
Quilibet, quælibet, &c. *every one.*
Quindecim, *fifteene, from* quinque *and* decem.
Quingenti, æ, a, *five hundred, from* quinque.
Quinimò, *but, nay, rather, truly.*
Quinque, *five.*
Quincunx, uncis, f. *five ounces, of* quinque *and* uncia.
Quin, *but.*
Quippe, *for, becauſe.*
Quiſpiam, quæpiam, &c. *ſome one.*
Quiritor, atus ſum, ari, *to yelp.*
Quiſque, *every one.*
Quiſquiliæ, arum, f. pl. *chips, ſweepings.*
Quis, quæ, &c. *any man.* quis, *who.*
Quivis, quævis, &c. *every one.*
Quoad, *untill.*
Quocirca, *wherefore.*
Quocunque, *whitherſoever.*
Quodammodo, *after a ſort.*
Quomodo, *how.*
Quondam, *in times paſt.*
Quoniam, *becauſe.*
Quò, *by how much.*
Quoque, *likewiſe, alſo.*
Quorſum, *to what end or purpoſe.*

Quotannis,

Quotannis, *continually, ſo many yeers* (i.e. quot annis.)
Quotidiè, *daily.*
Quoties, *as often as.*
Quot-quot, pl. *in all caſes, as many as.*
Quot, *how many.*
Quotus, a, um, *what.*
Quouſque, *how long.*
Quum, *when.*

R. ante *A.*

RAbies, ei, f. *the madneſſe of a dogge properly.*
Rabula, m. *a wrangler, a brawler.*
Racemus, m. *a bunch of grapes.*
Radius, m. *a ſun-beame, a weavers ſhuttle.*
Radix, icis, f. *a root.*
Rado, ſi, ſum, dere, *to ſhave.*
Ramus, m. *a bough, a branch.*
Rana, f. *a frog.*
Rancor, oris, m. *a ſtinking ſavour.*
Rancidus, a, um, *rancled, from* rancor.
Rapa, f. *the rape root.*
Rapax, acis, *all genders, greedy, ravenous.*
Raphanus, m. *a radiſh.*
Rapina, f. *a taking away by violence, of* rapio.
Rapio, ui, ptum, ere, *to take away by force.*
Rareſco, ere, *to waxe thin, of* rarus.
Rarus, a, um, *rare.*
Raſtrum, n. *a rake.*
Ratio, onis, f. *reaſon, from* reor.
Ratiocinor, atus ſum, *to reaſon, of* ratio.
Ratis, is, vel rates, is, f. *a ſhip, boate.*
Raucus, a, um, *hoarce.*
Ravis, is, f. *hoarceneſſe.*

R. ante *E.*

REbellis, le, *rebellious, from* rebello *to rebell, of* re *againe in compoſition, and* bello *to make warre.*
Reboo, as, *to reſound, of* re *and* boo *to bellow, of* bos.
Recedo, ſſi, ſſum, dere, *to retire, to depart from, of* re *and* cedo *to depart.*
Recens, tis, *all gend. new, freſh.*
Recenſeo, ui, um, ere, *to rehearſe or repeat, of* re *againe in compoſition and* cenſeo *to thinke.*
Receptaculum, n. *a ſtore-houſe, from* recipio.
Receptus, us, m. *a receit, from* recipio.
Recino, cinui, centum, cinere, *to ſing againe, of* re *and* cano.
Recipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere, *to recover, to receive, of* re *and* capio.
Reciprocus, a, um, *that hath recourſe from whence it comes, reciprocall.*
Reciproco, as, *to turne either way, from* reciprocus.
Recito, as, *to recite, of* re *and* cito. Vide C.
Recondo, didi, ditum, dere, *to lay up, of* re *and* condo.
Recordor, atus ſum, *to remember.*
Recreo, as, *to refreſh, of* re *and* creo.

Rector,

Rector, oris, m. *a governour, from* go.

Rectus, a, um, *straight, right.*

Recupero, as, *to recover.*

Recuſo, as, *to refuſe.*

Recutitus, a, um, *circumciſed, of* re d cutis *the skin.*

Reddo, didi, ditum, dere, *to cauſe, make, to reſtore, of* re *and* do.

Redeo, ivi, itum, ire, *to returne, of and* eo.

Redhoſtio, ivi, itum, ire. *to requite.*

Redigo, egi, actum, igere, *to bring aine, of* re *and* ago.

Redimiculum, n. *the attire of a omans head, a coife or haire-lace, of* dimio.

Redimio, ivi, itum, ire, *to decke, to imme.*

Redimo, emi, emptum, imere, *ranſome, to redeeme, of* re *and* mo.

Redintegro, as, *to renew, of* re *and* teger.

Reditus, us, m. *a yeerly profit, of* re- o *to returne.*

Redundo, as, *to overflow, of* re *and* ndo *to flow, from* unda.

Redux, ucis, m. & f. *that is retur- d, from* reduco *to bring backe, of* re aine, *and* duco *to lead.*

Refello, li, fellere, *to diſprove, to fute, of* re *and* tallo.

Refercio, ſi, ſum, cire, *to fill againe,* fre *and* farcio *to ſtuffe.*

Refero, tuli, latum, ferre, *to bring cke, of* re *and* fero.

Refert, tulit, impers. *it concernes, is expedient.*

Reficio, feci, fectum, ficere, *to make new againe, of* re *and* facio.

Refluo, fluxi, fluxum, fluere, *to flow backe, of* re *and* fluo.

Refocillo, as, *to refreſh, of* re *and* focus.

Refragor, atus ſum, ari, *to contradict.*

Refrigero, as, *to refreſh, properly by cooling, of* re *and* frigus.

Refugium, n. *a place of ſuccour, of* refugio *to avoid, of* re *and* fugio.

Refuto, as, *to confute, of* re *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* futo *to skimme a pot.*

Regero, geſſi, geſtum, gerere, *to carry backe againe, of* re *and* gero.

Regia, f. *a princes palace.*
Regimen, inis, n. *a rule.*
Regina, f. *a queen.*
} *from* rego.

Regio, onis, f. *a region or country, from* rego.

Regno, as, *to rule, of* regnum.

Regnum, n. *a kingdome, from* rego.

Rego, xi, ctum, gere, *to rule.*

Regreſſus, us, m. *a going back, from* regredior *to goe backe, of* re *and* gradior.

Regula, f. *a rule.*

Rejectaneus, a, um, *to be rejected, from* rejicio.

Rejicio, jeci, jectum, jicere, *to caſt away, of* re *and* jacio.

Relabor, lapſus ſum, labi, *to ſlide backe, of* re *and* labor.

Relaxo, as, *to looſen, to recreate, of* re *and* laxo idem. Vide L.

Relego, as, *to drive away, of* re *and* lego idem.

Religio,

Religio, onis, f. *religion, of* religo *to binde.*

Reliquiæ, arum, f. pl. *the remainders, reliques, from* relinquo.

Reliquus, a, um, *the reſidue, from* relinquo.

Remaneo, manſi, ſum, ere, *to remaine, of* re *and* maneo idem.

Remedium, n. *a remedy, of* re *and* medeor *to heale.*

Remigo, as, *to row, of* remex.

Relino, ivi, itum, ere, *to broach a veſſell, of* re *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* lino *to dawbe.*

Reminiſcor, cordatus ſum, reminiſci, *to remember, of* re *and* memini.

Remiſſio, onis, f. *a ſlackening, from* remitto *to remit, of* re *and* mitto.

Remora, f. *a kinde of fiſh that by ſome ſecret vertue ſtops a ſhip in its paſſage.*

Remunero, as, *to reward.*

Remus, m. *an oare.*

Renes, ium, m. pl. *the reines or kidneyes.*

Renuo, i, ere, *to make a ſigne of refuſall, of* re *and* nuo *to nod.*

Reor, ratus ſum, reri, *to ſuppoſe.*

Repagulum, *a barre, a raile.*

Reparo, as, *to repaire, of* re & paro

Repello, puli, pulſum, pellere, *to thruſt backe, of* re *and* pello.

Rependo, di, ſum, dere, *to recompence, to repay, of* re *and* pendo.

Repentè, *on a ſudden.*

Repentinus, a, um, *ſudden, from* repente.

Reperio, peri, pertum, perire, *to finde by chance, of* re *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* pario.

Repeto, ii vel ivi, itum, ere, *to ſort often to, to repeat, of* re & pe

Repetitio, onis, f. *a repetition, fr* repeto.

Repleo, plevi, pletum, plere, *to f*

Repo, ſi, tum, ere, *to creep.*

Repoſco, popoſci, poſcere, *to r quire, of* re *and* poſco idem.

Reprehendo, di, ſum, dere, *to buke, of* re *and* prendo *to lay hold o*

Reprimo, preſſi, preſſum, primer *to keep in, of* re *and* premo.

Reprobo, as, *to refuſe, of* re *al ring the ſimple ſignification, and* pr bo *to allow.*

Reptilis, le, *that creepeth, fro* repo.

Repudio, as, *to abandon, to reje from* repudium *divorce, of* re pudet.

Repugno, as, *to reſiſt, of* re pugno.

Repueraſco, ere, *to waxe a child againe, of* re *and* pueraſco, *of* puer.

Repulſa, f. *a repulſe, from* re pello.

Reputatio, onis, f. *eſtimation, fro* reputo.

Reputo, as, *to thinke with on ſelfe, of* re *and* puto.

Requietus, a, um, *layd at reſt,* requieſco.

Requiro, ſivi, ſitum, rere, *to require of* re *and* quæro.

Res, rei, f. *a matter, a thing, a bu ſineſſe.*

Reſeco, as, ui, ctum, *to pare, of* re *and* ſeco.

Reſero, as, *to unlocke, of* re *and* ſe ra *a locke.*

Reſi-

Reſideo, ſedi, ſeſſum, ſidere, *to ſit wne, of* re *and* ſedeo *to ſit.*

Reſiduus, a, um, *the remnant that left, from* reſideo.

Reſigno, as, *to reſig ne, to ſurrender, of* re *and* ſigno *to ſeale.*

Reſina, f. *roſin.*

Reſipiſco, ere, *to repent, to waxe ſe after madneſſe, of* re *and* ſapio.

Reſiſto, ſtiti, ſiſtere, *to reſiſt, of* re d ſiſto.

Reſpicio, ſpexi, ſpectum, ſpicere, *looke backe, to have an eye to, of* re d ſpecio *out of uſe.*

Reſpiro, as, *to breath, of* re *and* ſpiidem.

Reſpondeo, di, ſum, dere, *to anr, of* re *and* ſpondeo *to promiſe.*

Reſpublica, f. *the commonwealth.*

Reſpuo, i, ere, *to reject, of* re *and* o *to ſpet.*

Reſtauro, as, *to reſtore.*

Reſtibilis, e, ager reſtibilis, *a field wne every yeere.*

Reſtis, is, m. *an halter.*

Reſtituo, ui, utum, uere, *to reſtore,* re *and* ſtatuo.

Reſtitutus, a, um, *reſtored, from* ſtituo.

Reſto, as, ſtiti, *to remaine, of* re *and* o.

Reſuo, ui, utum, uere, *to amend, to w againe, of* re *and* ſuo.

Retardo, as, *to hinder, of* re *and* rdus *ſlow.*

Rete, is, n. *a net.*

Reticulum, n. *a racket, from* rete.

Retinaculum, n. *a thing that ſtayb a thing, as ropes and tackle in a ip, of* retineo.

Retineo, ui, tentum, tinere, *to keep backe, of* re *and* teneo.

Retorqueo, ſi, tum, quere, *to wreſt backe, of* re *and* torqueo.

Retrò, *backward.*

Retrocedo, ceſſi, ceſſum, cedere, *to goe backe, of* retrò *and* cedo.

Retrorſum, *backward.*

Revaleſco, valui, valeſcere, *to recover, of* re *and* valeſco *to get health, from* valeo.

Revelo, as, *to diſcover, of* re *and* velum.

Revello, li, vulſum, vellere, *to pluck up by the roots, of* re *and* vello.

Revera, *indeed.*

Reverentia, f. *awfull feare, from* revereor.

Reverenter, *awefully, reverently, from* revereor.

Revertor, ſus ſum, ti, *to returne, of* re *and* verto.

Revideo, vidi, viſum, videre, *to review, of* re *and* video.

Revoco, as, *to call backe, of* re *and* voco.

Revolutio, onis, f. *revolution, from* revolvo.

Reus, a, um, *culpable, guilty.*

Rex, gis, m. *a King.*

R ante H.

RHamnus, m. *a white bramble.*

Rheda, f. *a chariot or waggon.*

Rheno, onis, m. *a furred coat.*

Rhetor, oris, m. gr. *a Rhetorician.*

Rheuma, atis, n. gr. *a rheume.*

Rhinoceros, otis, m. *a kind of beaſt with a horne on his noſe, yet moſt doe diſtinguiſh him from the Unicorne.*

Rhombus, m. gr. *a wheele.*

Rhoncus,

Rhoncus, m.gr *snorting.*
Rhythmus, m.gr. *meeter, rhythme.*

R. ante *I.*

RIbes, is, f. *the red goose-berry.*
Ribesium, n. idem, *from* ribes.
Rictus, us, m. *a jaw, from* ringo.
Rideo, si, sum, dere. *to laugh.*
Ridiculus, a, um, *worthy to bee laughed at, from* rideo.
Rigeo, ui, ere, *to be stiffe with cold, from* rigor infra.
Rigidus, a, um, *stiffe, rough, from* rigeo.
Rigo, as, *to water.*
Rigor, oris, m. *extremity of cold, stiffenesse.*
Rima, f. *a crevise or chinke.*
Rimor, atus sum, ari, *to search out, from* rima.
Ringo, xi, rictum, ere, *to grin like a dogge.*
Ripa, f. *the banke of a river.*
Riscus, m. *a trunke or boxe.*
Risio, onis, f. *laughter, from* rideo.
Ritè, *truly, from* ritus.
Ritus, us, m. *a custome, fashion, or ceremony.*
Rivalis, is, m. *one that wooeth the same woman with another.*
Rivus, m. *a river.*
Rixa, f. *a scolding, brawling.*

R. ante *O.*

RObur, ris, n. *strength.*
Robur, ris, n. *an oake.*
Robustus, a, um, *strong, of* robur.
Rodo, si, sum, dere, *to gnaw.*
Rogo, as, *to aske.*
Rogus, m. *a fire wherein dead bodies were burnt.*
Romanus, m. *a Romane, of* Roma.
Roma, f. *the city of Rome.*
Romphæa, f. gr. *a long sword.*
Rosa, f. *a rose.*
Ros, roris, *deaw.*
Rosmarinus, m. *rosemary.*
Rostra, orum, n. pl. *a place of common pleas at Rome, a pleading place.*
Rostrum, n. *the beake of a bird.*
Rota, f. *a wheele.*
Roterodamus, m. *of Roterdam.*
Rotundus, a, um, *round, from* rota.

R. ante *U.*

RUber, bra, brum, *red.*
Rubeo, ui, ere, *to be red, from* rubor.
Rubinus, m. *a rubine.*
Rubrica, f. *a rubricke, ruddle, from* ruber.
Rubor, oris, m. *rednesse, sometimes blushing.*
Rubigo, inis, f. *rust.*
Rubus, m. *a bramble bush.*
Rubus Idæus, *the hind berry.*
Ructo, as, *to belch.* Eructo, *to belch out.*
Rudens, tis, *a great cable rope.*
Rudimentum, n. *a rudiment, principle, from* rudis *rude.*
Rudis, is, f. *a rod given to sword players, in token that they were discharged from that exercise.*
Rudis, is, f. *a rod, or staffe, cudgell.*
Rudis, e, *rude.*
Rudo, si, dere, *to bray as an ass.*
Rudus, eris, n. *rubbish.*
Rufus, a, um, *reddish.*
Ruga, f. *a wrinkle.*

Rugi

Rugitus,us,m. *a roaring, from* ruo *to roare.*
Rugosus, a, um, *wrinckled, from* ruga.
Ruina,f. *destruction, from* ruo.
Rumino, as, *to chew the cud: also meditate on, to consider, from* rumen *a knot in the top of the throat.*
Rumen, inis, n. *a teat.*
Rumor,oris,m. *a noise.*
Rumpo,rupi,ruptum, rumpere, *to breake.*
Runcina,f. *a weeding hooke, from* runco.
Runco,as,*to weed.*
Runco,as, *the same.*
Rupes,is, *a rocke.*
Ruror,atus sum, ari, *to live in the country, from* rus.
Rursus or rursum,*againe.*
Rus,ruris, n. *the country.*
Rusticor, atus sum,ari, *to live as a husbandman, from* rusticus.
Rusticus,m. *a country man,a clown, from* rus.
Rutilus,a,um, *shining as gold.*
Rutabulum,n. *a fire-pan.*
Rutrum.n. *a mattocke a shovell.*

S. ante A.

Abbatum,n. *the Sabbath day.*
Sabulum, n. *sand.*
Saburra,f. *ballast of a ship.*
Saccharum,n. *sugar.*
Sacciperium, n. *a portmantle, of* saccus *and* pera *a wallet.*
Saccus,m. *a bagge.*
Sacellanus,m. *a chaplaine, of* sacellum.
Sacellum,n. *a chappell, from* sacer.
Sacer,cra,crum,*holy: also cursed.*
Sacerdotium,n. *a priesthood, of* sacerdos *a priest.*
Sacramentum, n. *a sacrament, an oath by which souldiers are bound to their captaine.*
Sacrarium,n. *a vestry, from* sacrum *any consecrated thing.*
Sacrificium, n. *a sacrifice, from* sacrifico,as, *to sacrifice, of* sacrum *and* facio.
Sacrilegium, n. *stealing of Church goods, hainous impiety, from* sacrilegus *a Church robber, of* sacrum *a thing consecrated, and* lego *to send away.*
Sacrosanctus,a,um,*most holy, of* sacer *and* sanctus idem.
Sæpè,*oft times.*
Sævitia, f. *cruelty, from* sævus, a, um, *cruell.*
Saga,f. *a witch.*
Sagax,acis, *all gend. wise.*
Sagena,f. *a net.*
Saginatus, a, um,part. *fatted, of* sagino *to fatten.*
Sagitta,f. *an arrow.*
Sagum,n. *a souldiers mandilian.*
Sal,alis,m. & n. *salt.*
Salamandra,f. *a Salamander.*
Salar,aris,n. *a trout.*
Salarium.n. *a mans wages.*
Salebra,f. *a bogge.*
Salebrosus, a, um, *rough, uneven, full of bogs, from* salebra.
Sales,ium, m. pl. *witty speeches, girds, jests.*
Salinum,n. *a salt-seller, from* sal.
Salio,ivi,tum, ire, *to skip, to leap.*
Saliva,f. *spittle.*

Salix, icis, f. *a sallow tree.*
Salmo, onis, m. *a Salmon fish.*
Salpa, f. *a stock-fish.*
Salsamentarius, m. *a seller of salt fish, from* salsamentum *salt fish, which is from* sal.
Saltem, *at least.*
Salto, as, *to leape, to dance, from* salio idem.
Saltatrix, icis, f. *a dancing wench, from* salto.
Saltus us, m. *a thicke grove.*
Salubris, e, *healthfull, from* salus.
Salvia, f. *sage.*
Salum, n. *the sea.*
Salsugo, inis, f. *saltnesse, from* salsus *salt, which is from* sal.
Salvo, as, *to preserve, to save, of* salvus.
Salus, utis, f. *health, salvation.*
Salutaris, re, *healthfull, from* salus.
Salutatio, onis, f. *a salutation, of* saluto.
Saluto, as, *to salute, to greet, of* salus.
Salvus, a, um, *safe, sound.*
Sanctuarium, n. *a sanctuary, from* sanctus.
Sambuca, f. *a kind of musicall instrument.*
Sambucus, f. *an alder tree.*
Sancio, xi, ctum, cire, *to establish.*
Sanctimonia, f. *holinesse, from* sanctus.
Sanctus, a, um, *holy, from* sancio.
Sandalium, n. *a kind of shooe called a sandale.*
Sandapila, f. *a beere.*
Sanè, *truely.*
Sanguis, inis, m. *bloud.*
Sanguisuga, m. *a bloud-sucker,* sanguis *and* sugo.
Sanies, ei, f. *putrified bloudy m ter.*
Sanna, f. *a scoffe.*
Sannio, onis, m. *a Jester, the na of a Pander in Terence, from* san
Santerna, f. *sodder.*
Sanus, a, um, *sound.*
Sapa, f. *muskadine.*
Sapidus, a, um, *savoury, toothso of* sapio *to savour of.*
Sapiens, tis, *all genders, wise, fr* sapio.
Sapio, ui & ivi, ere, *to be wise: to savour of.*
Sapo, onis, m. *soape.*
Sarcasmus, m. *a bitter scoffe.*
Sarcina, f. *a packe, of* sarcio.
Sarcinator, oris, m. *a botcher, f* sarcina.
Sarcio, si, tum, cire, *to patch.*
Sarculus, m. *a weeding hooke.*
Sarissa, f. *a kind of javelin.*
Sarmentum, n. *a vine branch.*
Sarrio, ivi, itum, ire, *to weed.*
Sartago, inis, f. *a frying pan.*
Sartor, oris, m. *a botcher, f* sarcio.
Satago, egi, agere, *to be very sie, to doe a businesse earnestly, and* ago.
Satan, anis, *a Divell.*
Satelles, itis, m. *one of the gua*
Satietas, atis, f. *satiety, from*
Satio, as, *to satisfie, from* satis
Satis & sat, *enough.*
Satisfactio, nis, f. *satisfaction,* satisfacio.

Sapa: sapoe min. fod to th. 3 part

Satiùs, *better.*
Sator, oris, m. *a planter, from* ſe-
to plant.
Satrapa, m. gr. *a chiefe ruler.*
Satur, ura, urum, *full, from* ſatis.
Saturo, as, *to fill abundantly, from*
ur.
Satyra, f. *a ſatyre, or kind of nip-*
g poetry.
Saucius, a, um, *maimed.*
Saxum, n. *a ſtone.*
Saxo, onis, m. *a Saxon.*

S. ante *C.*

Scabellum, n. *a footſtoole.*
Scaber, ra, rum, *rough.*
Scabies, ei, f. *the ſcab.*
Scabinus, m. *a yeoman of the*
drobe.
Scævola, m. *one that is left-handed,*
ius Scævola.
Scævus, a, um, *the left.*
Scala, f. *a ladder.*
Scaliger, eri. m. *the name of two*
ons ſcholars, the Father and Son,
ius and Joſeph.
Scalpellum, n. *a pen-knife, from*
lpo.
Scalpo, pſi, ptum, pere, *to ſcratch.*
Scamnum, n. *a bench.*
Scandalum, n. gr. *a ſtumbling block,*
ffence.
Scandalizo, as, *to give offence, of*
dalum.
Scando, di, ſum, dere, *to climbe.*
Scandula, f. *the ſeeling of an houſe.*
Scaphium, n. gr. *a ſpade.*
Scapha, f. gr. *a ſhip-boate, or any*
le boate.
Scapula, f. *the ſhoulder-blade.*

Scarabæus, m. *a beetle flye.*
Scarifico, as, *to purifie.*
Scateo, ui, ere, *to boile with, to*
have great plenty, to flow with.
Scaturigo, iginis, f. *a fountaine.*
Scaturio, itum, ire, *to ſpring out,*
from ſcateo.
Scelero, as, *to diſhonour, from*
ſcelus.
Scelus, eris, n. *a wicked act, wic-*
kedneſſe.
Scena, f. *a ſcene.*
Sceptriger, eri, m. *a Scepter-*
carrier, from ſceptrum *a ſcepter,*
and gero.
Sceptrum, n. gr. *a kings ſcepter.*
Schedula, f. *a ſchedule, a ſcroll, of*
ſcheda *a ſheet.*
Schiſma, atis, n. gr. *a diviſion in the*
Church.
Schola, f. *a ſchoole.*
Scholaſticus, a, um, *belonging to the*
ſchoole, of ſchola.
Sciagraphia, f. gr. *ſhadowed worke.*
Scientia, f. *knowledge, from* ſcio.
Scilicet, *to wit.*
Scindo, ſcidi, ſciſſum, ſcindere, *to*
rend or cut.
Scintillo, as, *to ſparkle, from* ſcin-
tilla *a ſparke.*
Scio, vi, tum, re, *to know.*
Sciatericum, n. *a ſun-diall.*
Scirpus, m. *a bull ruſh.*
Sciſcitor, atus ſum, ari, *to demand*
or aske of, from ſcio.
Scitus, a, um, *neat.*
Sciurus, m. *a ſquirrell.*
Sclopetum, n. *a hand-gun.*
Sclopetarius, m. *a Muſketier, from*
ſclopetum.

Scloppus, m. *a ſound made by the puffing of the cheekes.*

Scolopendra, f. *a fiſh that caſts out its bowels to avoid the hooke.*

Scolymus, m. *an artechoke.*

Scomma, atis, n. gr. *a ſcoffe.*

Scopæ, arum, f. pl. *a broome.*

Scops, f. *a night owle.*

Scopulus, m. *a high rocke.*

Scopus, m. gr. *a marke or ſcope.*

Scoria, f. *droſſe.*

Scorpio, onis, m. *a ſcorpion.*

Scortum, n. *an harlot.*

Screo, as, *to ſpet.*

Scriba, m. *a ſcribe, a clarke, from* ſcribo.

Scribo, pſi, ptum, bere, *to write.*

Scrinium, n. *a casket, or coffer.*

Scriptura, f. *the Scripture, from* ſcribo.

Scrobs, is, f. *a ditch.*

Scrupulus, m. *a doubt, or curioſity, a little gravell ſtone got into the ſhooe, from* ſcrupus idem.

Scruta, orum, n. pl. *old caſt cloaths, &c.*

Scrutor, atus ſum, *to ſearch out.*

Sculpo, ſi, tum, ere, *to carve, to engrave.*

Scurra, m. *a railer, a ſcoffer.*

Scurrilitas, atis, f. *railing, of* ſcurra.

Scutella, f. *a platter made like a buckler, a ſhallow pewter diſh.*

Scutica, f. *a ſcourge, a whip.*

Scutum, n. *a buckler, a ſhield.*

Scylla, f. *a rocke in the Sicilian ſea.*

Scyphus, m. *a drinking jugge.*

S. ante *E.*

SEbum, n. *tallow.*

Secale, is, n. *rye.*

Secedo, ſſi, ſſum, dere, *to depart ſide, of* ſe *noting ſeparation in compoſition, and* cēdo *to depart.*

Seco, ui, ctum, are, *to cut.*

Secretarius, m. *a Secretary, fr* ſecretum.

Secretum, n. *a ſecret, from* ſecer *to ſet aſide.*

Secta, f. *a ſect or ſchiſme, fr* ſeco.

Sector, aris, atus ſum, ari, *to f low, from* ſequor idem.

Seculum n. *an age.*

Secum, abl. *with himſelfe.*

Secundo, as, *to make proſperous,* ſecundus *proſperous.*

Secundùm, *according, next* Parentes ſecundùm Deum colo, *God I honour my parents.*

Secundus, a, um, *the ſecond.*

Secundus, a, um, *proſperous.*

Securis, is, f. *an axe.*

Securus, a, um, *ſecure, careleſſ* ſe *noting ſeparation in compoſit and* cura *care.*

Secùs, *otherwiſe.*

Sed, *but.*

— Sedeo, di, ſſum, dere, *to ſit, f* ſedes.

Sedes, is, f. *a ſeat.*

Sedile, is, n. *a ſeat, from* ſedeo.

Sedimentum, n. *dregges or lee any liquor.*

Seditio, onis, f. *ſtrife, contenti*

Sedo, as, *to appeaſe.*

Seduco, xi, ctum, cere, *to ſed to deceive, to draw away, of* ſe *no a ſeparation in compoſition, and d*

Sedulitas, atis, f. *diligence, f* ſedulus.

Sedu

Sedulus, a, um, *carefull, diligent.*
Sedum, n. *houſe-leeke.*
Segero, geſſi, geſtum, gerere, *to lay aſide, of* ſe *and* gero.
Seges, etis, f. *ſtanding corne.*
Segmentum, n. *a paring, a ſhred, a cuttle, from* ſeco.
Segnis, e, *ſloathfull.*
Segrego, as, *to put apart, of* ſe *noting ſeparation, and* grex *a flocke.*
Sejungo, xi, ctum, gere, *to ſever,* ſe (ut ſupra) *and* jungo.
Seligo, legi, lectum, ligere, *to chuſe out, of* ſe *and* lego *to chooſe.*
Sella, f. *a ſeat.*
Semel, *at once.*
Semen, nis, n. *ſeed.*
Sementis, is, f. *ſeed ſowne, from* ſemen.
Semeſtris, e, *of ſixe moneths,* q.d. ſex menſes.
Semicoctus, a, um, *halfe boiled, of* ſemi *halfe in compoſition, and* coctus, *of* coquo *to boile.*
Semicinctium n. *an apron, of* ſemi *halfe in compoſition, and* cingo *to gird.*
Semiſomnus, m. *one halfe aſleep, of* ſemi *halfe in compoſition, and* ſomnus *a ſleep.*
Semis, iſſis, m. *the halfe, a moity.*
Semita, f. *a path.*
Semivir, viri, m. *halfe a man, of* ſemi *halfe, and* vir.
Semiuncia, f. *halfe an ounce, of* ſemi *halfe in compoſition, &* uncia *an ounce.*
Semper, *alwayes.*
Senaculum, n. *a Senate houſe.*
Senator, oris, *a Senatour, of* ſenex.
Senatus, us, m. *a Senate, or Councell.*
Senatuſ-conſultum, n. *a decree of the Senate, of* ſenatus *&* conſultum, *a determination.*
Senex, *an old man.*
Senecio, onis, m. *an old man.* } *from*
Seneſco, ſenui, eſcere, *to waxe old.* } ſenex.
Senectus, utis, f. *old age.*
Senſa, orum, n. pl. *things conceived in the mind.*
Senſim, *leiſurely.* } *from* ſentio.
Senſus, m. *ſenſe.* }
Sententia, f. *an opinion.* }
Sentina, f. *a jakes, a ſinke.*
Sentio, ſi, ſum, tire, *to perceive, or feele.*
Sentis, is, m. *a thorne.*
Seorſum, *apart, ſeverally.*
Separo, as, *to put aſunder, of* ſe *noting ſeparation, and* paro.
Sepelio, ivi, pultum, ire, *to bury.*
Sepimentum, n. *an hedge, from* ſepio.
Sepes, is, f. *an hedge.*
Sepia, f. *a kind of fiſh.*
Sepio, ivi & pſi, ptum, pire, *to hedge or incloſe.*
Seplaſiarius, m. *a maker of ſweet oyles, from* ſeplaſia *a ſhop of ſweet oyles.*
Septem, pl. *in all caſes, ſeven.*
September, bris, m. *the moneth ſo called.*
Septemviri, m. pl. *the title of the ſeven Princes Electors in Germany, of* ſeptem *and* vir.

Septentrio, onis, m. *the North part.*

Septimana, f. *a weeke, from* ſeptem.

Sepulchretum, n. *a grave, from* ſepulchrum.

Sepulchrum, n. *a grave, from* ſepelio.

Sepultura, f. *buryall, from* ſepelio.

Sequax, acis, *all genders, clammy, ſlimy, from* ſequor.

Sequor, cutus ſum, qui, *to follow.*

Sera, f. *a locke.*

Serenus, a, um, *cleere, faire, without clouds.*

Seria, f. *a wine-veſſell.*

Series, ei, f. *an order or ranke.*

Serius, a, um, *ſerious, earneſt.*

Sermo, onis, m. *a ſpeech.*

Sermocinor, atus ſum, ari, *to ſpeak, from* ſermo.

Sero, ſevi, ſatum, ſerere, *to ſow.*

Sero, ui, tum, ere, *to ſet in order.*

Sero, as, *to locke, from* ſera *a lock.*

Serò, *late,* ſerotinus idem.

Seroſus, a, um, *full of whey.*

Serperaſtra, pl. *a childes ſwadling bands.*

Serpens, tis, m. *a ſerpent, from* ſerpo.

Serpyllum, n. *a daiſie.*

Serpo, pſi, ptum, pere, *to creep.*

Serra, f. *a ſaw.*

Serro, as, *to ſaw, of* ſerra.

Sertum, n. *a garland or wreath made of flowers, from* ſero.

Servio, ivi, itum, ire, *to ſerve, of* ſervus *a ſervant.*

Servitium, n. *ſervitude, from* ſervio.

Servitus, utis, f. *ſervice, bonda from* ſervio.

Servo, as, *to keepe, to ſtore up.*

Servus, m. *a ſervant.*

Serus, a, um, *late.*

Seſquipedalis, le, *a foot and a h long, of* ſeſqui *one and an halfe compoſition, and* pes *a foot.*

Seſsio, onis, f. *a ſitting, from* ſed

Seta, f. *a briſtle.*

Seu, *whether, or.*

Severus, a, um, *ſevere, auſtere.*

Sevum vel ſebum, n. *tallow.*

Sebaceus, a, um, *made of tall from* ſebum.

Sexagenarius, a, um, *the number ſixty, from* ſexaginta *ſixty.*

Sexus, us, m. *a ſexe or gender.*

Sex, pl. *in all caſes, ſixe.*

S. ante *I.*

SI, *if.*

Sibilo, as, *to hiſſe.*

Sic, *ſo.*

Sica, f. *a ſhort ſword.*

Sicarius, m. *a privie murdere from* ſica.

Sicco, as, *to dry, from* ſiccus.

Siccus, a, um, *dry.*

Sicilio, ivi, itum, ire, *to mow gr the ſecond time.*

Sicubi, *if in any place, if any wh*

Sicut, *like as, even as.*

Sidus, eris, n. *a ſtarre or conſte tion, a company of ſtarres.*

Sigillatim, *one after another.*

Sigillo, as, *to ſeale, from* ſigill

Sigillum, n. *a ſeale, from* ſign

Signatura, f. *a ſealing or ſignat a ſigning, from* ſigno *to ſeale.*

Significo, as, *to ſignifie, from*

n and facio to make.
Signum, n. a ſigne or token.
Sileo, ui, ere, to bee ſilent.
Silex, icis, f. a flint-ſtone.
Silicernium, n. a funerall feaſt, al-n aged perſon.
Siligo, inis, f. fine wheat.
Siliqua, f. huske of peaſe.
Simia, f. an ape.
Simila, f. fine flower.
Similis, le, like.
Simplex, icis, all genders, ſimple, l. ſine plica, without fold.
Simulachrum, n. an image, from ulo to counterfeit.
Simul, together.
Simulo, as, to faine.
Simultas, atis, f. a jarre, a breach of e.
Sinapi, n. muſtard-ſeed.
Sinciput, itis, n. the fore part of the d, of ſemi halfe in compoſition, d caput.
Sindon, onis, f. fine linnen.
Sine, without.
Singularis, e, ſingular, peereleſſe, m ſinguli.
Singulus, a, um, every one.
Singultus, us, m. a ſobbing, from gultio to ſobbe.
Siniſter, a, um, ſiniſter, left.
Sin, but if.
Sino, vi. to ſuffer.
Sinus, us, a boſome.
Sinuoſus, a, um, crooked, writhen, nding, from ſinus.
Siſto, ſtiti, ſiſtere, to make to ſtand, ſet.
Sitio, ivi, ire, to bee thirſty, from s thirſt.
Situla, f. a bucket.
Situs, a, um, a ſituation or placing.
Sive, or.

S. ante M.

SMaragdus, m. an emerald.
Smegma, atis, n. gr. ſoap.
Smigris, is, f. a ſtone that cuts glaſſe

S. ante O.

SOboles, is, f. iſſue, off-ſpring.
Sobrius, a, um, ſober.
Soccus, m. a ſock.
Socer, eri, m. a father in law.
Societas, atis, f. a fellowſhip, from ſocius.
Sociofraudus, a, um, deceiving ones fellow, of ſocius and fraudo.
Socius, m. a mate, a companion.
Socors, dis, all genders, ſluggiſh.
Socordia, f. ſluggiſhneſſe, from ſocors.
Socrus, us, f. a mother in law.
Sodalis, is, m. a companion, a fellow.
Sodalitium, n. a companionſhip, from ſodalis.
Sodes, adv. I pray.
Sol, lis, m. the ſunne.
Solarium, n. a ſunne-dyall, of ſol.
Solatium, n. comfort, from ſolor to comfort.
Solea, f. a fiſh called a ſoale, the ſoale of the foot.
Solennis, e, ſolemne.
Solennia, um, ſolemn ceremonies.
Soleo, itus ſum, to be accuſtomed.
— Solers, tis, witty, ſage.
Solicitus, a, um, careſull, doubtfull in minde.
Solicitudo, inis, f. careſulneſſe, of ſolicitus.

Solido, as, *to faſten, from* ſolidus.
Solidus, a, um, *firme.*
Solitarius, a, um, *alone, of* ſolus idem.
Solium, n. *a kings throne, or chaire of ſtate.*
Solæciſmus, m. gr. *a barbarous and untoward phraſe of ſpeech.*
Solor, atus ſum, ari, *to comfort.*
Solſtitium, n. *the time when the dayes begin to lengthen or ſhorten, the ſolſtice, of* ſolis *and* ſtatio.
Solum, n. *the earth.*
Solum-modo, *onely.*
Solvo, vi, lutum, vere, *to pay, to looſen, to quit of.*
Solus, a, um, gen. ius, *alone, onely.*
Somnio, as, *to dreame.* } *of* ſom-
Somnium, n. *a dreame* } nus.
Somnolentus, a, um, *ſleepy.*
Somnus, m. *ſleep.*
Sono, as, ui, itum, are, *to ſound.*
Sons, tis, *all gend. guilty.*
Sonus, m. *a ſound.*
Sophiſta, m. gr. *one that deceives by crafty diſputes, or fallacies.*
Sophus, m. gr. *a wiſe man.*
Sophroſyne, is, f. gr. *wiſedome.*
Sopio, ivi, itum, ire, *to bring aſleep, of* ſopor.
Sopor, oris, m. *a ſound ſleep.*
Sorbeo, pſi, ptum, bere, *to ſup.*
Sorbus, f. *a ſervice tree.*
Sordes, is, f. *filth.*
Sordidus, a, um, *baſe, vile.* } *from* ſordes *filth.*
Sordidus, *niggardly, baſe in mind & maners.* }
Sorex, icis, m. *a rat.*
Soror, oris, f. *a ſiſter.*
Sors, tis, f. *a lot.*
Sortilegium, n. *a divination by lots, of* ſors *a lot, and* lego *to chuſe.*
Sortior, itus ſum, iri, *to obtaine a lot, from* ſors.
Soſpes, itis, m. & f. *ſafe, ſound.*
Soſpito, as, *to keep ſafe,* [illegible] ſoſpes.

S. ante *P.*

SPadiceus, a, um, *of a bay colour.*
Spado, onis, m. *a gelding.*
Spatior, atus ſum, ari, *to wander broad, from* ſpatium.
Spatium, n. *a ſpace or diſtance.*
Spargo, ſi, ſum, gere, *to ſpread, ſprinkle.*
Sparſim, *here and there,* [illegible] ſpargo.
Spaſmus, m. gr. *the cramp.*
Species, ei, f. *a ſhape, or figure.*
Specimen, inis, n. *a ſhew.*
Specioſus, a, um, *comely.*
Spectaculum, n. *a ſpectacle or ſight, from* ſpecto. } *from* ſpeci *out of uſe.*
Specto, as, *to regard.*
Spectrum, n. *a ſpirit, a ghoſt.*
Speculor, atus ſum, ari, *to behold, to muſe.*
Speculum, n. *a looking glaſſe.*
Spelæum, n. *a lurking hole.*
Spelunca, f. *a hole in a rocke, cave.*
Sperno, previ, tum, ere, *to deſpiſe, to contemne.*
Spero, as, *to hope.*
Spes, ei, f. *hope.*
Sphæra, f. *any thing that is ro-*
Sphæ

Sphæriſterium, n. *a racket court, from* ſphæra.
Spica, f. *an eare of corne.*
Spiculum, n. *a dart.*
Spina, f. *a thorne.*
Spinetum, n. *a thorne hedge, from* ſpina.
Spira, f. *a rundle or circle.*
Spiraculum, n. *a breathing hole, from* ſpiro.
Spiritus, us, m. *a ſpirit.*
Spiro, as, *to breath.*
Spiſſus, a, um, *thicke, foggy.*
Splen, enis, n. *the ſpleene.*
Splendidus, a, um, *ſhining bright, from* ſplendeo.
Splendor, oris, m. *brightneſſe.*
Spolio, as, *to bereave, from* ſpolium.
Spolium, n. *a ſpoile.*
Sponda, f. *the ſide of a bed, or bedſtead.*
Spondeo, di, ſum, dere, *to promiſe.*
Spongia, f. *a ſponge.*
Sponſa, f. *a bride, from* ſpondeo.
Spontis, e, *voluntary.*
Sporta, f. *a basket.*
Spuma, f. *foame, froth.*
Spuo, i, tum, ere, *to ſpet.*
Spurcitia, f. *filthineſſe, from* ſpurcus, *filthy.*
Spurcus, a, um, *ſlovenly, filthy.*
Spurius, a, um, *baſtardly.*
Sputum, n. *ſpettle, from* ſpuo.

S. ante *Q.*

SQualor, oris, m. *deformity for want of trimming.*
Squama, f. *the ſcaile of a fiſh.*

S. ante *T.*

STabilio, ivi, itum, ire, *to make ſtrong, of* ſtabilis.
Stabilis, le, *firme, durable.*
Stabulum, n. *a ſtable, an oxe-houſe, &c.*
Stacte, is, n. *a kinde of ſweet perfume.*
Stadium, n. *a furlong, a race, or courſe.*
Stagnum, n. *a poole, ſtanding water*
Stamen, inis, n. *a web of yarne.*
Stannarius, a, um, *of tinne, from* ſtannum.
Stannum, n. *tinne.*
Stapes, edis, m. *a ſtirrop.*
Statera, f. *a ballance.*
Statim, *ſtreightway, preſently.*
Statio, onis, f. *a ſtanding place, from* ſto.
Stativa, orum, n. pl. *a ſtanding and fortified campe, from* ſto.
Statua, f. *a carved image.*
Statumen, inis, n. *a ſtake, from* ſtatuo.
Statumino, as, *to faſten, or ſodder, from* ſtatumen.
Statuo, i, tum, ere, *to determine, to ſet.*
Statura, f. *highneſſe, height, or ſtature of body.*
Status, us, m. *a ſtate or condition.*
Statutum, n. *a ſtatute, from* ſtatuo.
Stella, f. *a ſtarre.*
Stellio, onis, m. *a Lizzard.*
Stemma, atis, n. *a ſtocke, a degree in kinred, a pedegree.*
Stercoro, as, *to dung, from* ſtercus.
Stercus, oris, n. *dung.*
Sterilitas, atis, f. *barrenneſſe, from* ſterilis.
Sterno, ſtravi, ſtratum, ſternere, *to lay flat or even.*

Sternuto,

Sternuto,as, *to ſneeze.*

Stẽrquilinium, n. *a dunghill, from* ſtercus *dung.*

Sterto,ui,ere, *to ſnort.*

Stigma,atis, n. gr. *a marke with a hot iron, ſuch as theeves have.*

Stilla,f. *a drop.*

Stillicidium,n. *a dropping, of* ſtilla *and* cado.

Stimulus,m. *a ſpurre, a pricke.*

Stimulo,as, *to pricke on, from* ſtimulus.

Stipendium,n. *a ſtipend or wages, from* ſtips infra.

Stipes, itis, m. *a blocke or logge of wood.*

Stipo,as, *to guard or cloſe round.*

Stips, is, f. *money layd up in the common treaſury, publicke money for the poore.*

Stipula,f. *ſtubble.*

Stipulor,atus ſum, ari, *to demand that a thing bee promiſed.*

Stiria, f. *an iſicle.*

Stirps, pis, *the root of a tree, &c. kinred.*

Stiva,f. *a plough-taile.*

Sto, ſteti, ſtatum, ſtare, *to ſtand.*

Stola,f. *a long robe.*

Stolidus,a, um, *doltiſh, fooliſh.*

Stolo,onis,m. *a ſtalke.*

Stomachus,m. *the ſtomacke.*

Stomachor,atus ſum,ari, *to be angry, from* ſtomachus.

Strages, is, f. *deſtruction, ruine, from* ſterno.

Stragulum, n. *every outmoſt garment, a coverlet.*

Stramen,inis,n. *ſtraw, litter.*

Stranguria,f. *the ſtrangury.*

Strangulo,as, *to ſtrangle, to choake.*

Stratagema,atis,n.gr. *a witty plot in warre.*

Strena, f. *a new-yeeres gift.*

Strenuus,a, um, *ſtrong, valiant.*

Strepo,ui,itũ, ere, *to make a noiſe.*

Strictiùs, adv. *more ſtrictly, from* ſtrictus.

Strictus,a,um, *drawne out, from* ſtringo *to binde.*

Strideo,di,dere, *to make a noiſe or craſhing, from* ſtridor *a noiſe.*

Strigilis,is, f. *a curry-combe.*

Stringo,xi, ſtrictum, ſtringere, *to binde cloſe.*

Strigoſus,a,um, *leane.*

Strix,gis,f. *a witch.*

Stropha, f.gr. *a winding ſubtlety.*

Strophiolum, n. *a necke-kerchiefe, a hand-kerchiefe.*

Structor,oris, m. *a carver or ſewer, from* ſtruo *to ſet in order.*

Strues,is,f. *a pile of wood.* } *from* ſtruo

Structura,f. *a ſetting of things in order, a building.* } *to build.*

Struo, xi, ctum, ere, *to build, to frame.*

Studeo,ui,ere, *to ſtudy.* } *from*

Studioſus, a, um, *diligent.* } ſtudium.

Studium,n. *ſtudy, endevour.*

Struthiocamelus,m.gr. *an Oſtrich.*

Struma,f. *a wen.*

Stultus,a,um, *fooliſh.*

Stupa,f. *flaxe hards.*

Stupeo,es,ui, ere, *to bee amazed, from* ſtupor.

Stupor, oris,m. *aſtoniſhment.*

Stuprum, n. *whoredome.*
Sturnus, m. *a bird called a ſtare.*
Stylus, m. *a forme of writing.*

S. ante *u.*

SUadela, f. *counſell, from* ſuadeo.
Suadeo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to perſwade.*
Suavis, e, *ſweet.*
Suavium, n. *a wanton kiſſe, from* ſuavis.
Sub, *under.*
Subditus, a, um, *ſubject, from* ſubdo.
Subdo, didi, ditum, dere, *to put under, of* ſub *and* do.
Subdolus, a, um, *deceitfull, of* ſub *and* dolus *deceit.*
Subduco, xi, ctum, cere, *to draw backe, of* ſub *and* duco.
Subeo, iyi, itum, ire, *to undergoe, of* ſub *and* eo.
Subigo, egi, actum, igere, *to ſubdue, of* ſub *and* ago.
Subigo, egi, *to bring under.*
Subjicio, jeci, jectum, jicere, *to put under, of* ſub *and* jacio.
Subinde, *now and then.*
Subitò, *ſuddenly.*
Subligaria, um, n. pl. *a paire of breeches, alſo garters.*
Sublimis, e, *high.*
Submitto, ſi, ſſum, ttere, *to ſubmit, of* ſub *and* mitto.
Submiſſus, a, um, *low, humble, from* ſubmitto.
Subnecto, nexui, nexum, nectere, *to tie under, of* ſub *and* necto.
Suborno, as, *to ſuborne, of* ſub *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* orno *to adorne.*
Subrogo, as, *to put in the place of another, of* ſub *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* rogo *to aske.*
Subrumus, a, um, *under the teat, of* ſub *and* rumen *a teat.*
Subſellia, orum, n. pl. *q. d.* ſub ſella, *ſeats.*
Subſeſſor, oris, m. *that lyeth in wait.*
Subſidium, n. *helpe.*
Subſolanus, a, um, *i. e.* ſub ſole, *viz* oriente, *eaſterne.*
Subſtantia, f. *a ſubſtance.*
Subſtituo, i, tum, ere, *to depute, to put in the roome of, of* ſub *and* ſtatuo.
Subter, *under.*
Subterfugio, gi, gitum, gere, *to eſcape, of* ſubter *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* fugio.
Subterraneus, a, um, *under ground, of* ſub *and* terra.
Subtilis, e, *ſubtle, crafty, pure, thinne.*
Subtus, *under.*
Subula, f. *an awle.*
Subucula, f. *a ſhirt.*
Subvenio, veni, ventum, venire, *to helpe, of* ſub *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* venio *to come.*
Subverto, ti, ſum, tere, *to turne upſide downe, of* ſub *and* verto *to turne.*
Subulcus, m. *a ſwineheard.*
Suburbia, orum, n. pl. *the ſuburbs or out pariſhes in a city, of* ſub *under and* urbs.
Succedo, ſſi, ſſum, dere, *to ſucceed, of* ſub *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* cedo.
Succenſeo, ui, ſum, ere, *to bee angry, of* ſub *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* cenſeo *to judge.*

Succen-

Succenturior, atus ſum, ari, *to ſucceed.*

Succeſſor, oris, m. *a ſucceſſor, from* ſuccedo *to ſucceed.*

Succeſſus, us, m. *ſucceſſe, from* ſuccedo.

Succidia, f. *a flitch of bacon, from* ſuccido.

Succingo, xi, ctum, gere, *to gird under, from* ſub *and* cingo.

Succinum, n. *amber, from* ſuccus.

Succurro, ri, ſum, rere, *to helpe, of* ſub *changing the ſignification, and* curro.

Succus, m. *juice or moiſture.*

Succollo, as, *to hold up by the neck, of* ſub *under, and* collum *the necke.*

Sudarium, n. *a handkerchiefe, of* ſudor *ſweat.*

Sudes, is, f. *a kinde of ſpeare or long ſtaffe burned at the end.*

Sudo, as, *to ſweat, of* ſudor *ſweat.*

Sudum, n. *the cleere firmament, faire weather.*

Sueſco, ſuevi, ſuetum, ſueſcere, *to accuſtome.*

Suffarcino, as, *to fill exceedingly, of* ſub *and* farcio *to ſtuffe.*

Sufficio, feci, fectum, ficere, *to ſuffice, of* ſub *and* facio.

Suffitus, *a perfume, from* ſuffio *to perfume.*

Suffimen, inis, n. *a ring to hold on a cart-wheele.*

Suffoco, as, *to ſtrangle, of* ſub *under and* fauces *the jawes.*

Suffragium, n. *a voice or conſent.*

Suffundo, fudi, ſum, dere, *to ſtaine, to dye, to ſprinkle over, of* ſub *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* fundo *to powre out.*

Suggero, ſſi, ſtum, ere, *to yeeld, give up, of* ſub *and* gero.

Suggeſtum, n. *a Pulpet, an Orators pew, from* ſuggero.

Suggrundium, n. *a ground-cell.*

Sugillo, as, *to beat black & blew*

Sugo, xi, gere, *to ſucke.*

Sui, *of himſelfe, ſeſe, himſelfe.*

Suillus, a, um, *belonging to a ſow from* ſus.

Sulcus, m. *a furrow.*

Sulphur, uris, n. *brimſtone.*

Sum, fui, eſſe, *to bee.*

Sumen, inis, n. *a teat.*

Summa, f. *a ſumme, or briefe of ſpeech.*

Summopere, *q.d.* ſummo opere *greatly, exceedingly.*

Summus, a, um, *comp.* ſupra, ſuperior, ſupremus vel ſummus, *chiefeſt*

Sumo, pſi, ptum, ere, *to take.*

Sumptus, us, m. *charges, expences from* ſumo.

Suo, i, utum, ere, *to ſew.*

Supellex, ctilis, f. *houſhold ſtuffe*

Super, *upon.*

Superaddo, didi, *Vide* Addo

Superbia, f. *pride.*

Superbus, a, um, *proud.*

Supercilium, n. *the eye-browes,* ſuper *upon, and* cilium *the eye-lid.*

Superficies, ei, f. *the ſurface, the outſide, of* ſupra *and* facies.

Superfluus, a, um, *more than needs of* ſuper *and* fluo.

Superior, us, oris, *comp.* vide ſummus, *ſuperiour, higher, above other.*

Supernus, a, um, *above, upper.*

Supero, as, *to overcome, to paſſe over, from* ſuper.

Supe

Superſedeo, di, ſum, dere, *to ceaſe, leave off, of* ſuper *and* ſedeo.

Superſtes, itis, m. *bee that remaineth after other, a ſurvivour.*

Superſtitio, onis, f. *a vaine reverence to a thing in which is no efficacie.*

Supinus, a, um, *that lyeth with the face upwards.*

Supparum, n. *a ſaile-cloath.*

Snppedito, as, *to give ſufficient to.*

Suppetiæ, as, f. pl. *helpe, aid, from* ppeto.

Suppeto, tii vel ivi, itum, ere, *to be ready unto, of* ſub *changing the ſignification, and* peto.

Supplanto, as, *to ſupplant, to deceaue, to trip up the heeles, of* ſub *under, and* planta *the ſoale of the foot.*

Suppleo, vi, tum, re, *to ſupply, to fill up, of* ſub *and* pleo *to fill, out of meaſure.*

Supplex, icis, *all genders, humble, ſupplicant.*

Supplicium, n. *puniſhment.*

Supplico, as, *to beſeech, of* ſub *altering the ſimple ſignification, and* plico *to fold.*

Suppono, ſui, ſitum, nere, *to ſuppoſe, of* ſub *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* pono *to put.*

Supputo, as, *to thinke, to account,* ſub *and* puto idem.

Supra, *over.*

Supremus, a, um, *comp.* vide ſummus, *the higheſt.*

Sura, f. *the calfe of the legge.*

Surculus, m. *a ſcion, a graffe.*

Surdus, a, um, *deafe.*

Surgo, rexi, rectum, ſurgere, *to ariſe, of* ſurſum *upwards, and* rego.

Surſum, *upward.*

Sus, is, f. *a ſow.*

Suſcipio, cepi, ceptum, cipere, *to undertake or receive, of* ſub *and* capio.

Suſcito, as, *to ſtirre up, of* ſub *changing the ſimple ſignification, and* cito. Vide in C.

Suſpendium, n. *hanging, from* ſuſpendo.

Suſpendo, di, ſum, dere, *to hang up or out, of* ſub *and* pendo.

Naſo ſuſpendere, *to brow beat.*

Suſpicio, pexi, ctum, ere, *to ſuſpect.*

Suſpicio, onis, f. *ſuſpicion.*

Suſpirium, n. *a ſigh, from* ſuſpiro *to breath out, of* ſub *and* ſpiro.

Suſtento, as, *to uphold, from* ſuſtineo.

Suſtineo, ui, tentum, ere, *to abide or endure, of* ſub *and* teneo.

Suſurrus, m. *a whiſpering*

Sutela, f. *a ſubtlety in compoſing things, of* ſuo *to ſew.*

Sutor, oris, m. *a ſhooe-maker.*

Sutrina, f. *a ſhooe-makers ſhop, from* ſutor.

Suus, a, um, *his owne, from* ſe.

S. ante *Y.*

SYcophanta, m. gr. *a falſe accuſer.*

Sydus, eris, n. *a ſtarre.* Vide in Si.

Syllaba, f. gr. *a ſyllable.*

Syllogiſmus, m. gr. *a ſyllogiſme.*

Syva, f. *a wood.*

Sylveſco, ere, *to waxe wild, from* ſylva.

Symbolum, n. gr. *the Chriſtian beliefe or Creed, the badge of a profeſſion.*

Sympa-

Sympathia, f. *naturall affection of one toward another.*

Symphonia, f. gr. *consent in speech, harmony.*

Sympoſium, n. gr. *a feaſt or banquet.*

Symptoma, atis, n. *a ſymptome.*

Synagoga, f. gr. *a congregation.*

Synaxis, f. *an holy aſſembly.*

Syncerus, a, um, (rectiùs ſincerus) *q.d.* ſine cerâ, *upright, pure, properly applyed to honey.*

Syndicus, m. gr. *a Procurator.*

Syngraphum, n. *an obligation, a hand-writing.*

Synodus, f. gr. *a generall councell.*

Synonyma, *a word of like ſignification with another.*

Syria, f. *a countrey in Aſia.*

Syrtes, um, f. pl. *quicke-ſands.*

Syrrupus, m. *a ſyrrupe.*

T. ante *A.*

TAbanus, m. *an oxe-flye.*

Tabella, f. *a table.*

Tabellarius, m. *a Carrier of letters, from* tabella.

Taberna, f. *a ſhoppe, booth, or taverne.*

Tabernaculum, n. *a tabernacle, from* taberna.

Tabes, is, f. *a conſumption.*

Tabula, f. *a table.*

Tabulatum, n. *a floore of boards, from* tabula.

Tabum, n. *corrupt blood.*

Taciturnus, a, um, *ſilent.*

Taciturnitas, atis, f. *ſilence, from* taceo.

Taceo, ui, itum, ere, *to hold one peace.*

Tæda, f. *a torch.*

Tædet, uit, tæſum *or* pertæſum eſt, *it irketh, or wearieth.*

Tædium, n. *weariſomneſſe.*

Talentum, n. *a talent: of gold* 45 li. *of ſilver,* 370. li.

Talio, onis, f. *the requitall of like for like, from* talis.

Talis, e, *ſuch like.*

Talitrum, n. *a fillep.*

Talpa, f. *a mole.*

Talus, m. *an ankle.*

Tam, *as well.*

Tamdiù, *as long as.*

Tamen, *yet, notwithſtanding.*

Tandem, *at length.*

Tango, tetigi, tangere, *to touch.*

Tanquam, *as it were.*

Tantiſper, *ſo long.*

Tantoperè, *i.e.* tanto opere, *vehemently.*

Tantum, *ſo much, onely.*

Tantú refert, *it ſo much availeth.*

Tantus, a, um, *ſo great.*

Tapes, etis, m. *tapeſtry.*

Taratantara, *the noiſe of a trumpet.*

Tarditas, atis, f. *ſlowneſſe, from* tardus.

Tartareus, a, um, *helliſh, from* tartarus *hell.*

Tartarus, m. *a Tartarian.*

Taurus, m. *a bull.*

Taxus, *a yew-tree.*

Taxo, as, *to taxe, to reprove.*

T. ante *E.*

TEchna, f. *a wile.*

Tectum, n. *the roofe of an houſe, from* tego.

Tecum

Tecum, abl. *with thee.*
Tegmen, inis, n. *any covering,* ...m tego.
Tego, xi, ctum, gere, *to cover.*
Tegula, f. *a tile, from* tego.
Tela, f. *a web.*
Tellus, uris, f. *the earth, the* ...ound.
Telum, n. *a dart, or any casting* ...apon.
Temerarius, a, um, *rash.* } *from*
Temero, as, *to defile.* } temerè.
Tementū, n. *strong or heady wine.*
Temno, psi, ptum, nere, *to contemn*
Temo, onis, m. *the beam of a wain.*
Temperamentum, n. *a* } *from*
...perature, *a disposition* } tempero
Temperantia, f. *tempe-* } *to go-*
...ce. } *verne.*
Tempero, as, *to abstaine.*
Tempestivus, a, um, *seasonable.*
Tempestas, atis, f. *a storme.*
Templum, n. *a Church.*
Tempora, um, pl. *the temples of* ...e *head.*
Tempus, oris, n. *time.*
Temulentus, a, um, *drunken.*
Tenax, acis, *all genders, that hol-* ...*d fast, of* teneo.
Tendicula, f. *a ginne, from* tendo.
Tendo, tetendi, tensum, tendere, *stretch out.*
Tenebræ, arum, f. pl. *darknesse.*
Tenebrio, onis, m. *a night-walker,* ...*enebræ.*
Teneo, u, itum, ere, *to hold.*
Tener, ra, rum, *tender.*
Tenor, oris, m. *an order or forme.*
Tentatio, onis, f. *temptation,* ...*m* tento *to try.*
Tento, as, *to try, to prove, to tempt*
Tentorium, n. *a pavilion, or tent.*
Tenuis, e, *slender.*
Tenus, *up to.*
Tepidarium, n. *a luke-warme bath, from* tepidus *luke-warme, from* tepor *warmnesse.*
Ter, *thrice.*
Terebra, f. *a wimble, from* tero.
Terebro, as, *to bore, from* terebra *a wimble.*
Teredo, inis, f. *a worme breeding in wood, from* tero *to weare.*
Teres, etis, *all genders, smooth, round like a round & polished pillar.*
Tergiversor, atus sum, ari, *to turne the backe, from* tergum *and* verto.
Tergo, si, sum, gere, *to wipe.*
Tergum, n. *the backe.*
Tergus, oris, n. *a hide.*
Termes, itis, m. *the branch of a tree*
Terminus, m. *an end or bound.*
Tero, trivi, tritum, terere, *to wear.*
Terra, f. *the earth.*
Terriculamentum, } *from* terreo
n. *an hagge.* } *to terrefie,*
Territo, as, *to ter-* } *which is*
refie. } *from* terror.
Territorium, n. *a countrey lying within the bounds of a city.*
Terror, oris, m. *feare, horrour.*
Tesqua, orum, n. pl. *thickets.*
Tessera, f. *a tally, a dye.*
Testa, f. *an earthen pot, a shell.*
Testamentum, n. *a last* } *from*
will. } testis.
Testimonium, n. *a te-* }
stimony. }
Testis, is, m. & f. *a witnesse.*
Testudo, inis, f. *a snaile, a lute.*

Teter,

Teter, tra, trum, *foule, horrid, hideous.*

Tetricus, a, um, *crabbed, touchy, waspish, &c.*

Texo, ui, tum, ere, *to weave.*

Textor, oris, m. *a weaver, from* texo.

Textus, m. *a text,* contextus *a context, from* texo.

T. ante *H.*

THalamus, m. *a bride-chamber.*

Theander, m. gr. *a godly man or Divine.*

Theatrum, n. gr. *a theater or ſtage.*

Theanthropus, m. gr. *God & man*

Theca, f. gr. *a ſheath.*

Thema, atis, n. gr. *a theame, or matter to bee written of.*

Theologus, m. gr. *a divine.*

Thermæ, arum, f. pl. *hot baths.*

Theſaurus, m. gr. *a treaſure, alſo the place where treaſure is layed.*

Thorax, acis, m. gr. *a breaſt-plate.*

Thronus, m. *a throne, a Kings chaire of eſtate.*

Thuribulum, n. *a perfuming pot, from* thus.

Thus, ris, n. *frankincenſe.*

Thymus, m. *the hearbe Thyme.*

T. ante *I.*

TIara, f. *a mitre.*

Tibia, f. *a pipe or legge.*

Tibialia, n. pl. *nether ſtockes, breeches, from* tibia *a legge.*

Tibicen, inis, m. *a minſtrell, from* tibia *and* cano.

Tignum, n. *a beam, a joiſt, a rafter.*

Tigris, idis, f. *a Tiger.*

Tilia, f. *a teile-tree.*

Timeo, ui, ere, *to feare, from* timor *feare.*

Tinea, f. *a moth.*

Tingo, xi, ctum, gere, *to dye in colours.*

Tinnio, ivi, itum, ire, *to ting.*

Tintinnabulum, n. *a little bell from* tinnio.

Tipulla, f. *a kinde of little flye.*

Tiro, onis, m. *a novice.*

Titillo, as, *to tickle.*

Titubo, as, *to ſtammer, to ſtumble*

Titulus, m. *a title.*

T. ante *O.*

TOga, f. *a gowne.*

Tolerantia, f. *patience, of* tolero

Tolero, as, *to abide, to endure.*

Tollo, ſuſtuli, ſublatum, tollere *to carry, to lift up.*

Tolutarius, m. *an ambling horſe*

Tomaculum, n. *a chitterling.*

Tomentum, n. *a diviſion.*

Tomus, m. gr. *a tome, a volume.*

Tondeo, totondi, tonſum, tondere, *to clip, to ſheare.*

Tonitrus, us, m. *or* tonitru, n. *thunder, from* tono.

Tonſor, oris, m. *a barber, from* tondeo.

Tonſillæ, arum, f. pl. *the kernes of the eares.*

Tonſtrina, f. *a Barbers ſhop, from* tonſor.

Tonus, m. gr. *a note or tune.*

Tophus, m. *a gravell ſtone.*

Topiarius, m. *a gardener.*

Torcular, aris, n. *a wine-preſſe.*

Tormentum, n. *a torment, a gun, a piece of ordnance.*

Torpor, oris, m. *drowſineſſe, dullneſſe.*

Torqueo, ſi, tum, quere, *wre*

reſt, *to torment, to vexe.*
Torquis, is, m. *a chaine.*
Torrens, tis, m. *a violent ſtream.*
Torreo, ui, toſtum, ere, *to roſte.*
Torris, is, m. *a burning fire-brand*
Tortor, oris, m. *a tormenter from* orqueo.
Tortuoſus, a, um, *crooked, writhen, winding, from* torqueo.
Torus, m. *a bed.*
Torvus, a, um, *grim, ſterne.*
Tot, pl. per omnes caſus, *ſo many.*
Totidem, *ſo many.* } *from*
Toties, *ſo many.* } tot.
Totus, a, um, gen. ius, *the whole.*
Toxicum, n. *poyſon.*

T. ante *R.*

TRabs, is, f. *a beame.*
Tractatus, us, m. *a treatiſe, from* tracto.
Tracto, as, *to handle.*
Trado, didi, ditum, dere, *to deliver up, to betray, of* trans *and* do.
Tradux, ucis, m. *a young ſhoot of vine, from* traduco.
Traduco, xi, ctum, cere, *to bring,* trans *and* duco idem.
Tragœdia, f. *a tragedy.*
Tragema, atis, *a banquetting diſh.*
Tragula, f. *a drag-net.*
Traha, f. *a drey, from* traho.
Traho, xi, ctum, ere, *to draw.*
Trajicio, jeci, jectum, jicere, *to ſtrike through, of* trans *and* jacio.
Trama, f. *a web.*
Trames, itis, m. *a path.*
Trano, as, *to ſwimme over, of* trans *over in compoſition, and* no *to ſwimme.*

Tranquillitas, atis, f. *calmeneſſe, from* tranquillus *quiet.*
Trans, *over, beyond.*
Tranſadigo, egi, actum, igere, *to thruſt through, of* trans *through in compoſition, and* adigo *to thruſt.*
Tranſcendo, di, ſum, dere, *to goe over, to paſſe, of* trans *and* ſcando.
Tranſenna, f. *a window, a caſement, a lattice.*
Tranſcribo, pſi, ptum, bere, *to tranſcribe, of* trans *and* ſcribo.
Tranſeo, ivi, itum, ire, *to paſſe over, of* trans *and* eo.
Transfero, tuli, latum, ferre, *to remove, to tranſlate, of* trans *&* fero.
Tranſgredior, greſſus ſum, gredi, *to goe beyond, of* trans *&* gradior.
Tranſigo, egi, actum, igere, *to paſſe through, of* trans *and* ago.
Tranſilio, ui, ſultum, ire, *to leape over, of* trans *and* ſalio.
Tranſitorius, a, um, *not durable, paſſing away, from* tranſeo *to paſſe.*
Tranſitus, us, m. *paſſage, from* tranſeo *to paſſe.*
Tranſmitto, ſi, ſſum, ttere, *to conveigh, of* trans *and* mitto.
Tranſverſim, *from one ſide to another, athwart, from* tranſverſus.
Trapezita, m. gr. *a money-changer.*
Tremo, ui, ere, *to tremble, from* tremor *trembling.*
Tremulus, a, um, *trembling, from* tremo.
Trepidus, a, um, *fearefull.*
Tres, & tria, pl. *three.*
Trias, adis, f. *the ever bleſſed Trinity.*
Tribula, f. *a flaile.*
Tribularium, n. *a threſhing floare.*

Tribulatio, onis, f. *anguiſh, of* tribulo *to bruiſe.*
Tribulus, m. *a bramble.*
Tribunal, alis, n. *a judgement ſeat.*
Tribunus, m. *a tribune.*
Tribuo, i, tum, ere, *to give.*
Tribus, m. *a tribe.*
Tributũ, n. *tribute mony, of* tribuo
Tricæ, arum, f. pl. *trifles.*
Triclinium, n. *a dining chamber.*
Triduum, n. *the ſpace of three dayes, of* tres *and* dies.
Triginta, pl. *thirty.*
Trimulus, a, um, *of three yeers old*
Trinitas, atis, f. *the number of three, the bleſſed Trinity.* } *from* tres.
Trinus, a, um, *threefold.* }
Triobolaris, e, *of three halfpence, of* tres *and* obolus *a halfe penny.*
Tripartitò, *into three parts, of* tres *and* pars.
Tripus; m. gr. *a trivet.*
Triplex, icis, *all genders, threefold*
Tripudium, *a dancing, a tripping.*
Triremis, is, f. *a galley with three oares, of* tres *and* remus *an oare.*
Triſtitia, f. *heavineſs, of* triſtis *ſad.*
Triſtor, atus ſum, ari, *to bee ſad, of* triſtis *ſad.*
Trituro, as, *to threſh, from* tero.
Triticum, n. *wheat.*
Trivium, n. *a place where three wayes meet, of* tres *and* via.
Triumphus, m. *a triumph.*
Trochus, m. gr. *a top.*
Trucido, as, *to kill, of* trux *&* cædo
Truculentus, a, um, *cruel, from* trux
Trudo, ſi, ſum, dere, *to thruſt.*
Truncus, m. *the ſtocke of a tree.*
Truſatilis, le, *ſuch as may be thruſt forward, from* trudo.
Trutina, f. *a paire of ſcales.*
Trux, ucis, *all genders, cruell.*

T. ante *u.*

Tu, *thou.*
Tuba, f. *a trumpet.*
Tuber, eris, m. *a toad ſtoole.*
Tuburcinor, atus ſum, ari, *to eat haſtily.*
Tubicen, inis, m. *a trumpeter, from* tuba *and* cano.
Tubus, m. *a pipe for conveyance.*
Tueor, tutus ſum, tueri, *to defend*
Tugurium, n. *a tent, a cottage.*
Tumba, f. *a grave.*
Tum, *then.*
Tumor, oris, m. *a ſwelling.*
Tumultus, us, m. *an uproare.*
Tumulus, m. *a tombe.*
Tunc, *then.*
Tundo, tutudi, tundere, *to knock*
Tunica, f. *a coat.*
Tunico, as, *to cloath, from* tunica
Turba, f. *a company.*
Turbo, as, *to trouble, from* turba
Turbo, inis, *a whirlewinde.*
Turca, m. *a Turke.*
Turdela, *a thruſh, of* turdus idem
Turdus, m. *a thruſh.*
Turgeo, ſi, ſum, gere, *to ſwell.*
Turma, f. *a troope of 32. horſe.*
Turpis, e, *filthy, vile, odious.*
Turris, is, *a tower.*
Turtur, uris, m. *a turtle dove.*
Turunda, f. *a dumpling, a pudding*
Tuſſis, is, *a cough.* Tuſſi laborare, *to be ſicke of the cough.*
Tutor, atus ſum, ari, *to defend.* } *from* tueor.
Tutor, oris, m. *a defender.* }
Tutus, a, um, *ſafe.*

T. ante

T. ante *T.*

TYmpanum, n. gr. *a drumme.*
Typographus, m. gr. *a Printer.*
Typotheta, m. gr. *a Letter-ſetter in printing.*
Typus, m. gr. *a type, or figure, or impreſe, or printing letter.*
Tyrannus, m. gr. *a tyrant.*
Tyro, onis, m. *a new beginner.*
Tyrunculus, m. *a novice, of* tyro.
Tyrocinium, n. *a puniſhip, of* tyro.

V. ante *A.*

VAcca, f. *a cow.*
Vaccinium, n. *a blacke-berry.*
Vacillo, as, *to ſtagger.*
Vaco, as, *to be empty or void.*
Vacerra, f. *a pin-fold.*
Vacuus, a, um, *empty, from* vaco.
Vado, di, ſum, dere, *to goe.*
Vadum, n. *a foord.*
Væ, *woe to.*
Vafer, fra, frum, *deceitfull.*
Vagina, f. *a ſcabberd.*
Vagio, ivi, itum, ire, *to cry like a young childe.*
Vagus, a, um, *running at randome*
Valde, *very much, greatly.*
Valeo, ui, itum, ere, *to be in health.*
Valetudinarius, a, um, *ſickly, puling, from* valetudo.
Valgium, n. *a bat to ſmooth floores with.*
Vallis, is, f. *a valley.*
Vallum, n. *a trench.*
Valor, oris, m. *value, worth.*
Valvæ, arum f. pl. *folding doores.*
Vanus, a, um, *vaine.*
Vapor, oris, m. *the ſteam of a thing*
Vappa, f. *dregs, dead wine or beer.*
Vapulo, as, *to be beaten.*
Varietas, atis, f. *variety.* } *from*
Vario, as, *to change.* } varius.
Varioli, orum, *the meaſles, from* varius.
Vas, vadis, m. *a ſurety.*
Vas, vaſis, n. *a veſſell.*
Vaſtator, oris, m. *a deſtroyer, from* vaſto.
Vaſto, as, *to lay waſte.*
Vaſtus, a, um, *large.*
Vates, is, m. *a Prophet, a Poet.*

U. ante *B.*

UBer, eris, n. *a teat or dugge.*
Ubertas, atis, f. *fruitfulneſſe, from* uber.
Ubicunque, *whereſoever.*
Ubique, *every where.*
Ubivis, *in any place.*

U. ante *D.*

UDo, onis, m. *a linnen ſocke.*
Udus, a, um, *wet, dampiſh.*

V. ante *E.*

VEcors, cordis, *all genders, fooliſh*
Vectigal, alis, n. *cuſtome, ſubſidy.*
Vectis, is, m. *a leaver.*
Vegeto, as, *to quicken, from* vegetus *lively.*
Vehemens, tis, *all genders, vehement.*
Veh̄es, is, f. *a drey, from* veho.
Vehiculum, n. *a coach, &c. from* veho.
Veho, xi, ctum, here, *to carry.*
Vel, *even.*
Velamen, inis, n. *a covering, from* velo *to cover.*
Veles, itis, m. *a ſouldier wearing light harneſſe.*
Velificor, atus ſum, ari, *to hoiſe ſaile, from* velum *a ſaile.*

Velitor, atus ſum, ari, *to ſkirmiſh, from* veles.

Vellico, as, *to plucke in pieces, from* vello *to plucke up.*

Vellus, eris, n. *a fleece.*

Velo, as, *to cover, from* velum.

Velut, *as.*

Vena, f. *a veine.*

Venabulum, n. *a hunting ſtaffe, from* venor.

Venalis, e, *ſaleable, from* veneo *to be ſold.*

Venditio, onis, f. *a ſelling, from* vendo.

Vendico, as, *to challenge.*

Vendito, as, *to ſell, to boaſt of, from* vendo.

Vendo, didi, ditum, dere, *to ſell, of* venum, *firſt ſupine of* veneo *to bee ſold, and* do.

Veneficus, m. *a ſorcerer, from* venenum *and* facio.

Venenum, n. *poyſon.*

Veneo, ivi, itum, ire, *to be ſold.*

Veneror, atus ſum, ari, *to worſhip, to honour, to beſeech.*

Venereus, a, um, *luſtfull, from* Venus *the goddeſſe of luſt.*

Venia, f. *pardon, leave.*

Venio, i, tum, ire, *to come.*

Venor, atus ſum, ari, *to hunt.*

Venter, tris, m. *the belly.*

Ventilo, as, *to winnow, from* ventus.

Ventus, m. *winde.*

Venturus, a, um, *about to come, part. from* venio.

Venundo, dedi, datum, dare, *to ſell, of* venum *to ſell, and* do *to give, as in* vendo.

Venuſtus, a, um, *comely, ſightly from* Venus.

Vepres, is, *a briar, a bramble.*

Ver, eris, n. *the ſpring time.*

Verbena, f. *featherfew.*

Verberis, *gen.* verbere, *abl.* verbera, pl. *a whip or ſtripe.*

Verbero, as, *to beate, from* verberis.

Verbum, n. *a word.*

Verecundia, f. *chaſtity, from* verecundus *chaſte.*

Veredarius, m. *a carter, from* veda *a thiller, from* veho, *to carry, and* rheda *a waggon.*

Vergiliæ, arum, f. pl. *the ſeven ſtarres.*

Vernalis, le, *of the ſpring, from* ver.

Vernans tis, *all genders, waxing green, from* verno, *and it is from* ver.

Vereor, itus ſum, eri, *to feare.*

Vergo, gere, *to tend or make towards.*

Veritas, atis, f. *truth, from* verus.

Vermis, is, m. *a worme.*

Vermiculatus, a, um, *ful of worms.*

Verna, m. *a ſlave.*

Verò, *but.*

Verres, is, m. *a bore-pigge.*

Verro, ſi, ſum, rere, *to bruſh.*

Verſificus, m. *a maker of verſes, a Poet, of* verſus *a verſe, and* facio *to make.*

Verſipellis, is, m. & f. *a turne-coat, of* verto *to turne, and* pellis *a skinne.*

Verſicolor, oris, m. *all genders, variouſly coloured, from* verto *and* color.

Verſonia,

Verſonia, f. *ſuch a way as one muſt needs turne againe in, from* verto.
Verſo, *to turne often, from* verto.
Verſor, atus ſum, ari. *to be converſant.*
Verſus, us. m. *a verſe, from* verto.
Verſus, *towards.*
Verſutus, a, um. *crafty, ſhifting.*
Vertex, icis, m. *the top of any thing.*
Vertigo, inis, f. *a whirling giddineſſe, from* verto.
Verto, ti, ſum, tere. *to turne.*
Verruca, f. *a wart.*
Vertumnus, m. *the changeable god, from* verto.
Verticillus, m. *a wherle, of* verto.
Vervactum, n. *fallow ground.*
Veru, n. pl. verua, *a ſpit.*
Vervex, ecis. m. *a weather.*
Verùm, *but.*
Verus, a, um. *true.*
Veſanus, a, um. *mad, of* ve *changing the ſimple ſignificat. and* ſanus *ſound.*
Veſcor, paſtus ſum, veſci. *to eate.*
Veſica, *a bladder.*
Veſpa, f. *a waſpe.*
Veſper, eris, m. *the evening.*
Veſperaſcit, impers. *it waxeth even.* } *from* veſper.
Veſperugo, inis, f. *the evening ſtarre.* } *from* veſper.
Veſpertilio, onis, m. *a bat.* } *from* veſper.
Veſpillo, onis, m. *a beere-carrier.*
Veſter, tra, trum, *yours, from* vos.
Veſtibulum, n. *a porch or entry.*
Veſtigium, n. *a footſtep.*
Veſtalis, le, *of Veſta.*
Veſtimentum, n. *a garment, from* veſtis.
Veſtis, is, *a garment.*
Veſtiarium, n. *a wardrobe, of* veſtis.
Veteranus, a, um, *old.*
Veterator, oris, m. *an old deceiver.* } *from* vetus.
Veternus, m. *a diſeaſe engendred through idleneſſe.* } *from* vetus.
Veto, ui, itum, are. *to forbid.*
Vetula, f. *an old woman, of* vetus.
Vetus, eris. *all gend. old.*
Vetuſtas, atis. f. *antiquity, of* vetus.
Vexillum, n. *a banner or enſigne, from* veho.
Vexo, as, *to trouble.*

V. ante *I.*

Via, f. *a way, method, path.*
Viaticum, n. *proviſion for a journey, from* via.
Viator, m. *a wayfairing man, from* via.
Vibriſſæ, arum, f. pl. *the haire in the noſe.*
Vibro, as. *to ſhake or brandiſh.*
Vicarius, m. *a deputy or vicar.*
Viciæ, arum. f. pl. *vetches.*
Vicinus, a, um. *neere.*
Vicem, accuſ. vice, abl. *in the ſtead or turne.*
Viciſſitudo, inis, f. *a changing by courſe, from* vicem.
Victima, f. *a ſacrifice, an offering.*
Victoria, f. *victory, from* victor *a conquerour, and it is from* vinco.
Victito, as. *to live.* } *from* vivo *to live.*
Victus, us. m *food.* } *from* vivo *to live.*
Vicus, m. *a village.*
Videlicet, *to wit.*
Video, di, ſum, dere. *to ſee.*
Vidua, f. *a widow.*
Viduo, as, *to deprive, from* vidua.
Vieo, vievi, vietum, viere. *to binde*

as

as Coopers doe with oziers.

Vigeo,ui,ere. *to be ſtrong, to flouriſh.*

Vigil,ilis,m. *a watchman.*

Vigilo,as. *to watch, from* vigil.

Viginti,pl *in all caſes, twenty.*

Vigor,oris.m. *ſtrength.*

Vilipendo,di,ſum,dere. *to eſteem little, of* vilis *baſe,* & pendo *to eſteem.*

Vilis,le. *vile, baſe.*

Villa,f. *a village.*

Villicus,m. *a bailiffe of a Mannor.*

Villum,n. *pulled wine.*

Vimen,inis.n. *a twig, from* vieo *to binde.*

Vincio,xi,ctum,cire. *to tie or bind.*

Vinco, vici, victum, vincere. *to overcome.*

Vinculum,n. *a band, from* vincio

Vindemia,f. *a vintage, the gathering of grapes.*

Vindicta,f. *revenge.*

Vinea,f. *a vine or vineyard, from* vinum.

Vinitor,oris. m. *a vine-dreſſer.* } *from* vinum.

Vinolentus,a,um. *given to wine.* } *from* vinum.

Vinum,n. *wine.*

Viola,f. *a violet.*

Violentia,f. *violence, force, of* violentus *violent.*

Violo,as. *to violate, to wrong, of* vis.

Vipera,f. *a viper.*

Vir,viri. *a man.*

Virago,inis. f. *a manly woman.*

Vireo,ui,ere. *to be green.*

Virga,f. *a rod.*

Virgilius,m. *the Poet Virgil.*

Virginitas,atis. f. *virginity, from* virgo.

Virgo,inis.f. *a maid, a virgin.*

Viridarium, n. *a greene plot of ground, a graſſe-plot, from* viridis.

Viridis,e. *greene, from* vireo.

Virtus,utis.f. *vertue.*

Virus,ri. n. *poyſon.*

Viſcera,um.n.pl. *the bowells.*

Viſcus,eris.n. *bird-lime.*

Viſito,as. *to come to ſee, from* viso.

Vis,vis.f.pl.vires. *force.*

Viſus,us.m. *the ſight, from* video.

Vita,f. *life.*

Vitilitigo, as. *to backebite, as it ſeemes, from* vitium *and* litigo *to ſtrive, from* lis.

Vitis,f. *a vine.*

Vitiſator,oris.m. *a vine-ſetter, of* vitis *and* ſator, *from* ſero *to plant.*

Vitium,n. *vice.*

Vito,as. *to ſhunne or avoid.*

Vitricus,m. *a ſtep-father.*

Vitrum,n. *glaſſe.*

Vitulor,atus ſum, ari. *to skip like a calfe, from* vitulus.

Vitulus,m. *a calfe.*

Vitio,as. *to defloure, to ſpoile, of* vitium.

Vitupero, as. *to diſpraiſe, to diſcommend.*

Vitus,m. *the time of the ſummer ſolſtice.*

Vivarium, n. *a parke or encloſure to keep wilde beaſts or birds in, of* vivo.

Vivo,xi,ctum, vere. *to live, from* vivus *alive.*

Vivus,a,um. *lively, living.*

Vix. *ſcarcely.*

V. ante *L.*

ULciſcor, tus ſum, ulciſci. *to take revenge on.*
Ulcus, eris. *an ulcer, a bile.*
Uligo, inis, f. *dampiſhneſſe.*
Ullibi, *in any part, any where.*
Ullus, a, um. *any.*
Ulna, f. *an ell: alſo an arme or elbow.*
Ultimus, a, um. *comp.* ultra, ulterior, ultimus. *the laſt.*
Ultra, *beyond.*
Ultrò, *voluntarily.*
Ululo, as. *to howle as Wolves doe.*

V. ante *M.*

UMbilicus, m. *the navels perfection.*
Umbo, onis, m. *the boſſe in a buckler.*

V. ante *N.*

UNa, *together.*
Unanimis, e, *of one mind,* of unus and animus.
Uncia, f. *an ounce.*
Uncus, m. *a hooke.*
Unda, f. *a wave, water.*
Undè, *whereupon, from whence.*
Undique, *on every ſide.*
Ungo, xi, ctum, gere. *to annoint.*
Unguentum, n. *oyntment,* of ungo.
Unguis, m. *a naile of hand or foot.*
Ungula, f. *the hoofe of a beaſt,* of unguis.
Unio, onis. f. *agreement.* } from
Unio, ivi, ire. *to conjoyne.* } unus.
Unio, onis. f. *a pearle.*
Univerſalis, e, & univerſus, a, um. *without exception, all in generall.*
Unicornis, is, m. *an Unicorne.*
Unquam, *ever, at any time.*
Unus, a, um. *one.*
Unuſquiſque, *every one.*

V. ante *O.*

VOcabulum, n. *a word.*
Vocalis, f. *a vowell.*
Vocifero, as, *or* vociferor, atus, *to cry aloud.* } from vox.
Voco, as, *to call.*
Vola, f. *the bollow of the hand.*
Volo, as, *to flye.*
Volo, vis. *to will, to covet.*
Volucer, is, *a bird.*
In-volucrum, n. *any thing that covereth or hideth, from* involvo.
Volumen, inis, n. *a volume, from* volvo.
Voluntas, atis, f. *the will.* } from
Voluntarius, a, um. *voluntary.* } volo.
In-volvo, vi, utum, vere. *to inwrap, hence* involutus *inwrapped, of* in *and* volvo.
Voluptas, atis, f. *pleaſant, of* volupe, n. *pleaſant.*
Volutabrum, n. *a place where beaſts doe wallow.* } from
Volutor, atus ſum, ari. *to tumble, to wallow.* } volvo.
Vomer, eris, m. *a plough-ſhare.*
Vomica, f. *an impoſtume.*
Vomo, ui, itum, ere. *to vomit.*
Voracitas, atis, f. *greedineſſe, from* vorax.
Vorago, inis, f. *a whirle-poole, a gulfe, from* voro.
Voro, as. *to devoure.*
Votum, n. *a vow.*
Voveo, vi, tum, ere. *to make a vow, to wiſh.*
Vox, vocis, f. *a voice.*

U. ante

u. ante *P.*

UPupa,f. *a Plover.*

u. ante *R.*

URbanus,a,um. *of the city, courteous, of* urbs.

Urbs,is,f. *a city.*

Urceus,m. *a pitcher.*

Urgeo, si, sum, gere. *to urge, to presse.*

Urina,f. *urine.*

Urna,f. *a pitcher.*

Urinor, atus sum, ari. *to dive under water.*

Uro,ussi,ustum,urere. *to burne.*

Urogallus,m. *a french Peacocke.*

Ursa,f. *a shee beare.*

Urtica,f. *a nettle.*

Urus,m. *a wilde oxe.*

u. ante *S.*

USquam, *in any place.*

Usque, *untill.*

Usquequo, *how long.*

Ustulo,as. *to burne, from* uro.

Usurarius,m. *an usurer, from* usura.

Usura,f. *usury.*

Usurpo, as. *to take to ones selfe against right, to usurpe.* } *from* utor *to use.*

Usus,us,m. *use, custome.* }

u. ante *T.*

UT, *that, how.*

Utensile,is,n. *any thing necessary for house-keeping, as pots, pans, &c. from* utor.

Uter,tris,f. *a bottle.*

Uter,tra,trum. *whether.*

Utcunque, *however.*

Uterque,traque,&c. *both.*

Uterus,m. *a wombe.*

Uti, *as.*

Utilis,le. *profitable, from* ut

Utinam, *would to God.*

Utique, *verily.*

Utor,usus sum, ti *to use.*

Utpote, *as, considering that.*

Uticularius,m. *a bag-piper, o a bag-pipe.*

Utrinque, *on both sides.*

Utrobique, *on each side.*

Utrum, *whether.*

u. ante *V.*

UVa,f. *a grape.*

Vulcanus,m. *the god of fire*

Vulgus,m. *the common people*

Vulnero,as, *to wound, of* vul

Vulpes,is,f. *a foxe.*

Vultur,uris,m. *a bird so calle*

Vultus,us,m. *the face or co nance.*

u. ante *X.*

UXor,oris,f. *a wife.*

X. ante *E.*

XEnodochium, n. *an hosp or place for entertainme strangers.*

Z. ante *E.* & *I.*

ZElotypus,m.gr. *jealous.*

Zelus,m.gr. *zeale, an ea desire towards a thing.*

Zephyrus,m. *the west winde*

Zinziber,eris,m. *ginger.*

Zizanium,n. *darnell, tares.*

Z. ante *O.* & *Y.*

ZOilus, m. *the name of a fault-finder, now attribut all such.*

Zona,f.gr. *a girdle.*

Zythus,m.gr. *beere, ale.*

FINIS.

Index hoc opere tractatus

Imp. the Entrance. Cap: 1 fol. 1

fol. 2: the worlde originall : 2

fol. 2: of the Elements — 3

2 — of the firmament — 4

3 — of the fire — 4

5 — of Meteors
as raine, snow, haile &c — 6

6 — of waters — 7

7 — of Earth — 8

7 — of Stones — 9

8 — of metals — 10

9 — of trees and fruits — 11

11 of Herbs — 12

13 of Shrubs — 13

of Birds — Chapter — 14
of Water Creatures as fishes — 15
of tame Beasts — 16
of wilde Beast — 17
of Creatures living on land
or water Creeping things — 18
Insects or little worms — 19
of man — 20
of the outward members — 21
of Inward members — 22
of the Accidents of the body 23
of Diseases — 24
of Vlcers and wounds — 25
of the outward Senses — 26
of the Inward Senses — 27
of the minde — 28
of the will & affections — 2

of Trades in generall 30th Cap
of dressing gardens — 31
of Husbandry — 32
of grinding — 33
Bread=making — 34
Keeping of Cattell — 35
of Bushery — 36
of Hunting 37
of Fishing 38
of Fowling 39
of Cookery — 40
of preparing of drinkes 41
of Carting — 42
of Ship=making 43
of Journeyes — 44
of merchandise 45
of making of Cloaths — 46
of the kinds of garments — 47

of Hand=labouring trades Cap: 4
of a House, and its pts — 49
of An hot house — 50
of the dining house 51
of the Bed=Chamber 52
of Bathing & Cleanliness 53
of marriage & affinity — 54
of Child=berth — 55
of Kindred 56
of Houshold goverment 57
of the City — 58
of the Temple or Church 59
of the Church — 60
of ye Superstitious Jews & Hethens 6
of the Court 62
of Judgments 63
of Evill doers & they punnishment 64
of the state royall 65

of a Kingdom & Country, Cap: 66
of peace & warre — 67
of a Schoole, & Instruction 68
of a study — 69
of grammar — 70
of logicke 71
of Rhetoricke & poesie 72
of Arithmetick — 73
of geometry — 74
of weights & measures 75
of opticks & painting 76
of musicke — 77
of Astronomy — 78
of geography — 79
of History — 80
of physicke — 81

of morall phylosophy: Cap:
of prudence — 83
of temperance — 84
of Chastity — 85
of modesty 86
of contentednesse — 87
of Justice, & first of
Commutative — 88
of distributive Justice 89
of Valour — 90
of patience — 91
of Constancy — 92
of ffriendshipp — 93
of Upright dealing 94
of learned Consideration — 95

of Sports : Cap 96
of death & Buriall — 97
of gods providence — 98
of Angels — 99
the Closure — 100

nota
here are 100 dithes
first the Entrance
2ly, the worlds originall &c
then 1000 periods,
lastly the dicnary pointing
to Certaine periods where
in hard words are as in
A : Ante : B : Abjicio,
Abijeci : Abijectum Abijcere,

then there followes 383
ye shewes you ye, ye worde
Abyssio, is in the 383
period,

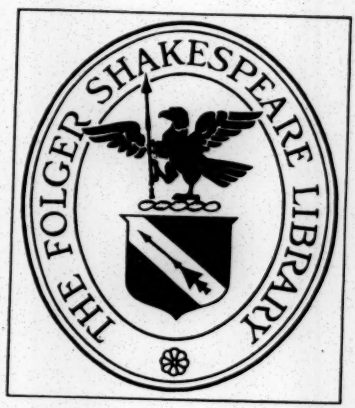
finis

1803
1636
167

STC 15081b Janua Linguarum

Before it was rebound (by Robert Lunow) this volume was in the original plain calf, one board wanting, the other detached.

The sewing being sound, there was no need for resewing, and I therefore did not collate.

6 Nov 56 H. Peterson

F 134739
15077.5